This is a digital copy of a book that was preserved for generations on library shelves before it was carefully scanned by Google as part of a project to make the world's books discoverable online.

It has survived long enough for the copyright to expire and the book to enter the public domain. A public domain book is one that was never subject to copyright or whose legal copyright term has expired. Whether a book is in the public domain may vary country to country. Public domain books are our gateways to the past, representing a wealth of history, culture and knowledge that's often difficult to discover.

Marks, notations and other marginalia present in the original volume will appear in this file - a reminder of this book's long journey from the publisher to a library and finally to you.

Usage guidelines

Google is proud to partner with libraries to digitize public domain materials and make them widely accessible. Public domain books belong to the public and we are merely their custodians. Nevertheless, this work is expensive, so in order to keep providing this resource, we have taken steps to prevent abuse by commercial parties, including placing technical restrictions on automated querying.

We also ask that you:

+ *Make non-commercial use of the files* We designed Google Book Search for use by individuals, and we request that you use these files for personal, non-commercial purposes.
+ *Refrain from automated querying* Do not send automated queries of any sort to Google's system: If you are conducting research on machine translation, optical character recognition or other areas where access to a large amount of text is helpful, please contact us. We encourage the use of public domain materials for these purposes and may be able to help.
+ *Maintain attribution* The Google "watermark" you see on each file is essential for informing people about this project and helping them find additional materials through Google Book Search. Please do not remove it.
+ *Keep it legal* Whatever your use, remember that you are responsible for ensuring that what you are doing is legal. Do not assume that just because we believe a book is in the public domain for users in the United States, that the work is also in the public domain for users in other countries. Whether a book is still in copyright varies from country to country, and we can't offer guidance on whether any specific use of any specific book is allowed. Please do not assume that a book's appearance in Google Book Search means it can be used in any manner anywhere in the world. Copyright infringement liability can be quite severe.

About Google Book Search

Google's mission is to organize the world's information and to make it universally accessible and useful. Google Book Search helps readers discover the world's books while helping authors and publishers reach new audiences. You can search through the full text of this book on the web at `http://books.google.com/`

Publication

Society of Colonial Wars
in the Commonwealth of Massachusetts

Digitized by Google

US 2607.61

Harvard College Library

FROM

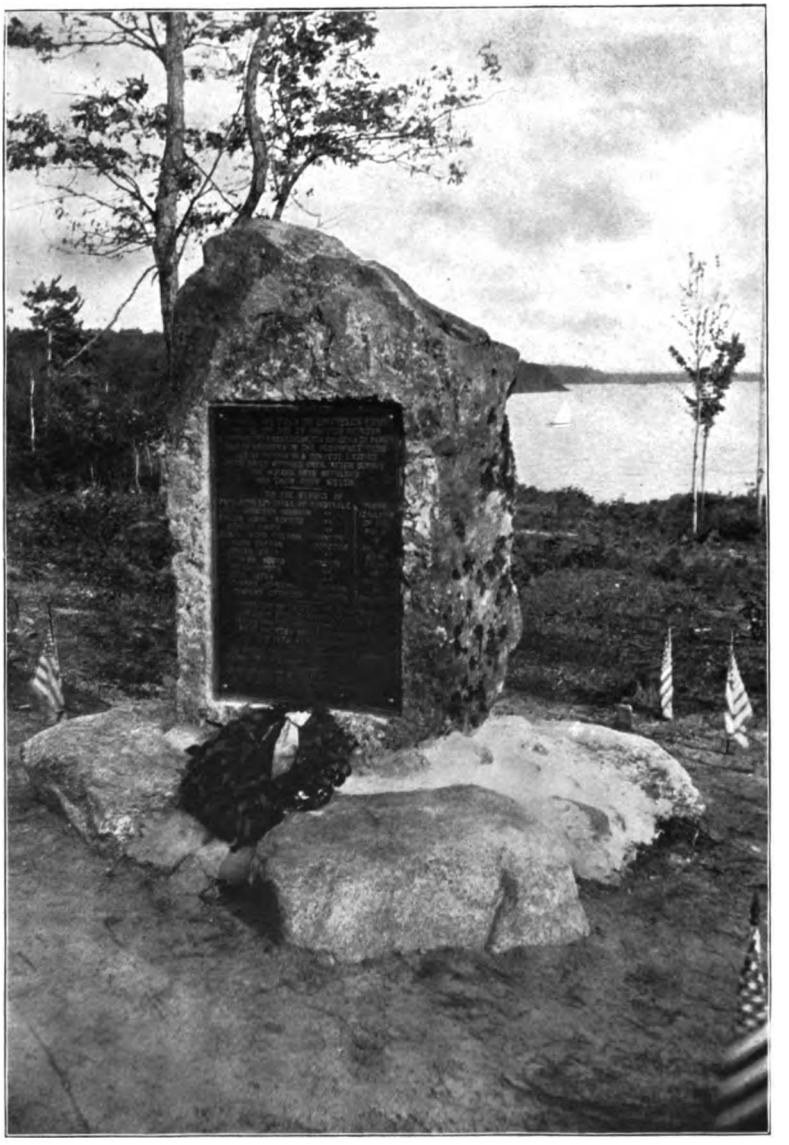
The Society.

Digitized by Google

Digitized by Google

Digitized by Google

Digitized by Google



MEMORIAL, LOVEWELL'S POND.

Digitized by Google

SOCIETY OF COLONIAL WARS

IN THE

COMMONWEALTH OF MASSACHUSETTS

PUBLICATION — No. 8

BOSTON
PRINTED FOR THE SOCIETY
1906

Digitized by Google

[illegible] A MILLS POND

Digitized by Google

SOCIETY OF COLONIAL WARS

IN THE

COMMONWEALTH OF MASSACHUSETTS

Publication — No. 8

BOSTON
PRINTED FOR THE SOCIETY
1906

Digitized by Google

6 376.12
U.S. 2607.7.61
(c XIII. 88)
HARVARD COLLEGE LIBRARY
APR 10 1908
CAMBRIDGE, MASS.
The Society

BARRETT WENDELL,
WALTER KENDALL WATKINS,
CHARLES L. HUTCHINS, D.D.,
EDWARD WEBSTER MCGLENEN,
PAUL MASCARENE HUBBARD,
Committee on Publication.

COPYRIGHT, 1906,
BY THE SOCIETY OF COLONIAL WARS IN MASSACHUSETTS.

THE ROCKWELL AND CHURCHILL PRESS, BOSTON

Digitized by Google

PREFACE.

THE society is indebted to the kindness of George Eltweed Pomeroy, Esq., of Toledo, Ohio, in allowing facsimiles of Colonel Seth Pomeroy's commission and muster roll. Also to W. P. Cutter, Esq., librarian of the Forbes Library, Northampton, where the originals have been recently deposited.

Our fellow member, Captain William Lithgow Willey, is the fortunate possessor of a very fine copy of Blodget's Plan of the Battle of Lake George, which he placed at our disposal for reproduction. It is one of the earliest impressions of the plate, which was probably engraved by Thomas Johnston in his little shop on the north side of Faneuil Hall.

The following is an advertisement of the project:

"THIS DAY PUBLISH'D

And Sold by SAMUEL BLODGET, at the South End of *Boston*, near the Sign of the Lamb, and opposite to Capt. *Smith's*.

A prospective PLAN of 2 of the Engagements the *English* had with the *French* at *Lake-George* on the 8th of *September* 1755; exhibiting to the Eye a very lively as well as just Reprensation of them; together with Part of the Lake, the Camp, the Situation of each Regiment, with the Disadvantages attending them: The appearance of the *Canadians*, *Indians* and Regulars, as they made their Approach to the Breast Work; the Form of the Land and the Enemy; together

Digitized by Google

with the Advantage they had in their Ambuscade against Col. *Williams*. As also a PLAN of *Hudson's-River* from *New York* to *Albany*; with such Marks as will be of great Service to *Navigation:* Likewise the River and Waggon Road from *Albany* to *Lake George*; together with a Plan and Situation of each of the Forts that have been lately built. All which is carefully and neatly struck off from a large Copper Plate.

N. B. There will be sold with each Plan a printed Pamphlet with Explanatory Notes, containing a full tho' short History of that Important Affair from the Beginning to the End of it.

☞The above MAP together with the Pamphlets, may be had of the Printers hereof."

(The Boston Gazette or Country Journal, 22 Dec., 1755.)

Blodget was for many years a trader or merchant in the town of Boston.

The reproduction of the pamphlet is made from an original in the library of the Boston Athenæum through the courtesy of Mr. Charles K. Bolton.

W. K. WATKINS,

Editor.

Digitized by Google

TABLE OF CONTENTS.

	Page
OFFICERS OF THE GENERAL SOCIETY	9
CONSTITUTION OF THE GENERAL SOCIETY . . .	13
OFFICERS OF THE MASSACHUSETTS SOCIETY . . .	26
BY-LAWS OF THE MASSACHUSETTS SOCIETY . . .	29
IN MEMORIAM	43
EVENTS IN THE HISTORY OF THE SOCIETY . . .	47
THE CHARTER AND THE MEN. Horace E. Ware, Esq. .	57
THE AMERICAN TOWN IN THE REVOLUTION. C. W. Ernst, A.M.	87
CHRIST CHURCH AND THE SIGNAL LIGHTS. E. W. McGlenen, Esq.	99
COMMEMORATION OF THE BATTLE OF LAKE GEORGE. A. J. C. Sowdon, Esq.	139
LAKE GEORGE: A POEM. C. R. Green, Esq.	145
LAKE GEORGE EXPEDITION. W. K. Watkins, Esq. . .	153
LOVEWELL FIGHT MEMORIAL	209
BIOGRAPHICAL SKETCHES OF ANCESTORS . . .	215
MEMBERS AND THEIR ANCESTORS	223
INDEX OF ANCESTORS AND DESCENDANTS . . .	297
OFFICERS OF THE MASSACHUSETTS SOCIETY SINCE ITS ORGANIZATION	397
MEMBERS RECENTLY ELECTED	400
APPENDIX. Blodget's Account of the Battle of Lake George,	401

Digitized by Google

Digitized by Google

LIST OF ILLUSTRATIONS.

		PAGE
MEMORIAL, LOVEWELL'S POND	*Frontispiece*	
CHRIST CHURCH	*Facing*	99
PLAN OF THE NORTH END	"	113
LANDING OF BRITISH TROOPS	"	135
EXTRACTS FROM BOSTON RECORDS	"	137
MEMORIAL, LAKE GEORGE	"	139
COMMISSION OF COLONEL SETH POMEROY, DATED 9 SEPT., 1755	"	145
MUSTER ROLL OF THE FIELD AND STAFF OFFICERS OF COLONEL WILLIAMS	"	153
DEDICATION OF MEMORIAL AT FRYEBURG, 17 JUNE, 1904	"	209
PLAN OF THE BATTLE OF LAKE GEORGE . .	"	401

Digitized by Google

ACT OF INCORPORATION.

No. 5397.

Commonwealth of Massachusetts.

Be It known, That whereas WILLIAM F. DRAPER, ABIJAH THOMPSON, WALTER KENDALL WATKINS, WALTER GILMAN PAGE, FRANCIS ELLINGWOOD ABBOT, ARTHUR WELLINGTON CLARK, JAMES ATKINS NOYES, EDWARD TOBEY BARKER, WALTER HOLBROOK DRAPER, and SAMUEL SWETT GREEN, have associated themselves with the intention of forming a corporation under the name of the **Society of Colonial Wars in the Commonwealth of Massachusetts,** for the purpose of patriotic, antiquarian, and historical purposes, and have complied with the provisions of the Statutes of this Commonwealth in such case made and provided, as appears from the certificate of the Governor, Treasurer, Secretary, and Council of said corporation, duly approved by the Commissioner of Corporations, and recorded in this office:

Now Therefore, I, WILLIAM M. OLIN, Secretary of the Commonwealth of Massachusetts, **Do Hereby Certify,** that the said WILLIAM F. DRAPER, ABIJAH THOMPSON, WALTER KENDALL WATKINS, WALTER GILMAN PAGE, FRANCIS ELLINGWOOD ABBOT, ARTHUR WELLINGTON CLARK, JAMES ATKINS NOYES, EDWARD TOBEY BARKER, WALTER HOLBROOK DRAPER, and SAMUEL SWETT GREEN, their associates and successors, are legally organized and established as and are hereby made an existing corporation under the name of the **Society of Colonial Wars in the Commonwealth of Massachusetts,** with the powers, rights, and privileges, and subject to the limitations, duties, and restrictions which by law appertain thereto.

Witness my official signature hereunto subscribed, and the Seal of the Commonwealth of Massachusetts hereunto affixed this Twenty-ninth day of April, in the year of our Lord One Thousand Eight Hundred and Ninety-three.

Seal

WILLIAM M. OLIN,
Secretary of the Commonwealth.

Digitized by Google

OFFICERS

OF THE

GENERAL SOCIETY OF COLONIAL WARS.

GOVERNOR-GENERAL.

ARTHUR J. C. SOWDON, Boston, Mass.

VICE GOVERNOR-GENERAL.

HOWLAND PELL, 7 Pine street, New York.

DEPUTY GOVERNORS-GENERAL.

New York. — WALTER L. SUYDAM, New York.
Pennsylvania. — RICHARD McCALL CADWALADER, Philadelphia.
Maryland. — HON. HENRY STOCKBRIDGE, Baltimore.
Massachusetts. — CHARLES L. HUTCHINS, D.D.
Connecticut. — BELA PECK LEARNED.
District of Columbia. — THOMAS HYDE.
New Jersey. — JOEL FRANCIS FREEMAN.
Virginia. — HON. RICHARD THOMAS WALKER DUKE, JR., Charlottesville.
New Hampshire. — PROF. CHARLES L. PARSONS, Durham.
Vermont. — ROBERT NOBLE, Burlington.
Illinois. — JOHN SMITH SARGENT, Chicago.
Missouri. — JOHN B. WHITE, Kansas City.
Ohio. — MICHAEL MYERS SHOEMAKER.
Minnesota. — GEN. JAMES F. WADE, U.S.A.
Kentucky. — D. LINN GOOCH, Covington.
California. — HON. FRANK P. FLINT, U.S. Senate.
Colorado. — FRANKLIN TRUMBULL, Denver.
Iowa. — JUDSON KEITH DEMING.
Georgia. — JOHN AVERY GORE CARSON, Savannah.
Michigan. — THEODORE H. EATON.
Wisconsin. — WYMAN KNEELAND FLINT, Milwaukee.
Delaware. — WILLIAM A. LAMOTTE.
Rhode Island. — GEORGE CORLIS NIGHTINGALE.
Washington. — J. KENNEDY STOUT, Spokane.
Maine. — FRITZ HERMANN JORDAN, Portland.
Indiana. — ALEXANDER F. FLEET, Culver.
Nebraska. — E. C. WEBSTER, Omaha.

Digitized by Google

SECRETARY-GENERAL.

SAMUEL V. HOFFMAN, 45 William street, New York.

DEPUTY SECRETARY-GENERAL.

GUY VAN AMRINGE, 7 Wall street, New York City.

TREASURER-GENERAL.

WILLIAM MACPHERSON HORNOR, Bryn Mawr, Pa.

DEPUTY TREASURER-GENERAL.

DAVID LEWIS, Pennsylvania.

REGISTRAR-GENERAL.

GEORGE NORBURY MACKENZIE, 1808 Park avenue, Baltimore, Md.

HISTORIAN-GENERAL.

DR. THOMAS PAGE GRANT, Kentucky.

CHAPLAIN-GENERAL.

RT. REV. WILLIAM LAWRENCE, Boston, Mass.

SURGEON-GENERAL.

JAMES G. MUMFORD, M.D., Boston, Mass.

CHANCELLOR-GENERAL.

PROF. THEODORE S. WOOLSEY, 250 Church street, New Haven, Conn.

SECRETARIES OF STATE SOCIETIES.

New York. — HENRY G. SANFORD, 45 William street, New York City.

Pennsylvania. — EDWARD S. SAYRES, 217 S. Third street, Philadelphia.

Maryland. — ROBERT BURTON, 340 Equitable Building, Baltimore.

Massachusetts. — EDWARD W. McGLENEN, 5 Old Court House, Boston.

Connecticut. — FRANK BUTLER GAY, New Haven.

District of Columbia. — WALTER C. CLEPHANE, Fendall Building, 344 D street, Washington.

New Jersey. — JOHN EYERMAN, Easton, Pa.

Virginia. — THOMAS BOLLING, JR., Box 404, Richmond.

New Hampshire. — FRED. WINSLOW MORSE, Durham.

Vermont. — BYRON N. CLARK, Burlington.

Illinois. — ROGER SHERMAN, Room 905, 135 Adams street, Chicago.

Missouri. — HOBART BRINSMADE, 709 Washington avenue, St. Louis.

Ohio. — JAMES W. BULLOCK, 47 St. Paul Building, Cincinnati.

Nebraska. — EDWIN C. WEBSTER, Paxton Block, Omaha.

Minnesota. — WILLIAM G. WHITE, Globe Building, St. Paul.

Digitized by Google

Kentucky. — LEONARD BACON, 14 Kenyon Building, Louisville.
California. — HARRISON BABCOCK ALEXANDER, 420 Henne Block, Los Angeles.
Colorado. — CHAUNCEY E. DEWEY, Denver.
Iowa. — JOHN E. BRADY, Dubuque.
Georgia. — CLAIRE C. QUACKENBUSH, Savannah.
Michigan. — CLARENCE A. LIGHTNER, 87 Moffat Block, Detroit.
Wisconsin. — ALBERT K. STEBBINS, 1118–20 Herman Building, Milwaukee.
Delaware. — WILLARD HALL PORTER, Wilmington.
Rhode Island. — HENRY B. ROSE, 32 Sumner street, Providence.
Washington. — HIRAM B. FERRIS, Spokane.
Maine. — PHILIP F. TURNER, Portland.
Indiana. — WILLIAM O. BATES, Woodruff place, Indianapolis.

Digitized by Google

Digitized by Google

CONSTITUTION OF THE GENERAL SOCIETY.

PREAMBLE.

HEREAS, it is desirable that there should be adequate celebrations commemorative of the events of Colonial history happening from the settlement of Jamestown, Va., May 13, 1607, to the battle of Lexington, April 19, 1775,

THEREFORE, The Society of Colonial Wars has been instituted to perpetuate the memory of those events, and of the men who in military, naval, and civil positions of high trust and responsibility, by their acts or counsel, assisted in the establishment, defence, and preservation of the American Colonies, and were in truth the founders of this nation. With this end in view, it seeks to collect and preserve manuscripts, rolls, relics, and records; to provide suitable commemorations or memorials relating to the American Colonial period; and to inspire in its members the fraternal and patriotic spirit of their forefathers, and in the community respect and reverence for those whose public services made our freedom and unity possible.

Digitized by Google

ARTICLE I.

NAME.

The Society shall be known by the name and title of the "GENERAL SOCIETY OF COLONIAL WARS."

ARTICLE II.

MEMBERSHIP.

Any male person above the age of twenty-one years, of good moral character and reputation, shall be eligible to membership in the Society of Colonial Wars, who is lineally descended in the male or female line from an ancestor:

(1) Who served as a military or naval officer, or as a soldier, sailor, or marine, or as a privateersman, under the authority of the Colonies which afterwards formed the United States, or in the forces of Great Britain which participated with those of the said Colonies in any wars in which the said Colonies were engaged, or in which they enrolled men, from the settlement of Jamestown, May 13, 1607, to the battle of Lexington, April 19, 1775; or

(2) Who held office in any of the Colonies between the dates above mentioned, either as

(*a*) Director-General, Vice-Director-General, or a member of the Council or legislative body in the Colony of New Netherlands;

(*b*) Governor, Lieutenant or Deputy Governor, Lord Proprietor, member of the King's or Governor's Council or legislative body in the Colonies of New York, New Jersey, Virginia, Pennsylvania, and Delaware;

(*c*) Lord Proprietor, Governor, Deputy-Governor, or member of the Council or of the legislative body in Maryland and the Carolinas;

(*d*) Governor, Deputy-Governor, Governor's Assist-

Digitized by Google

ant, or Commissioner to the United Colonies of New England, or member of the Council, body of Assistants, or legislative body in any of the New England Colonies.

One collateral representative of an ancestor such as above specified shall be eligible to membership, providing there be no existing lineal descendant, and provided that such person be the oldest collateral representative in the male line of such ancestor, or has filed with the Secretary-General of the Society written renunciation from all other persons having nearer claims to representation.

No State Society shall adopt any rule of eligibility for membership in the General Society which shall admit any person not eligible for membership in the General Society.

But any State Society may, except as to members transferred from another State Society, further restrict, at its discretion, the basis of eligibility for membership in its own Society.

ARTICLE III.

GENERAL SOCIETY.

The General Society of Colonial Wars shall consist of the Societies now existing in the States of New York, Pennsylvania, Maryland, Massachusetts, Connecticut, and District of Columbia, and such other Societies as may from time to time be duly organized and authorized by the General Society.

Whenever the word "State" occurs in this Constitution it shall be held to include within its meaning the territories of the United States, and the District of Columbia.

Digitized by Google

ARTICLE IV.

OFFICERS.

The officers of the General Society of Colonial Wars shall be — a Governor-General, a Deputy Governor-General, from each State Society, a Secretary-General, a Deputy Secretary-General, a Treasurer-General, a Deputy Treasurer-General, a Registrar-General, a Historian-General, a Chaplain-General, a Chancellor-General, and a Surgeon-General. With the exception of the Deputy Governor-Generals the above officers shall be elected by a plurality vote of the delegates present at a General Assembly of the Society. Vacancies occurring by death or resignation may be filled by the General Council for the unexpired term. Each Deputy Governor-General shall be elected by a plurality vote of the delegates present in the General Assembly from the State from which said Deputy Governor is chosen. The above officers shall serve until the next regular meeting of the General Assembly, or until their successors are duly chosen.

ARTICLE V.

MEETINGS.

The regular meetings of the General Society shall be termed "General Assemblies," and shall be held once every three years at such time and place as the preceding General Assembly may elect. Special General Assemblies may be held upon the order of the Governor-General, or upon the order of the Governors of three of the State Societies.

General Assemblies shall consist of the General Officers and five delegates from each State Society. Delegates or General Officers representing a majority of the State Societies shall constitute a quorum for the transaction of business; and proceedings shall be in accordance

Digitized by Google

with parliamentary law. The order of business shall be:

First. The calling of the General Assembly to order by the Governor-General, or in his absence by the Secretary-General.

Second. Prayer by the Chaplain-General.

Third. The reading of minutes of the last General Assembly.

Fourth. Report from the Secretary-General.

Fifth. Report from the Treasurer-General.

Sixth. Reports from committees and officers.

Seventh. Unfinished business.

Eighth. New business.

Ninth. Reports from State Societies.

Tenth. Election of officers.

Eleventh. Benediction by the Chaplain-General.

The minutes of each Assembly shall be read before the final adjournment.

ARTICLE VI.

STATE SOCIETIES.

Each State Society shall annually transmit to the Secretary-General a circular letter stating the number of its members, general matters of interest, and any suggestions which may be deemed of advantage to the Society. Each State Society shall in the month of January in each year pay to the Treasurer-General the sum of twenty-five dollars.

ARTICLE VII.

POWERS OF THE GENERAL SOCIETY.

The General Society shall have sole power of action in the national as distinct from the State affairs of the organization. It shall have jurisdiction to pass upon all questions of eligibility referred to it by the Registrar-

Digitized by Google

General; but shall not otherwise interfere in the regulations or government of any State Society, unless by a plurality vote of the General Assembly, when the surrender of a State charter may be demanded, should an investigation show that such action is necessary for the welfare of the Societies at large. It shall have power to grant charters to States other than those in which the Society is already organized, provided that at least nine persons, duly qualified to be members, make such application. It shall issue the insignia, and the diploma of membership. It shall publish the year-book, with the coöperation of the several State Societies; and the cost shall be defrayed by the latter in proportion to their membership.

The General Council, which shall be composed of all the General Officers, shall exercise the powers of the General Society (except those of demanding State charters and of amending the Constitution) between meetings of the General Assembly, to which latter body it shall regularly report all its transactions.

ARTICLE VIII.

GOVERNOR-GENERAL.

The Governor-General, or in his absence a duly elected temporary presiding officer, shall preside at all General Assemblies and meetings of the General Council of the Society.

ARTICLE IX.

SECRETARY-GENERAL.

The Secretary-General shall be keeper of the Great Seal of the Society, and of the General Society flag, and of the diploma. He shall conduct the general correspondence of the Society and keep a record thereof. He shall have charge of the printing and publications of

Digitized by Google

the Society. He shall give due notice of the time and place of the holding of all meetings of the General Assembly and of the General Council; and shall keep full record of their proceedings.

ARTICLE X.

TREASURER-GENERAL.

The Treasurer-General shall collect and keep the funds and securities of the Society, and deposit and invest them subject to the direction of the General Council. Out of these funds he shall pay such sums as may be ordered by the General Council. He shall keep a full account of his receipts and payments, and at each General Assembly, or when required by the General Council, shall render an account of the same. He shall be custodian of the die of the insignia, and may issue the insignia and rosettes.

For the faithful performance of his duty he may be required to give such security as the General Council may deem proper.

ARTICLE XI.

REGISTRAR-GENERAL.

It shall be the duty of each State Society to file with the Registrar-General a duplicate of the application of each member. The Registrar-General shall receive and file all duplicate applications upon which membership has been granted, with a list of all diplomas signed by him, and all documents which the Society may acquire. It shall also be his duty to submit to the General Council any application for membership which in his opinion does not fulfil the requirements of Article II. of this Constitution.

Digitized by Google

ARTICLE XII.

HISTORIAN-GENERAL.

The Historian-General shall keep a detailed record of all historical and commemorative celebrations of the General Society, and shall edit and prepare for publication such historical addresses, papers, and other documents as the Society may decide to publish.

ARTICLE XIII.

CHAPLAIN-GENERAL.

The Chaplain-General shall be an ordained minister of a Christian church, and it shall be his duty to officiate when called upon by the proper officers.

ARTICLE XIV.

CHANCELLOR-GENERAL.

The Chancellor-General shall be a lawyer duly admitted to the bar, and it shall be his duty to give legal opinion on matters affecting the Society when called upon by the proper officers.

ARTICLE XV.

SURGEON-GENERAL.

The Surgeon-General shall be a practising physician.

ARTICLE XVI.

GREAT SEAL.

The Great Seal of the General Society shall be: Within a beaded annulet, a title scroll, "1607, General Society of Colonial Wars, 1775;" and in base the motto, "Fortiter Pro Patria," surrounding diaper charged with nine mullets. Over all a shield, surmounted of the crown, bearing American Colonial seals quarterly of

Digitized by Google

nine: I. Virginia: Argent, a cross gules between four escutcheons each regally crowned proper; the first and fourth escutcheons France and England quarterly; second escutcheon, Scotland; third, Ireland. II. New York: Argent, a beaver bendways proper, on a bordure tenny, a belt of wampum of the first. III. Massachusetts: Azure, on a mount between two pine trees vert, an Indian, affronté or, belted with leaves of the second, holding in his dexter hand an arrow paleways, point downwards, and in his sinister hand a bow paleways, of the third; upon a scroll proper, issuing from his mouth, the legend "Come over and help us." IV. New Hampshire: Quarterly; first and fourth Grand Quarter of France and England; second, Scotland; third, Ireland; over all an escutcheon of pretence; azure billetee or, a lion rampant of the second, for Nassau. V. Connecticut: Argent, a dexter hand issuing out of clouds in dexter chief, holding a double scroll proper, fesseways, bearing the legend, "Sustinet qui transtulit;" in base, fifteen grape-vines, six, five, four, leaved and fructed proper. VI. Maryland: Quarterly; first and fourth, paly of six or and sable, a bend counterchanged, for Calvert; second and third, per fesse and per pale argent and gules, a cross bottony counterchanged, for Crossland (seal of Lord Baltimore). VII. Rhode Island: Azure, an anchor in pale or. VIII. New Jersey: Quarterly, first, England impaling Scotland; second, France; third, Ireland; fourth, per pale and per chevron; first, gules, two lions passant guardant in pale or, for Brunswick; second, or, semée of hearts, a lion rampant, azure, for Lunenburgh; third, gules, a horse courant, argent, for Westphalia; over all an inescutcheon gules, charged with the crown of Charlemagne. IX. Pennsylvania: Argent, on a fesse sable, three plates (arms of Penn.).

Digitized by Google

ARTICLE XVII.

INSIGNIA.

The insignia of the Society shall consist of a badge, pendant by a gold crown and ring, from a watered silk ribbon, one inch and a half wide of red, bordered with white and edged with red. The badge shall be surrounded by a laurel wreath in gold and shall consist of:

Obverse — A white enameled star of nine points, bordered with red enamel, having between each star-point a shield displaying an emblem of one of the nine original Colonies; and within a blue enameled garter, bearing the motto, "Fortiter Pro Patria," an Indian's head in gold relievo.

Reverse — The star above described, but with gold edge, each shield between the points displaying a mullet, and in the centre, within an annulet of blue, bearing the title, "Society of Colonial Wars, 1607–1775," the figure of a colonial soldier in gold relievo. The reverse of the crown of each insignia shall bear an engraved number, corresponding to that of the registered number of the member to whom such insignia has been issued.

The insignia shall be worn by the members on all occasions when they assemble as such, for any stated purpose or celebration, and may be worn on any occasion of ceremony. It shall be worn conspicuously on the left breast; but members who are or have been Gentlemen of the Council of a State Society may place a rosette of regulation pattern upon the silk ribbon from which it is pendant. Members who are or have been General Officers, or officers of a State Society, may wear the insignia with three jewels in a crown, and suspended from a regulation ribbon around the neck. Members who are or have been Governors, Deputy-Governors, or Lieutenant-Governors of State Societies, or officers of the General Society, may, in addition to the insignia so suspended,

Digitized by Google

wear a ribbon of the Society's colors, three and one-half inches in width, extending from the right shoulder to the left hip. The insignia shall be worn only as above described.

ARTICLE XVIII.

DIPLOMA.

The diploma of this Society shall bear the following words:

GENERAL SOCIETY OF COLONIAL WARS.

To all whom it may concern:

Greeting. Know ye, this is to certify, that on the —— day of ——, in the year of our Lord ——, and in the year of this Society the ——, —— ——, Gentleman, was duly elected an Hereditary Member of the Society of Colonial Wars in the State of ——, by right of his descent from —— ——.

In witness whereof: We have hereunto signed our names and affixed the Great Seal of the General Society.

(Officers of the General Society.)

—— —— *Governor-General.*
—— —— *Secretary-General.*
—— —— *Registrar-General.*

And countersigned by the Governor, Secretary, and Registrar of the State Society.

Bordering the top and left side of the diploma is an ornamental scroll-work, containing within the initial letter "G," of "General Society," a representation of Capt. Myles Standish and a band of colonial soldiery; the initial surmounted by the imperial crown of the British Empire, and having below it the motto of the Society. Ranged along the scroll are the shields bearing the arms of the original nine Colonies as emblazoned in the great

Digitized by Google

seal of the Society; and around these are emblems of Colonial warfare, with the flags of Sweden and New Netherlands and the rose, thistle, shamrock, and cornflower, — badges respectively of England, Scotland, Ireland, and Germany. At the centre, at top, is a cluster of Indian weapons and the head of a Sachem charged upon the fleur-de-lis of France.

ARTICLE XIX.

FLAG.

The flag of this Society shall consist of the red cross of Saint George on a white field, bearing in the centre the escutcheon of the General Society surmounted by the crown and surrounded by nine stars.

ARTICLE XX.

STATE-SECRETARIES.

It shall be competent for the General Council to appoint State Secretaries in States where no State Societies exist, with a view to represent the interest of this Society, and, if authorized to do so, to prepare for the organization of new State Societies. Such State Secretaries shall be subject to the direction and regulation of the General Council. Their appointment shall be for a limited time, not to exceed one year, but may be renewed. They may be removed for cause, and their office shall terminate upon the organization of, and grant of a charter to, a Society in their State. They shall communicate with and receive communications from the Society through the Secretary-General.

ARTICLE XXI.

MEMBERS OF STATE SOCIETIES.

The General Council shall elect to membership only charter members of new State Societies, whose member-

Digitized by Google

ship shall be *ipso facto* transferred to their own State Society with the grant of its charter. No State Society shall elect to membership persons resident within the territory of another State Society, except upon written consent given in advance by the Council of the latter Society. But members changing residence from one State to another, on coming within the jurisdiction of a new State Society, may at their option retain membership in the State Society in which they were originally admitted.

A member of any State Society may be admitted to membership by action of the Council of another State Society, within the bounds of which he is resident, upon satisfactory proof of his membership in good standing in the Society from which he comes, and subject to the rules and regulations of the Society he enters.

An initiation fee shall not be twice required.

ARTICLE XXII.

ALTERATIONS AND AMENDMENTS.

No alterations of, or amendments to, this Constitution shall be made unless proposed by the Council of a State Society in writing. The Secretary-General shall send a printed copy of the proposed amendment to each State Society, naming the time when and the place where it will be voted upon, and the voting shall take place in the General Assembly. Six months' notice shall be given to each Society. No amendment shall be made unless adopted by a two-thirds vote of the State Societies through their delegates in the General Assembly.

Digitized by Google

SOCIETY OF COLONIAL WARS

IN THE

COMMONWEALTH OF MASSACHUSETTS.

OFFICERS, 1905-06.

GOVERNOR.
JOSEPH GRAFTON MINOT.

DEPUTY-GOVERNOR.
NATHANIEL JOHNSON RUST.

LIEUTENANT-GOVERNOR.
FRANCIS HENRY APPLETON.

SECRETARY.
EDWARD WEBSTER McGLENEN.

DEPUTY-SECRETARY.
CHARLES SUMNER PARSONS.

TREASURER.
CHARLES SHERBURNE PENHALLOW.

REGISTRAR.
PAUL MASCARENE HUBBARD.

HISTORIAN.
BARRETT WENDELL.

GENEALOGIST.
WALTER KENDALL WATKINS.

CHANCELLOR.
CHARLES UPHAM BELL.

SURGEON.
CHARLES MONTRAVILLE GREEN, M.D.

CHAPLAIN.
RT. REV. WILLIAM LAWRENCE, D.D.

Digitized by Google

GENTLEMEN OF THE COUNCIL.

Albert Alonzo Folsom, Henry Morton Lovering,
Moses Greeley Parker, M.D., Henry Oscar Houghton,
Edward Tobey Barker, John Henry Brooks,
Samuel Arthur Bent, Dawes Eliot Furness,
Edwin Sanford Crandon.

MEMBERSHIP COMMITTEE.

Walter Kendall Watkins, William Wallace Lunt,
Charles French Read, Henry Nelson Bigelow,
Alexander Wadsworth Longfellow.

DELEGATES TO GENERAL ASSEMBLY.

Delegates.

Francis Henry Appleton, J. Grafton Minot,
John Anthony Remick, Walter Kendall Watkins,
Edward Tobey Barker.

Alternates.

Charles Sumner Hamlin, John Humphreys Storer,
Rev. Charles L. Hutchins, D.D., Charles Gurley Saunders.
Albert Alonzo Folsom.

COMMITTEES FOR 1906.

ON PUBLICATION.

Barrett Wendell, Walter Kendall Watkins,
Rev. Charles L. Hutchins, D.D., Edward Webster McGlenen,
Paul Mascarene Hubbard.

ON HISTORICAL PAPERS AND ESSAYS.

Dawes Eliot Furness, Albert Bushnell Hart,
George Kuhn Clarke, Arthur Cecil Thomson,
James Gregory Mumford, M.D.

ON MARKING SITES AND MEMORIAL OF GREAT SWAMP FIGHT.

Rev. George Madison Bodge, Henry Morton Lovering,
Frank William Sprague, Edward Willard Howe,
James Wells Hull, Francis Henry Appleton,
Edward Webster McGlenen.

Digitized by Google

ON FIELD DAYS AND ENTERTAINMENTS.

JOHN GRAHAM MOSELEY, JOHN ANTHONY REMICK,
JEROME CARTER HOSMER, ROBERT BRECK WILLIAMS,
SHEPARD DEVEREUX GILBERT.

ON THE ANNUAL DINNER.

WILLIAM ALLEN HAYES, FREDERICK SILSBEE WHITWELL,
BOYLSTON ADAMS BEAL, EDWIN BURCHARD COX,
PAUL MASCARENE HUBBARD.

ON FINANCE.

NATHANIEL JOHNSON RUST, HENRY MORTON LOVERING.

GENERAL SOCIETY OFFICERS.

ARTHUR J. C. SOWDON,
Governor-General.

REV. CHARLES LEWIS HUTCHINS, D.D.,
Deputy Governor-General.

RT. REV. WILLIAM LAWRENCE, D.D.,
Chaplain-General.

JAMES GREGORY MUMFORD,
Surgeon-General.

Digitized by Google

SOCIETY OF COLONIAL WARS

IN THE

Commonwealth of Massachusetts.

BY-LAWS.

SECTION I.

NAME OF THE SOCIETY.

The Society shall be known by the name, style, and title of "SOCIETY OF COLONIAL WARS IN THE COMMONWEALTH OF MASSACHUSETTS."

SECTION II.

OFFICERS.

The officers of the Society shall be a Governor, a Deputy-Governor, a Lieutenant-Governor, a Secretary, a Deputy-Secretary, a Treasurer, a Registrar, a Historian, a Genealogist, a Chaplain, a Chancellor, and a Surgeon; these shall be *ex-officio* members and constitute the Council, with nine other members elected for that purpose and chosen annually.

The Deputy Governor-General, the Society's representative in the General Society, shall also be *ex-officio* a member of the Council.

Digitized by Google

SECTION III.

INITIATION FEES AND DUES.

The initiation fee shall be five (5) dollars; the annual dues shall be five (5) dollars, both of which shall accompany the application of each intending member as a prerequisite to its consideration;[1] *provided*, that any member who shall have been elected during the last three months of the fiscal year shall not be required to pay the annual dues for the current fiscal year. The payment at one time of fifty (50) dollars shall constitute a life membership, and exempt the member so paying from initiation fee and annual dues.

Any member, at his election to membership or subsequently, who may contribute one hundred dollars to the "permanent fund" of the Society shall be exempt from the payment of annual dues; and this exemption shall extend in perpetuity to his lineal successors in membership from the same propositus, one at a time, who may be selected for such exemption by the Society, said perpetual membership to be transmitted by the holder, subject to the approval of the Society.

The fiscal year shall begin on the sixteenth day of December, and close on the fifteenth day of December in each calendar year.

Prompt payment of the annual assessment is expected and will be required, and any member who shall be in arrears in payment of said dues for the space of three months, shall be liable to expulsion. If, at the end of six months, after proper notice, the dues shall yet remain unpaid, his membership shall, unless the delay be occasioned by absence abroad or valid reason, be forfeited without further notice.

SECTION IV.

GOVERNOR.

The Governor, or in his absence the Deputy-Governor, or Lieutenant-Governor or Chairman *pro tempore*, shall

Digitized by Google

preside at all Courts of the Society, and shall exercise the duties of a presiding officer under parliamentary rules, subject to an appeal to the Society. The Governor shall be a member *ex-officio* of all committees except the Nominating Committee and Committee on Membership.

He shall have power to convene the Council at his discretion, or upon the written request of two members of the Council, or upon the like request of five members of the Society.

SECTION V.

SECRETARY.

The Secretary shall conduct the general correspondence of the Society, and keep a record thereof. He shall notify all elected candidates of their admission, and perform such other duties as the Society or his office may require. He shall have charge of the seal, certificates of incorporation, by-laws, historical and other documents and records of the Society other than those required to be deposited with the Registrar, and shall affix the seal to all properly authenticated certificates of membership and transmit the same to the members to whom they may be issued. He shall notify the Registrar of all admissions to membership. He shall certify all acts of the Society, and when required authenticate them under seal. He shall have charge of printing and publications issued by the Society. He shall give due notice of the time and place of the holding of all Courts of the Society and of the Council, and shall incorporate in said notice the names of all applicants for membership, to be voted on at said Council, and shall be present at the same. He shall keep fair and accurate records of all the proceedings and orders of the Society and of the Council, and shall give notice to each officer who may be

Digitized by Google

affected by them of all votes, resolutions, and proceedings of the Society or of the Council, and at the General Court or oftener shall report the names of those candidates who have been admitted to membership and those whose resignations have been accepted, and of those members who have been expelled for cause or for failure to substantiate claim of descent. In his absence from any meeting the Deputy-Secretary shall act, or a Secretary *pro tempore* may be designated therefor.

SECTION VI.

TREASURER.

The Treasurer shall collect and keep the funds and securities of the Society, and as often as those funds shall amount to one hundred dollars they shall be deposited in some bank in the city of Boston, which shall be designated by the Council, to the credit of the Society of Colonial Wars in the Commonwealth of Massachusetts, and such funds shall be drawn thence on the checks of the Treasurer for the purpose of the Society only. Out of these funds he shall pay such sums only as may be ordered by the Society or Council or his office may require. He shall keep a true account of his receipts and payments, and at each annual meeting render the same to the Society. For the faithful performance of his duty he may be required to give such security as the Society may deem proper.

SECTION VII.

REGISTRAR.

The Registrar shall receive from the Secretary and file all the proofs upon which membership has been granted, with a list of all diplomas countersigned by him, and all documents which the Society may obtain; and he, under

Digitized by Google

the direction of the Council, shall make copies of such papers as the owners may not be willing to leave in the keeping of the Society.

SECTION VIII.

HISTORIAN.

The Historian shall keep a detailed record of all historical and commemorative celebrations of the Society, and he shall edit and prepare for publication such historical addresses, papers, and other documents as the Society may see fit to publish; also a necrological list for each year, with biographies of deceased members.

SECTION IX.

GENEALOGIST.

The Genealogist shall investigate all applications for membership, and shall pass upon all claims for supplementals, and shall report the result of his investigations to the Committee on Membership. He shall be a member of this committee and of the Council. He may receive such salary or compensation as the Council shall determine, and shall be exempt from annual assessment.

SECTION X.

CHANCELLOR.

The Chancellor shall be a lawyer duly admitted to the bar, and it shall be his duty to give legal opinion on matters affecting the Society when called upon by the proper officers.

SECTION XI.

SURGEON.

The Surgeon shall be a practising physician.

Digitized by Google

SECTION XII.

CHAPLAIN.

The Chaplain shall be an ordained minister of a Christian church, and it shall be his duty to officiate when called upon by the proper officers.

SECTION XIII.

THE COUNCIL.

The Council shall have power to call special Courts of the Society and arrange for celebrations by the Society. They shall have control and management of the affairs and funds of the Society. They shall perform such duties as shall be prescribed by the Constitution and By-Laws, but they shall at no time be required to take any action or contract any debt for which they shall be liable. They may accept the resignation of any member of the Society. They may meet as often as required, or at the call of the Governor. Five members shall constitute a quorum for the transaction of business; at the General Court they shall submit to the Society a report of their proceedings during the past year. The Council shall have the power to drop from the roll the name of any member of the Society who shall be in arrears at least three months in payment of annual dues. If, at the end of six months, after proper notice, the dues shall yet remain unpaid, the Council, unless the delay be occasioned by absence abroad, or valid reason, shall proceed to drop such delinquent member, or members, without further notice. He may be restored to membership at any time by the Council upon his written application and the payment of all such arrears from the date when he was dropped to the date of his restoration. The Council may suspend any officer for cause, which must be reported to the Society, and action taken on the same within thirty days.

Digitized by Google

SECTION XIV.

VACANCIES AND TERMS OF OFFICE.

Whenever an officer of this Society shall die, resign, or neglect to serve, or be suspended, or be unable to perform his duties by reason of absence, sickness, or other cause, and whenever an office shall be vacant which the Society shall not have filled by an election, the Council shall have power to appoint a member to such office *pro tempore*, who shall act in such capacity until the Society shall elect a member to the vacant office, or until the inability due to said cause shall cease; *provided, however*, that the office of Governor or Secretary shall not be filled by the Council when there shall be a Deputy or Lieutenant-Governor, or Deputy-Secretary, to enter on the duties.

The Council may supply vacancies among its members under the same conditions, and should any member other than an officer be absent from three consecutive Councils of the same, his place may be declared vacant by the Council and filled by appointment until an election of a successor.

Subject to these provisions, all officers and gentlemen of the Council shall from the time of election continue in their respective offices until the next General Court, or until their successors are chosen.

SECTION XV.

RESIGNATION.

No resignation of any member shall become effective unless consented to by the Council.

SECTION XVI.

DISQUALIFICATIONS.

No person who may be enrolled as a member of this Society shall be permitted to continue in membership

Digitized by Google

when his proofs of descent or eligibility shall be found to be defective. The Council, after thirty days' notice to such person to substantiate his claim, and upon his failure satisfactorily to do so, may require the Secretary to erase his name from the membership list. The said person shall have a right to appeal to the Society at its next Court, or at the General Court. If the said appeal be sustained by a two-thirds vote of the members present at such Court, the said person's name shall be restored to said membership list.

SECTION XVII.

MEMBERSHIP.

Any male person above the age of twenty-one years, of good moral character and reputation, shall be eligible to membership in the Society of Colonial Wars who is lineally descended in the male or female line from an ancestor:

(1) Who served as a military or naval officer, or as a soldier, sailor, or marine, or as a privateersman, under authority of the Colonies which afterwards formed the United States, or in the forces of Great Britain which participated with those of the said Colonies in any wars in which the said Colonies were engaged, or in which they enrolled men, from the settlement of Jamestown, May 13, 1607, to the battle of Lexington, April 19, 1775; or

(2) Who held office in any of the Colonies between the dates above mentioned, either as

(*a*) Director-General, Vice Director-General, or member of the Council or legislative body in the Colony of New Netherlands;

(*b*) Governor, Lieutenant or Deputy Governor, Lord Proprietor, member of the King's or Governor's Council

Digitized by Google

or legislative body in the Colonies of New York, New Jersey, Virginia, Pennsylvania, and Delaware;

(*c*) Lord Proprietor, Governor, Deputy-Governor, or member of the Council or of the legislative body in Maryland and the Carolinas;

(*d*) Governor, Deputy-Governor, Governor's Assistant, or Commissioner to the United Colonies of New England, or member of the Council, body of Assistants, or legislative body in any of the New England Colonies.

Every application for membership shall be made in writing on blanks furnished by the Secretary, subscribed by the applicant, and approved by two members of the Society over their signatures.

Applications shall be accompanied by proofs of eligibility, and such applications and proofs shall be referred to the Committee on Membership, who shall carefully investigate the same and report at the next meeting their recommendation thereon. Members shall be elected by ballot at a meeting of the Council after report by the Committee on Membership, but a negative vote of one in five of the ballots cast shall cause the rejection of such candidate. Payment of the initiation fee and dues, and subscription to the declaration contained in the By-Laws of the Society, shall be a prerequisite of membership.

Every applicant for membership shall declare upon honor that he has not failed of admission in any other State Society, and that he will use his best efforts to promote the purposes of the Society and will observe the Constitution and By-Laws of the same.

SECTION XVIII.

COMMITTEE ON MEMBERSHIP.

The Committee on Membership shall consist of five members. They shall be chosen by ballot at the General

Digitized by Google

Court of the Society, and shall be elected for the period of one year. Three members shall constitute a quorum, and a negative vote of two members shall cause an adverse report to the Council on the candidate's application. The proceedings of the Committee shall be secret and confidential; and a candidate who has been rejected by the Council shall be ineligible for membership for a space of one year from date of rejection, except upon the unanimous vote of the Committee.

The Committee shall have power to make By-Laws for its government, and for other purposes not inconsistent with the Constitution or By-Laws of the Society.

SECTION XIX.

EXPULSION OR SUSPENSION.

Any member for cause or conduct detrimental or antagonistic to the interest or purposes of the Society, or for just cause, may be suspended or expelled from the Society. But no member shall be expelled or suspended unless written charges be presented against such member to the Council.

The Council shall give reasonable notice of such charges, and afford such member reasonable opportunity to be heard and refute the same. The Council, after hearing such charges, may recommend to the Society the expulsion or suspension of such member, and if the recommendation of the Council be adopted by a majority vote of the members of the Society present at such Court, he shall be so expelled or suspended, and the insignia of said member shall thereupon be returned to the Treasurer of the Society, and his rights therein shall be extinguished or suspended. The Treasurer shall refund to the said member the amount paid for the said insignia.

Digitized by Google

SECTION XX.

COURTS.

The General Court of the Society shall be held on the anniversary of the Landing of the Pilgrims, December 21, 1620. Business Courts shall be held monthly, except during the months of June, July, August, and September.

Special Courts may be called by the Governor at such times as in his opinion the interests of the Society may demand, and must be called by the Secretary on the written request of three members. All notice of meetings shall be sent out at least six days before the date of the meeting.

At all meetings fifteen members shall be necessary to constitute a quorum.

At each Court of the Society, General or Special, immediately after the presiding officer shall have taken the chair, the minutes of the previous meeting shall be read by the Secretary, and passed upon by the Society; the next business in order shall be reports of officers and committees; then new business.

SECTION XXI.

SERVICE OF NOTICE.

It shall be the duty of every member to inform the Secretary by written communication of his place of residence and of any change thereof, and of his post-office address. Service of any notice, under the Constitution or By-Laws, on any member, addressed to his last residence or post-office address, forwarded by mail, shall be efficient service of notice.

Digitized by Google

SECTION XXII.

CERTIFICATE OF MEMBERSHIP.

Members may receive a certificate of membership, which shall be signed by the Governor, Secretary, and Registrar.

SECTION XXIII.

ALTERATION OR AMENDMENT.

No alteration or amendment of the By-Laws shall be made unless notice shall have been duly given in writing, signed by the member proposing the same, at a Court of the Society.

The Secretary shall send a printed copy of the proposed amendment to the members of the Society, and state the Court at which the same will be voted upon. No amendment or alteration shall be made unless adopted by a two-thirds vote of the members present at the Court voting upon the same.

SECTION XXIV.

NOMINATING COMMITTEE.

The Society shall, at a meeting held in the month of November in each year, elect by ballot a Nominating Committee of five members, none of whom shall be officers or members of the Council. It shall be the duty of the Nominating Committee to select the name of a candidate for each office to be filled at the ensuing annual meeting, and to notify the Secretary of the Society of the names selected at least fifteen days before the annual meeting. It shall be the duty of the Secretary to mail to each member of the Society, at least ten days before the annual meeting, a copy of the report of the Nominating Committee.

Digitized by Google

SECTION XXV.

ELECTION OF OFFICERS.

The officers, members of the Council, and Committee on Membership, shall be elected at the General Court by ballot. A plurality of the votes cast for each officer shall determine a choice thereof, and said officers, members of the Council, and Committee on Membership, shall hold office for the period of one year, or until their successors shall be duly elected and qualified.

SECTION XXVI.

FLAG.

The flag shall consist of the red cross of Saint George on a white field, bearing in the centre the seal of Massachusetts Bay Colony — Azure, on a mount between two pine trees vert, an Indian, affronté or, belted with leaves of the second, holding in his dexter hand an arrow paleways, point downwards, and in his sinister hand a bow paleways, of the third; upon a scroll proper, issuing from his mouth, the legend, "Come over and help us" — surrounded by a title scroll, "Sigillum : Gub : et : Societ: de : Mattachusets : Bay : in : Nova : Anglia :" — surmounted by the crown.

SECTION XXVII.

DELEGATES TO THE GENERAL SOCIETY.

There shall be chosen at every annual meeting five delegates and five alternates to the General Society.

SECTION XXVIII.

FORMATION OF LOCAL SOCIETIES.

When ten or more members of the Society shall be resident of a city or town of the Commonwealth of

Digitized by Google

Massachusetts, one of their number may be appointed Local Secretary. Subject to the regulation and direction of the Council, a Local Secretary may, in conjunction with the members locally resident, arrange local commemorations of men and events of Colonial History, and attend to such other matters as by the Council may be expressly committed to him from time to time. He shall communicate with and receive communications from the Council through the Secretary.

SECTION XXIX.

SEAL.

The seal shall be: In the centre the seal of Massachusetts Bay Colony — Azure, on a mount between two pine trees vert, an Indian, affronté or, belted with leaves of the second, holding in his dexter hand an arrow paleways, point downwards, and in his sinister hand a bow paleways of the third; upon a scroll proper, issuing from his mouth, the legend, "Come over and help us:"— surrounded by a title scroll, "Society . of . Colonial . Wars . of . Massachusetts: 1620 . 1775 . 1893:" — surmounted by the crown.

The General Society requires a registration fee of one (1) dollar for each original application for membership, and a similar fee of fifty (50) cents for each supplemental claim. These fees must accompany the application in each case.

Digitized by Google

In Memoriam.

OLIVER HEBER DURRELL, died Jan. 31, 1900. Son of Oliver B. Durrell and Betsey G. Peabody. Born in Cambridge, Mass., Sept. 11, 1847. Admitted to membership April 29, 1898.

JOHN DAVIS WILLIAMS FRENCH, died May 2, 1900. Son of Jonathan French and Hannah Weld Williams. Born in Boston, Mass., Jan. 28, 1841. Admitted to membership May 23, 1896.

ALLAN McCLEERY PARKER CHASE, died May 22, 1900. Son of George S. Chase and Carolyn A. Parker. Born in Somerville, Mass., Nov. 7, 1869. Admitted to membership Feb. 14, 1896.

HOWARD BIGELOW DANIELS, died June 15, 1900. Son of Nathan Hagar Daniels and Isabella Brown. Born in Boston, Mass., Oct. 1, 1865. Admitted to membership Nov. 24, 1896.

JAMES HENRY WIGGIN, died Nov. 3, 1900. Son of James Simon Wiggin and Sarah Elizabeth Robinson. Born in Boston, Mass., May 14, 1836. Admitted to membership Dec. 9, 1895.

CAPT. MONTGOMERY DAVIS PARKER, U.S.A., died Dec. 17, 1900. Son of Montgomery Davis Parker and Caroline Gilman White. Born in Cambridge, Mass., June 20, 1851. Admitted to membership April 21, 1896.

ROGER WOLCOTT, died Dec. 21, 1900. Son of Joshua Huntington Wolcott and Cornelia Frothingham. Born in Boston, Mass., July 13, 1847. Admitted to membership Dec. 18, 1895.

Digitized by Google

CAPT. EDWIN DEXTER WADSWORTH, died Feb. 21, 1901. Son of Thomas T. Wadsworth and Mary Bradlee. Born in Milton, Mass., Dec. 3, 1832. Admitted to membership Feb. 3, 1894.

ALFRED HENRY HERSEY, died Oct. 11, 1901. Son of Alfred Cushing Hersey and Mary Ann Barrett. Born in Boston, Mass., April 18, 1841. Admitted to membership April 22, 1901.

WILLIAM FRANCIS JOY, died Oct. 27, 1901. Son of Capt. Francis Henry Joy and Sarah Goodwin. Born in Marblehead, Aug. 28, 1835. Admitted to membership Feb. 27, 1897.

CHARLES MELLEN TILLINGHAST, died March 7, 1902. Son of Joseph A. Tillinghast and Ann Frances Mellen. Born in Wrentham, Mass., Sept. 16, 1844. Admitted to membership Dec. 5, 1901.

JOSHUA WILBOUR, died March 14, 1902. Son of Joshua Wilbour and Margaret Lloyd. Born in Pawtucket, R.I., March 7, 1840. Admitted to membership Oct. 25, 1895.

GEORGE BIGELOW CHASE, died June 2, 1902. Son of Theodore Chase and Clarina A. Bigelow. Born in Boston, Mass., Oct. 1, 1835. Admitted to membership Dec. 5, 1901.

EDWARD SILAS TOBEY, died July 21, 1902. Son of Edward S. Tobey and Hannah Brown Sprague. Born in Boston, Mass., Sept. 24, 1855. Admitted to membership Nov. 24, 1896.

SAMUEL PARCHER TENNEY, died March 3, 1903. Son of Samuel Newell Tenney and Sarah Parcher. Born in Barre, Mass., Dec. 6, 1838. Admitted to membership Nov. 29, 1897.

CHARLES ANTHONY MORSS, died July 28, 1903. Son of Robert Morss and Mary Adams. Born in Boston, Mass., Oct. 15, 1822. Admitted to membership Oct. 21, 1897.

CAPT. HENRY BRIGHAM RICE, died Sept. 8, 1903. Son of Lewis Rice and Susan Augusta Brigham. Born in Boston, Mass., July 21, 1843. Admitted to membership Nov. 29, 1897.

THOMAS SEDGWICK STEELE, died Sept. 10, 1903. Son of Thomas Steele and Mary Ritter. Born in Hartford Conn., June 11, 1845. Admitted to membership June 3, 1903.

Digitized by Google

DR. FRANCIS ELLINGWOOD ABBOT, died Oct. 22, 1903. Son of Joseph Hale Abbot and Fanny Ellingwood Larcam. Born in Boston, Mass., Nov. 6, 1836. Admitted to membership March 15, 1893.

JAMES STURGIS BRYANT, died Oct. 29, 1903. Son of James Sturgis Bryant and Olive Mather Adams. Born in Hartford, Conn., Sept. 9, 1855. Admitted to membership Oct. 1, 1895.

WILLIAM EMERSON COX, died Nov. 28, 1903. Son of Charles M. Cox and Emeline Vose. Born in Boston, Mass., May 4, 1850. Admitted to membership Feb. 15, 1895.

CHARLES WILLIAM GALLOUPE, died Nov. 28, 1903. Son of Isaac Galloupe and Annis Allen. Born in Beverly, Mass., Sept. 5, 1825. Admitted to membership Oct. 9, 1896.

AUGUSTUS FLAGG, died Nov. 29, 1903. Son of Elisha Flagg and Sarah Chamberlain. Born in Worcester, Mass., Jan. 17, 1818. Admitted to membership Nov. 24, 1896.

JOSIAH LITTLE HALE, M.D., died Dec. 21, 1903. Son of Benjamin Hale and Mary Caroline King. Born in Geneva, N.Y., April 1, 1841. Admitted to membership Oct. 25, 1895.

WALTER HENRY FRENCH, died Aug. 15, 1904. Son of Walter French and Nancy Bean Osgood. Born in Lowell, Mass., Dec. 2, 1837. Admitted to membership Nov. 24, 1896.

CHARLES EDWARD FRENCH, died Aug. 29, 1904. Son of William Edward French and Sarah Augusta Kennison. Born in Boston, Mass., June 26, 1852. Admitted to membership May 7, 1903.

JAMES COWDIN MADISON UPTON, died Sept. 27, 1904. Son of Jacob Upton and Mary Conner Cowdin. Born in Fitchburg, Mass., Nov. 8, 1822. Admitted to membership April 29, 1898.

ENOCH STAFFORD JOHNSON, died Nov. 20, 1904. Son of Otis Johnson and Virginia Taylor. Born in Savannah, Ga., April 12, 1828. Admitted to membership April 21, 1896.

CHARLES HENRY SOUTHER, died Jan. 4, 1905. Son of John Souther and Olive Russell Weare. Born in Boston, Sept. 23, 1849. Admitted to membership Nov. 29, 1897.

Digitized by Google

REV. MORTON STONE, died Feb. 4, 1905. Son of Henry Morton Stone and Louise Besson. Born in Philadelphia, Pa., Oct. 28, 1855. Admitted to membership May 31, 1899.

WILMON WHILLDIN BLACKMAR, died July 16, 1905. Son of Joseph Blackmar and Eliza Jane Philbrick. Born in Bristol, Pa., July 25, 1841. Admitted to membership Nov. 22, 1898.

LEANDER MILLER HASKINS, died Aug. 1, 1905. Son of Moses Haskins and Betsey D. Clark. Born in Rockport, Mass., June 20, 1842. Admitted to membership Feb. 2, 1897.

BENJAMIN BARSTOW TORREY, died Sept. 11, 1905. Son of Haviland Torrey and Salome Barstow. Born in Pembroke, Mass., Nov. 22, 1837. Admitted to membership April 25, 1900.

JAMES BAILEY UPHAM, died Nov. 25, 1905. Son of Rev. James Upham and Cynthia Jane Bailey. Born in New Hampton, N.H., Dec. 27, 1845. Admitted to membership April 6, 1905.

CHARLES HOOPER TRASK, died Dec. 11, 1905. Son of Richard Trask and Abigail Hooper. Born in Manchester, Mass., Sept. 4, 1824. Admitted to membership Jan. 25, 1899.

GEORGE ALLEN DARY, died Dec. 30, 1905. Son of George Leonard Dary and Rebekah G. Stall. Born in Taunton, Mass., Nov. 30, 1842. Admitted to membership March 21, 1899.

HENRY BRYANT, died Jan. 10, 1906. Son of James Sturgis Bryant and Olive Mather Adams. Born in Springfield, Mass., Sept. 21, 1847. Admitted to membership Oct. 1, 1895.

Digitized by Google

EVENTS IN THE HISTORY OF THE SOCIETY.

1900–1905.

JANUARY 24, 1900. At a special court held at Young's Hotel, Mr. Walter H. Small, Superintendent of Schools of Chelsea, read a paper on "Some Phases of Colonial Schools."

FEBRUARY 22. At a special court held at the Vendome, Mr. John T. Brown, of Newburyport, read a paper on "Portraits of Washington," followed by an eloquent address on "George Washington" by Hon. Solon W. Stevens, of Lowell.

MARCH 27. At a special court held at Young's Hotel, Francis H. Brown, M.D., read a paper on "The Practice of Medicine in New England before 1700."

APRIL 25. At a special court held at Young's Hotel, Mr. George E. Littlefield read a paper on "Captain William Peirce," the favorite captain of the Pilgrims and Puritans, the master of the Anne, Mayflower, and Lyon."

MAY 31. At a special court held at Young's Hotel, Mr. Charles Wellington Stone read a paper on "A Sequel to Cotton Mather's Narrative of the Exeter Fight."

OCTOBER 30. At a special court held at Young's Hotel, Dr. Isaac Francis Galloupe read a paper on "An Incident of the Pequot War."

Digitized by Google

NOVEMBER 27. By special invitation the November court was held at the residence of Commander J. Giles Eaton, Navy Yard, Charlestown. Commander Eaton invited the members to visit the rope walks and forges of the Navy Yard with Commander Pillsbury and Captain Wilde. The members were also received by Admiral Sampson, who welcomed the Society to the Navy Yard.

DECEMBER 21. The Eighth Annual Meeting of the Society for the election of officers was held at Young's Hotel at 3 P.M. In the evening at 7 o'clock the members assembled for the Eighth Annual Court and Dinner at Copley Hall. The speakers were: the Governor of the Society, A. J. C. Sowdon, Hosea S. Knowlton, Attorney-general of Massachusetts, Rev. James Eells, Rear Admiral Albert S. Barker, Mr. Everett P. Wheeler, of New York, Rev. George Hodges, D.D., and Mr. Abner C. Goodell.

JANUARY 29, 1901. At a special court held at Young's Hotel, a very interesting paper was read on "The Parish System of Massachusetts," by Mr. H. T. Lummis, of Lynn.

FEBRUARY 22. The observance of Washington's Birthday anniversary was held at the Hotel Vendome. Rev. W. H. Morrison, of Brockton, spoke on "Lafayette, the friend of Washington." Mr. Charles W. Galloupe exhibited some rare contemporary prints of Washington, Franklin, and Lafayette and allegorical prints of the period handsomely framed. Mr. Walter K. Watkins exhibited some pay accounts of different French officers in the Rhode Island campaign.

MARCH 19. At a special court at Young's Hotel, an address was given by Mr. C. W. Ernst on "The

Digitized by Google

Town and the Revolution." Mr. A. J. Moulton, former President of the Sons of the American Revolution of Maine, and a member of the Society of Colonial Wars of that State, spoke on "Colonial and Revolutionary Matters."

APRIL 15. At a special court at Young's Hotel, Captain A. A. Folsom read "The Journal of Sarah Deming; her flight from Boston to Providence, 19 April, 1775."

MAY 31. At a special court held at Young's Hotel, Mr. George Leslie Nichols read a paper on "Old Taverns."

JUNE 28. Annual Field Day at Marblehead Neck. Dinner was served at the Club House of the Corinthian Yacht Club.

OCTOBER 29. At a special court held at Young's Hotel, Mr. Horace E. Ware read a paper on "The Charter and the Men."

NOVEMBER 27. At a special court held at Young's Hotel, Mr. Walter Kendall Watkins read a paper on "A Searchlight on Colonial Life."

DECEMBER 21. The Ninth Annual Meeting of the Society for election of officers was held at Young's Hotel, Forefathers' Day, December 21, at 2.30 P.M. At 6 P.M. at the Brunswick the Annual Court and Dinner were held. Governor Sowdon presided and introduced the following named speakers:

Rt. Rev. William Lawrence, D.D., Bishop of Massachusetts, Deputy-Governor General Howland Pell, General A. W. Greeley, Thornton K. Lothrop, Myles Standish, M.D., Governor George C. Nightingale of the Rhode Island Society of Colonial Wars, Rev. Frederick B. Allen, and Captain J. Giles Eaton, U.S.N.

Digitized by Google

JANUARY 31, 1902. At a special court held at Young's Hotel, Rev. Daniel D. Addison, D.D., of Brookline, read a paper on "The First One Hundred Years of the Church of England in Massachusetts."

FEBRUARY 22. The observance of Washington's Birthday anniversary was held at the Hotel Vendome. Chief Justice John H. Stiness, of Rhode Island, read a paper on "George Washington's Character."

MARCH 19. At a special court held at Young's Hotel, Mr. Edwin M. Mead read a paper on "New England in England."

APRIL 23. At a special court held at Young's Hotel, Mr. John Howland Crandon read a paper on "Colonial and Revolutionary Social Life."

MAY 20–23. On invitation of the Massachusetts Society, the Triennial General Assembly of the National Society was held in Boston in 1902.

THE MASSACHUSETTS DELEGATES TO THE GENERAL ASSEMBLY, MAY 20, 1902.

DELEGATES. — Rt. Rev. William Lawrence, D.D., Capt. Joseph Giles Eaton, U.S.N., Gen. Francis Henry Appleton, Walter Kendall Watkins, S. Arthur Bent. Also *ex-officio*: Deputy Governor General A. J. C. Sowdon, Chancellor General Charles Upham Bell.

ALTERNATES. — F. Apthorp Foster, Nathaniel Johnson Rust, Frank Merriam, Capt. Albert Alonzo Folsom, Joseph Grafton Minot.

THE COMMITTEES FOR THE GENERAL ASSEMBLY.

TRIENNIAL COMMITTEE. — Governor A. J. C. Sowdon, Chairman, Gen. Francis Henry Appleton, Capt. Joseph Giles Eaton, U.S.N., Rev. Charles Lewis Hutchins, D.D., Capt. Albert Alonzo Folsom, Edwin Sanford Crandon, Joseph Grafton Minot, Abijah Thompson.

ON DINNER OF THE COUNCIL TO GENERAL OFFICERS. — Joseph Grafton Minot, Chairman, Henry Nelson Bigelow, Alfred Dwight Foster, Frank Merriam, John Henry Brooks.

Digitized by Google

On Excursion to Concord and Lexington. — Joshua Bennett Holden, Chairman, Horace Everett Ware, Rev. Charles Lewis Hutchins, D.D., John Nelson Parker, John Anthony Remick, Maj. Samuel King Williams, Rev. Charles Williams Duane, Edward Webster McGlenen, George Francis Pierce, Levi Swanton Gould, Walter Kendall Watkins, Alva Sylvanus Wood.

On Excursion to Plymouth. — Edward Tobey Barker, Chairman, Grenville Howland Norcross, Dr. Myles Standish, Edward Willard Howe, Rev. James Eells, John Graham Moseley, Henry Macy Upham, James Atkins Noyes, Charles Sumner Parsons, John Humphreys Storer, Roger Wolcott.

On Reception at Hotel Somerset. — Charles Gurley Saunders, Chairman, Nathaniel Thayer, Edwin Hale Abbot, Joseph Grafton Minot, Charles Sumner Hamlin, Moses Greeley Parker, M.D., George Henry Leonard, James Gregory Mumford, M.D., Frederick Silsbee Whitwell, Charles Edwin Stratton, Dawes Eliot Furness, Charles Warner Dexter, Francis Inman Amory, Stephen Chase, Eben Sumner Draper.

Press Committee. — Edwin Sanford Crandon, William Wallace Lunt, Walter Kendall Watkins.

At 10 A.M. on Tuesday, 20th May, the visiting delegates enjoyed an "Observation Trip" around Boston and through the suburbs by electric cars.

At 4 P.M. a meeting of the General Council was held at the Hotel Somerset and in the evening a dinner was given by the Governor and Council of the Massachusetts Society to the General Officers and Delegates which was attended by nearly two hundred and fifty members and guests.

The new ball-room was first used as a banquet hall on this occasion and the speakers were Governor A. J. C. Sowdon, Governor-General Frederic J. De Peyster, Rt. Rev. William Lawrence, Deputy Governor-General Richard M. Cadwallader, Deputy Governor-General Joseph L. Brent, General E. Burd Grubb, Deputy Governor-General E. Morgan Wood, Governor Samuel F. Smith, Treasurer-General Edward Shippen, Deputy Governor-General Howland Pell.

Digitized by Google

On Wednesday at 10 A.M. a visit was paid the Governor of the Commonwealth at the State House. At 11 the General Assembly was organized at Faneuil Hall, and at 1.30 a luncheon was served, the business being resumed at 2.30.

In the afternoon, after the adjournment, many delegates availed themselves of the kind invitation of Professor Sargent and visited his fine estate in Brookline.

In the evening a reception was held at the Somerset by the State Society to the General Officers, Delegates, members, and ladies.

Thursday at 10 A.M. one hundred and twenty-five Delegates, members, and ladies went by special train to Concord. Carriages were then taken to view the places of interest in that town, and then the party went by train to Lexington, where lunch was served at the Old Belfry Club, and later places of historic interest in Lexington were visited.

Friday a party of one hundred and forty went by special train to Plymouth. Lunch was served in the Armory of the Standish Guards, and after all the places of note were seen in Plymouth, a portion of the party visited Duxbury at the invitation of Dr. Myles Standish.

SOCIETY OF COLONIAL WARS
IN THE COMMONWEALTH OF MASSACHUSETTS,
BOSTON, May 29, 1902.

To the Members: The Governor of the Massachusetts Society desires to congratulate the members upon the great success which attended the recent meeting of the General Assembly in this city. It was an event which will be long remembered, and cannot fail to add to the dignity and good name of the Society in this community.

Our visitors were enthusiastic in their appreciation of our hospitality, and our efforts for their entertainment. Nothing occurred to mar our plans, and even nature smiled upon us with four beautiful spring days.

The Governor desires to thank every member who in any way contributed to the happy result. He would express his gratitude to all the members of

Digitized by Google

the several committees. He would especially record his indebtedness to one hundred and eighty-seven members who contributed $2,250, which sum of money enabled the committees to plan upon a liberal scale. This money, added to that already in the treasury, will enable us to meet all expenses without encroaching upon the Life Membership Fund of $2,600.

We cannot forget the cordial reception by His Excellency Governor Crane, and the generous spirit in which we were met by the citizens of Concord, Lexington, and Plymouth. The interest shown by Mr. Gleason, of Hotel Somerset, and the decorators, Mr. Galvin and Messrs. Lamprell and Marble, is worthy of mention. We are indebted to the Boston press for appreciative records of our proceedings. While members of our committees did what they could, the burden of responsibility and detail, as is usual in such cases, rested upon a very few active members, and your Governor hereby records his special obligations and thanks to the following gentlemen for whose constant interest and devotion, sound judgment, and good taste the Society owes its grateful thanks. The work could not have been better done.

Joseph Grafton Minot, Lieut.-Governor; Edward Webster McGlenen, Secretary; Walter Kendall Watkins, Genealogist; Abijah Thompson, Treasurer; Edwin Sanford Crandon, Registrar; John Anthony Remick, Edward Tobey Barker, Charles Gurley Saunders, Joshua Bennett Holden, Francis Henry Appleton, Charles Lewis Hutchins, Albert Alonzo Folsom.

We have regretted the absence of the Deputy Governor, Capt. Joseph Giles Eaton, U.S.N., in command of the "Oregon" on the Pacific Coast; and a letter recently received from him expresses his own great disappointment, as he had fully expected to be present with us.

For myself, gentlemen of the Society, you will permit me to add that I have been greatly honored in being your representative during the notable meeting of the General Assembly in Boston, and I thank one and all for their interest in the occasion.

A. J. C. Sowdon,
Governor.

October 16. At a special court held at Young's Hotel, Mr. Edward Webster McGlenen read a paper on "Christ Church and the Signal Lights, 18 April, 1775." Rev. Mr. Duane, Rector of Christ Church, also spoke.

November 19. At a special court held at Young's Hotel, Rev. R. Perry Bush, of Chelsea, read a paper on "Las Casas, the Saint of Guatemala."

Digitized by Google

DECEMBER 22. The Tenth Annual Meeting for the election of officers was held at Young's Hotel at 3 P.M. At 6 P.M. the Tenth Annual Court was celebrated by a dinner at the Hotel Lenox. Governor A. J. C. Sowdon presided. The speakers of the evening were General Francis H. Appleton, Josiah Quincy, Winslow Warren, President-General of the Society of the Cincinnati, Professor George Kittredge, President of the Colonial Society, Dr. Myles Standish, Hon. Henry Sweetser Dewey, and Rev. George M. Bodge.

JANUARY 22, 1903. At a special court held at Young's Hotel (72d regular meeting), the names of members of the various committees for the following year were read by the Governor, and proposed amendments to the By-laws were discussed.

FEBRUARY 22. The Society met at the Hotel Vendome for the observance of Washington's Birthday anniversary at 3 P.M. Professor Edwin A. Grosvenor, of Amherst College, gave an address on "What the World Thought and Said of Washington."

MARCH 19. At a special court held at Young's Hotel, Captain Rufus G. F. Candage read a very interesting paper on "Jeremy Gridley, a Celebrated Lawyer of the Eighteenth Century (1701–1767)."

APRIL 29. The Tenth Anniversary of the Incorporation of the Society was held at the Hotel Lenox at 8 P.M. Mr. Fred. A. Pitcher, Principal of the Shurtleff School, Chelsea, read a paper on "The German Settlement of Waldoboro, Maine." Mr. S. Arthur Bent spoke of the "Early Days of the Society" and Hon. Solon W. Stevens, of Lowell, on "The Aims and Purposes of the Society."

Digitized by Google

MAY 20. At a special court held at Young's Hotel, Hon. Levi S. Gould read a paper on "Ancient and Modern Middlesex."

JUNE 3. Reception by Captain J. Giles Eaton, U.S.N., on board the battleship "Massachusetts" at the Charlestown Navy Yard from 3 to 6 P.M.

OCTOBER 27. At a special court held at Young's Hotel, Colonel Thomas Wentworth Higginson read a paper on "Henry Tufts, a New England Vagabond."

NOVEMBER 25. At a special court held at Young's Hotel, Mr. Ernest N. Bagg read a paper on "The Psalms and Hymns of the Forefathers."

DECEMBER 21. The Eleventh Annual Meeting of the Society for the election of officers was held at Young's Hotel at 3 P.M. Rev. A. E. Dunning, D.D., editor of the Congregationalist, read a paper on "Surviving Ideals of Our Forefathers."

JANUARY 20, 1904. At Young's Hotel a paper was read by Mr. F. Rockwood Hall on Governor William Shirley.

FEBRUARY 22. The annual observance of Washington's Birthday was celebrated at the Hotel Vendome. The speaker of the occasion was Rev. George Hodges, D.D., of Cambridge, who read a paper on "Washington."

MARCH 15. The eighty-second meeting of the Society was held at Young's Hotel. Mr. Andrew McFarland Davis read a paper on "Crude Ideas on the Subject of Banking by our Ancestors."

APRIL 29. At Young's Hotel Professor Frederick J. Turner, of the State University of Wisconsin, read a paper on the "Westward Advance of the Seventeenth Century."

Digitized by Google

MAY 19. At Young's Hotel Mr. Arthur Gilman read a paper on "The Siege of Louisburg."

JUNE 16–18. The Field Day and Excursion at Fryeburg, Maine.

OCTOBER 10. At a meeting at Young's Hotel Professor Barrett Wendell gave an informal talk on "The National Character of America."

NOVEMBER 23. At Young's Hotel Mr. James Phillips Duncan gave an address on "Salem's Commercial Enterprise."

DECEMBER 21. The Annual Meeting was held at Young's Hotel and the officers for the next year were elected. Rev. Dr. Eells, of the First Church, spoke on the "Pilgrim and Puritan."

JANUARY 18, 1905. Hon. J. O. Lyford, Naval Officer of the port of Boston, gave an address before the Society at the Hotel Vendome on "The Customs Service of the United States, its Origin and Work."

FEBRUARY 22. The annual dinner of the Society was held at the Hotel Somerset.

MARCH 22. At Young's Hotel Harvey N. Shepard, Esq., spoke on "The Old North End."

APRIL 26. At Young's Hotel Rev. James De Normandie, D.D., gave an address on "Colonial Matters at the Piscataqua."

MAY 17. At an evening meeting at the Hotel Vendome Mr. James W. Brooks, of Petersham, spoke on "Petersham in the Early Days."

Digitized by Google

THE CHARTER AND THE MEN.

[Read before the Society by HORACE E. WARE, October 29, 1901.]

IN the early part of the 17th century there began in the British Islands, principally in England, the vigorous development of those commercial companies and colonizing movements which have done so much in spreading civilization and enlightenment over the earth.

Those companies were generally organized under the authority of a royal charter constituting the projectors of the enterprise and their associates a corporation, granting them tracts of territory, monopolies of trade or otherwise, and prescribing the form of corporate management, frequently clothing the corporation and its officers with some political powers. As a rule the companies had their headquarters and meetings somewhere in England, generally in London. I shall make reference to some of the charters of these companies, and shall call especial attention to a peculiarity in the charter of the Massachusetts Bay Company, being the absence of any provision therein requiring the corporation, or its board of government, to reside, so to speak, in England.

I would also, among other things, ask your consideration of some of the intentions of the founders of the Massachusetts Colony, and of some of the far-reaching consequences resulting from their acts, particularly from their action in transferring the charter and government

Digitized by Google

of the Company from England to its territory here in New England.

I now call your attention to the first Charter of Virginia. This Charter was granted by King James the First under date of April 10, 1606.

Under that instrument Sir Thomas Gates and certain others named, of London, and all such others as were or should be joined unto them, were to be called the First Colony; and Thomas Hanham and certain others named and all such others of Plymouth or elsewhere as were or should be joined unto them, were to be called the Second Colony. The First Colony was empowered to make their first settlement at any place upon the coast of America between 34° and 41° of North latitude; and the Second Colony was empowered to make their first settlement at any place upon that coast between 38° and 45° of North latitude.[1]

The territory of each Colony was to extend one hundred miles along the coast and one hundred miles into the interior from every part of the coast line, — said coast line to measure fifty miles to the Northward and fifty miles to the Southward of the first settlement.

Neither Colony was to make their first settlement within one hundred miles of the place of the settlement which the other Colony might first have located. The reason for this provision was that under the provisions of the Charter just mentioned, either Colony might make its first settlement between 38° and 41° of latitude.

Each Colony was to have a council to order matters,

[1]The position on the coast of the degrees of latitude named may be briefly stated as follows: 34° is slightly south of Wilmington, N.C.; 41° is slightly north of New York City; 38° is at the boundary between Maryland and Virginia; and 45° is slightly south of St. John, New Brunswick.

Digitized by Google

etc., to or within such Colony, according to laws, ordinances, and instructions to be given by the king. Each of these two councils was to consist of thirteen persons to be ordained, made and removed from time to time as directed in said instructions.

The Charter further provided that there should be a council established "here in England," to consist of thirteen persons to be appointed by the King, to be called "Our Council of Virginia," which was to have the superior management and direction of and for all matters that should concern the government as well of said several Colonies as of any other place within said precincts of 34° and 45°.

Both Colonies or Companies were created by the same instrument; evidently so that one should have no precedence over the other, especially in the zone between the parallels of 38° and 41° of latitude, in which either Colony might establish its first plantation or settlement, as just stated.

The Second Charter of Virginia is dated May 23, 1609. Settlement had been made at Jamestown under the First Charter under the auspices of the First Colony; but the terms of that Charter not having been adequate to meet existing conditions, the Second Charter was granted. By it Robert Earl of Salisbury and others were incorporated under the name of The Treasurer and Company of Adventurers and Planters of the City of London for the First Colony in Virginia.

By this Charter the territory in that part of America called Virginia lying along the coast distances of two hundred miles to the north and two hundred miles to the south of Point Comfort, and lying from the seacoast aforesaid into the land throughout from sea to sea, was granted to said Treasurer and Company. There was to be a council in England (as in former letters patent)

Digitized by Google

for supervision of the Colony which was to be elected by the Company.

By the Third Charter of Virginia, dated March 12, 1612, the Bermudas were included in the last-named Company's territory. This Charter contained some further provisions in the interest of the Company.

The first assembly in Virginia, also said to be the first representative assembly in America, was convened July 30, 1619, by Governor Yeardley under authority of a commission executed by the Virginia Company.

July 24, 1621, the Treasurer, Council, and Company passed an ordinance for a council of state and general assembly. The council of state was to be chosen by the Treasurer, Council, and Company. The general assembly was to consist of the council of state and two burgesses from every town, hundred, etc., chosen by the people of the Colony.

The general assembly did not become a fixed institution, as the Virginia Charter was annulled under writ of *quo warranto* in 1624. Thereafter the Colonists could not have demanded government, more or less representative, through their Charter, but with more reason and precedent might ask for such government as being the birthright of Englishmen. As a matter of royal concession, however, the provincial assembly continued to be regularly called together. Virginia continued a royal province until the War for American Independence.

I will now make reference to the corporation commonly known as the Council for New England.

The patent to the Council for New England granted by James I. under date of November 3, 1620, began by reference to the Virginia Charter of 1606, the First Charter, and the subsequent separation of the First and Second Colonies occasioned by the Second Virginia Charter, that of 1609. The King then proceeds to grant

Digitized by Google

that the territory in breadth from 40° to 48° Northerly latitude and in length from sea to sea shall be the limits of the Second (Virginia) Colony, said territory to be thereafter known by the name of New England in America.[1] The patent made the Council a corporation by the name of The Council established at Plymouth in the County of Devon for the planting, ruling, ordering, and governing of New England in America; and granted to it the territory aforesaid. Said Council was to consist of forty persons.

By instrument of March 19, 1627–8, the Council for New England granted to Sir Henry Rosewell and others the territory afterwards confirmed by royal charter to the Massachusetts Bay Company, and which in a moment I shall describe.

The Council for New England surrendered its patent to the crown in 1635. During its corporate existence it had made grants of territory other than that to Rosewell and others above referred to, among them the grants to Gorges and Mason. The purposes of most of these grants, however, were frustrated, among other causes therefor being the confusing and inconsistent descriptions of the territories granted.

By Charter under date of March 4, 1628–9, King Charles I. confirmed and granted to Sir Henry Rosewell and others the territory which had been granted to them by the Council for New England under instrument of March 19, 1627–8, before mentioned, described in brief as follows:

All that part of New England, in America, lying between the Merrimac and Charles Rivers, also the lands within the space of three English miles on the south part of Charles River or of any and every part thereof, and

[1] 40° is, say, the latitude of Philadelphia, and 48° is, say, the latitude of the Bay of Chaleur.

Digitized by Google

all lands within three miles to the southward of the southernmost part of Massachusetts Bay; also all lands within three miles to the northward of Merrimac River or to the northward of any and every part thereof, and by the above breadth from the Atlantic on the east to the South Sea (Pacific Ocean) on the west.

The Charter ordains that said Sir Henry Rosewell and others shall be a body corporate and politic by the name of The Governor and Company of the Massachusetts Bay in New England.

The Massachusetts Bay Charter was vacated in 1684 in the reign of Charles II. by judgment of the Court of Chancery upon a writ of *scire facias*. Thenceforth the Charter was invalid at law, but its mission of stupendous importance had been accomplished. The Court of Chancery at the instigation of the King might make the Charter a legal nullity. But neither Court nor King could annul the results of the work prosecuted under its authority and protection. These are interwoven with the institutions of the land, and with the very structure of the Republic.

You notice from what I have stated that the Council for New England took the place of the Second Virginia Colony,

And that the Council for New England granted to Rosewell and others the territory described and afterwards confirmed to them as the Massachusetts Bay Company by the King;

Therefore, we may say that the Massachusetts Bay Company succeeded to some of the rights and equities of the original Second Virginia Colony, one of the two Colonies named in the First Virginia Charter.

As I have stated, the First Virginia Charter was granted

Digitized by Google

by King James I., in 1606. Let us now recall to mind that the Charter to the Governor and Company of Merchants of London trading into the East Indies, commonly known as the East India Company, was granted by Queen Elizabeth under date of December 31, 1600. Thus these two Charters were granted within a period of six years.

These Charters have severally been amended and changed, or vacated, and other methods of administration and of government have been substituted for them; but they are most important to keep in mind as being the first comprehensive, concrete schemes put in writing and permanent in their consequences for the organized coöperation of Englishmen in carrying out the aspirations of their race for mighty enterprises which, towards the East and towards the West, were to sweep onward over land and sea in successive waves of commercial and political development; and now at the close of three centuries you have seen these influences of common origin, but met from opposite directions in their several courses around the world, coöperating in the Chinese empire for measures in favor of unrestricted commerce and for the amelioration of the condition of the peoples of those distant lands.

Keeping the dates of the East India and Virginia Charters in mind, we are struck by the historical circumstance that Shakespeare began his dramatic and poetical productions about the year 1586, and continued them to a time more or less near his death in 1616. At the period of these Charters, therefore, there was being perpetuated in writing, wisdom the most profound, sentiments the most beautiful and sublime, and fantasies the most spiritual, that any one human mind has ever expressed. Living when he did, that marvellous man and his works have become the common heritage of the

Digitized by Google

descendants of the men of that time, whether those descendants live in the parent land or elsewhere.

Though the political rights of the people of the New England Colonies, other than of those in the Colony of Massachusetts Bay, were not protected by charters in the early years after their settlement, yet largely, perhaps almost entirely, owing to the political distractions in the British Islands, the people of those Colonies had not been interfered with, and practically enjoyed as much autonomy as did the people of the Massachusetts Colony; but there must have been continual uncertainty in their minds as to how long such conditions would continue.

Charters containing liberal provisions were finally obtained by Connecticut (the New Haven and Connecticut Colonies being merged thereby into one Colony) and Rhode Island in the years 1662 and 1663 respectively. These Charters were not vacated by the court, though a process of *quo warranto* was issued against the Connecticut Charter in 1684, but no judgment was entered thereon. The Charter of Connecticut was in abeyance some two years while the Colony was under the rule of Andros, but government under it was resumed on the deposition of Andros in 1689. The State Constitution of 1776 continued the Charter in force, with a few changes, and it remained the fundamental law of Connecticut until the adoption of a new constitution in 1818. The Charter of Rhode Island, with the exception of the brief period of Andros' administration, 1686 to 1689, continued to be its fundamental law until the adoption of the State Constitution in 1842.

For a good deal of the time previous to the forfeiture of the Massachusetts Charter the affairs of New Hampshire and of the hither portion of Maine had been supervised by the Massachusetts Colony. The Plymouth

Digitized by Google

Colony never obtained a royal charter as a separate colony. It was united with the Massachusetts Bay Colony in the Province Charter of 1691.

The Massachusetts Colony from her greater population, wealth, and material resources, and occupying a more secure position from the possession of her Charter, naturally held the leading position among the New England Colonies in the early period; and her authority and influence was undoubtedly largely instrumental in establishing what we understand as New England institutions in those other Colonies as well as within her own limits. Moreover, many persons had gone into the other New England Colonies after having lived awhile in the Massachusetts Colony, where they must have become familiar with her colonial and town administration.

A moment's reflection will show us that the people of the Massachusetts Bay Colony during the space of two generations, roughly speaking, following the settlement, exercised a greater degree of freedom in the administration of government than the people of Massachusetts have ever since exercised. For even since being independent of Great Britain, Massachusetts as well as the other States, on the acceptance of the Constitution, surrendered certain prerogatives of government, and rightly so, to the National Union. This surrender was voluntary to be sure, but a full appreciation of its character and extent and of the fact that the general government now exercises within Massachusetts the several powers granted it, makes us realize by comparison how extensive must have been the autonomy of the Colony during the existence of its Charter.

The memory of the successful experiment of the Colony in the management of its affairs through the greater part of the seventeenth century undoubtedly exercised a considerable influence in making her people

Digitized by Google

intolerant of interference, and in keeping them in a constant state of restlessness until the outcome of the War for Independence.

Outside New England and Virginia, most of the English Colonies on the American continent were, in their early history, administered under the so-called proprietary charters. In most of those charters there was the provision that laws might be passed by the proprietaries with the consent of the general assemblies, or *vice versa*, the consent of the king being required in some charters.

The case of Pennsylvania may be referred to as an instance of a proprietary charter.

William Penn had petitioned for the charter or patent to satisfy a claim of some 16,000 pounds he had inherited from his father, Admiral Penn, against the King. The Charter, dated March 4, 1681, made the grant of the territory to Penn, his heirs and assigns. Among the considerations for the grant as recited in the Charter was the conduct and courage of Admiral Penn in the battle and victory against the Dutch Fleet in 1665. Thus this great concession was made to this man of peace largely because of the death and destruction dealt out by his father in the operations of war. We can imagine the witty Charles giving utterance to some pleasantry on the acceptance by the bustling Quaker of a patent containing a sentiment so inconsistent with his principles.

In the Proprietary Colonies it is evident that the body of citizens or freemen had not the same influence in the government that they had in the New England Colonies. On account of his or their original ownership of all the land and for other reasons the influence and authority of the proprietary, whether an individual or a group of men, naturally overshadowed that of any of the freemen. There was, however, probably some improvement in the

Digitized by Google

position of the freemen when the charters were surrendered to or purchased by the Crown, as was done in the case of some of them, after which the colonies were administered as royal provinces.

I now invite you to consider the peculiar feature of the Massachusetts Charter to which I have referred, to the action of the members of the company because of this feature of their Charter, and to some of the important historical consequences that have followed such action.

The great companies chartered by the sovereigns of England, of which the Virginia Council or Company may be considered an instance, possessed functions both commercial and colonial. Generally speaking, territories were either granted them by the king, or they were empowered to acquire lands from other sources. The freemen, or members of the companies, were citizens of the British Isles; as I have before stated, meetings or courts of the companies were held in England, and their boards of chief officers held their meetings and had their offices in England, for the most part in the City of London. From thence these boards of officers sent out governors and other officials and agents to the territories owned by the company, or to the places where their commercial ventures were being prosecuted. These officials and agents were to preserve law and order in the territories and about the property of the company, and to attend to its matters of trade and business. They necessarily must have had considerable discretionary powers, but they were always subject to the governing board in England. The corporation thus being resident in England and its highest officers acting there in their official capacity, any proceedings on its or their part unsatisfactory to the king would soon be made known to

Digitized by Google

him; and the company would be liable to interference from the royal government, through process from the courts or otherwise, in cases where the proceedings of the company were not in accordance with the king's wishes.

As instances of such companies which had their chief governing board in England, I would mention the East India Company, the Virginia Company, the Council for New England, and, at a later date, the Hudson's Bay Company. I would also say in this connection that in the document written by Governor Winthrop hereinafter quoted from, it is stated that those who procured patents for the Bermudas and the West Indies kept the headquarters of those companies in England.

Such being the practice at the period when the Massachusetts Charter was granted, some far-sighted men perceived that, if the provisions of the contemplated charter or patent should not in terms prohibit the company from having its general courts and the meetings of its chief governing officers held in its territory in America, but should leave it permissible for them to do so, — that is, leave it permissible for the company to become resident in Massachusetts and to take its charter thither, — and if such transfer to America should be effected, not only would the enterprise be more likely to be successful commercially, but practically all the other functions of the government of the territory would be merged in those of the government under the charter so located in Massachusetts; and that the government of that territory would in effect be a Commonwealth, subject in a general way to the king, but removed from the influence of the royal court, and comparatively free from its tyrrannical exactions. Undoubtedly the knowledge of the success of the Plymouth Colony in establishing and maintaining a form of government and of religious organization most satisfactory to its people without interference

Digitized by Google

from the home government was suggestive of the idea. But the object now sought was to have the institutions which the leading men of the enterprise had it in mind to establish protected by royal charter. They were successful in obtaining such a charter in this respect as they desired. For if you will examine the Massachusetts Charter, you will find no provisions requiring the Company or its board of government to be resident in England. The Charter being free of any such restriction, it followed as a matter of law that the Company's entire machinery of government might be located within its own landed possessions and where practically all of the operations of the Corporation had best be exercised. And that the omission in the Charter of provisions requiring the Company to keep its headquarters in England was intentional, and that such omission was at the instance of the leaders in the enterprise, I will now cite evidence to show.

In connection with the granting of the Massachusetts Bay Charter, and in accordance, as I understand it, with the practice in such cases, there was issued from the Privy Seal office, dated February, 1628–9, the so-called Docquet of Grant to Sir Henry Rosewell and others authorizing the draft of the charter. This appears to have been a brief memorandum of more or less of the provisions intended to be incorporated in the charter.

The following is a copy of the Docquet:

"A grant and confirmation unto Sir Henry Rosewell, his partners, and their associates, to their heirs and assigns for ever, of a part of America, called New-England, granted unto him by a charter from divers noblemen and others, to whom the same was granted by the late King James, with a tenure in socage, and reservation of one-third part of the gold and silver ore: Incorporating them by the name of the governor and company of the Massa-

Digitized by Google

chusetts-Bay, in New England, in America, with such other privileges, for electing governors and officers here in England for the said company; with such other privileges and immunities as were originally granted to the said noblemen and others, and are usually allowed to corporations here in England. His Magesty's pleasure, signified by Sir Ralph Freemen, upon direction of the lord-keeper of the great seal; subscribed by Mr. Attorney general; procured by the lord viscount Dorchester; February, 1628. Memorandum. Their charter passed 4th March following."[1]

It thus appears that on some date in February, 1628–9, it was distinctly stated in an official document that the governors and officers for the Company were to be elected "here in England."

If such had been the intention of the royal government on the fourth of March following (the date of the Massachusetts Charter), a provision to that effect at greater length and in more detail would have been inserted in the Charter, for the Docquet bore no comparison with the Charter either in legal importance or in length or elaboration of language. If there were nothing further known on the matter these extracts from the records would show that the intention of the royal government requiring the residence of the corporation to be in England had changed between some day in February and the fourth day of March, 1628–9, and that it had yielded that requirement on or before the latter date. But we have something outside the record which effectu-

[1] The language of the Docquet, as quoted, is taken from the copy of same in the lecture delivered by Joel Parker, LL.D., before the Lowell Institute, entitled, "The First Charter and the Early Religious Legislation of Massachusetts." That and other lectures were published in one volume by the Massachusetts Historical Society in 1869, and the copy of the Docquet is on page 381 of that volume. See also with reference to Docquet annexed to Bill providing for the Charter Memorial History of Boston, Volume 1, pp. 331, 332.

Digitized by Google

ally corroborates this conclusion; something not less than the statement of Governor Winthrop himself.

In the old Winthrop family residence at New London was found some forty years since the original draft in Governor Winthrop's handwriting of a document entitled "Arbitrary Government described; and the Government of the Massachusetts vindicated from that aspersion." This paper was written in 1644. The occasion for it was because of the contention by the Deputies that the Magistrates were exercising arbitrary government in opposing the Deputies' claim of judicial authority, and perhaps for other reasons. The document is in the nature of a treatise or argument to show that the course pursued by the Magistrates under the Charter was not open to the charge of arbitrary government. There was also found in the same file with the treatise, the report of a committee of the Deputies upon it and Winthrop's commentaries on that report. This brief statement of the purpose of Winthrop's treatise is made so you may see in what connection was written the following paragraph referring to the Massachusetts Charter, taken from the document:

"The last clause is for the Governing of the Inhabitants within the Plantation. For it being the manner for such as procured Patents for Virginia, Burmudas and the West Indies, to keep the chief Government in the hands of the Company residing in England (& so this was intended & with much difficulty we got it abscinded) this clause is inserted in this and all other Patents whereby the Company in England might establish a Government & Officers here in any form used in England as Governor and Counsel, Justices of Peace, Mayor, Bailiffs &c., & accordingly Mr. Endicott and others with him, were established a Governor and Council here, before the Government was transferred hither: and that clause is expressed in these words: —"

Digitized by Google

He then quotes the paragraph in the Charter giving authority to the Governor and Company in general court assembled to make, etc., orders, laws, etc., for the government of the Plantation and Inhabitants and the appointment of officers.[1]

So we have Governor Winthrop's statement that it was originally intended that the chief government of the Colony should be kept in England, but that those moving for the Charter got such provisions abscinded in the course of its preparation.

This statement completely explains why the provisions of the Docquet requiring the officers of the Company to be elected in England were not incorporated in the Charter, and shows that such omission was intentional.

Historians and others have marvelled that the King granted a Charter which did not contain terms requiring the government of the Colony to remain in England. For instance, Chalmers, referring to the Massachusetts Charter, says,[2] "A Charter which the enthusiasm of those days considered as sacred, because supposed to be derived from the Providence of Heaven."

It would be a most interesting inquiry to endeavor to ascertain how the King and his advisers came to acquiesce in the omission of the provisions requiring the company with its chief government to be resident in England, but the investigation of that subject is beyond the scope of this paper. In aid of reaching a conclusion, however, it may be assumed, I think, that the far reaching consequences of the transfer of the government of the Colony to America had not been seen by the King and his advisers, but had been reasoned out by a few of those interested in procuring the Charter. And this proceeding is one of the many instances of the profound

[1] "Life and Letters of John Winthrop," by Robert C. Winthrop, 2d Edition, 1869, Vol. II., pp. 442 and 443.

[2] Chalmers' Annals, Vol. I., p. 139.

Digitized by Google

sagacity and great ability shown by the men who founded the Commonwealth.

The expediency of having nothing in the Charter to prevent its removal to New England became evident when at the General Court of the Company held Aug. 29, 1629, it was determined that the Government and Patent should be settled in New England. Months of preparation followed; then the nine weeks' voyage and, on June 12, 1630, the arrival at Salem of Governor Winthrop and several of his associates with the Charter in their possession.

The Commonwealth may be said to have come into existence on that date.

There was now no longer need of the local government of which Endicott had been at the head, and the same appears to have lapsed out of existence by tacit acquiescence. The King had no officer within the limits of the Company's Patent, nor had the royal government any bureau or department in England, whereby such of its powers as remained over the territory after the granting of the Charter could be exercised. The home government did indeed within a few years after the transfer hither of the Company's chief government make certain desultory efforts to exercise control over the Colonists; they even instituted process in court by way of *quo warranto* to have the Charter annulled. But all these proceedings were confined to England and no effects whatever resulted from them on this side of the water. And some thirty-four years were to elapse before a vessel of the royal navy was to enter Boston Harbor. There was no precedent to apply to conditions existing in this wilderness. Under such circumstances it became the duty as well as the privilege of the Company and its officers to perform all the necessary and proper functions of government and administration which the royal au-

Digitized by Google

thority might have exercised, but which it neglected so to do. Therefore, whether under the Charter or otherwise, the whole government and administration of the territory fell upon the freemen and officers of the Company, and they assumed the same without any show of false modesty.

The Colonists were now upon their own landed possessions. They must have been largely strangers to each other; yet they worked together in a remarkable way for the common purpose. For years they had chafed under religious and commercial restrictions. They were now to have a free hand. At the same time they realized and accepted the great responsibilities they assumed. Thenceforth they and their immediate descendants prosecuted their work with such a high degree of mental and physical vigor and energy, and so well directed, that the result was a social, industrial, and political development the equal of which up to that time has never been recorded in history.

Let me briefly recall some of the measures they effected.

Though they could have relied entirely upon their title to the land obtained under the Patent, they purchased of the Indians their rights in the same.

They protected the Indians from injustice and imposition.

The establishment of town governments, and as incident thereto, the town meeting; the admiration of many statesmen and philosophers abroad as well as in other parts of this Nation.

Two legislative chambers with the power of the negative one upon the other.

The public school system; among other purposes therefor being to prepare coming generations for citizenship, for which qualifications should be required in every genuine republic.

Digitized by Google

Within seven years of the transfer of the Charter hither they founded Harvard College, now become the great University.

Massachusetts joined with the Plymouth, Connecticut, and New Haven Colonies (1643) in the confederation known as the United Colonies of New England. That confederation preceded by over a century the national union of the States.

Public registration of conveyances of land and of wills whereby titles to real estate were made more secure, and their investigation was facilitated.

Placing supervision of the administration of the estates of deceased persons in public officers, instead of having the same under ecclesiastical control as was the case in England.

Establishing public records of births, marriages, and deaths.

The division and disposition of the Colony's territory in such a manner that individuals obtained no such monopolies of land as prevented industrial development.

You recognize these different measures as I mention them. My excuse for enumerating them is that I have put them in close succession so as to enable us to appreciate their vast importance in the aggregate.

The circumstances attending the removal of the chief government hither and the consequences resulting therefrom ought to be made known to all those who should be instructed in the history of New England. In this connection I may state here that in all the history of British colonization there is no other instance of a charter government similar to that of Massachusetts being removed out of England. It was a distinguishing characteristic of the Massachusetts Colonists to proceed on original lines of thought and action.

Let us remember the able and honest administration

Digitized by Google

of the affairs of the Colony, the high degree of law and order which was maintained, the equality of all men before the law, and, whenever there was occasion, the rapid preparations for hostilities and the vigor with which the same were prosecuted to successful conclusions.

New England has never been considered as having a great wealth of natural resources, but such resources as there were were made the most of. Of the timber which the forests furnished ships were built; they were sent along the coast and across the ocean and a considerable commerce was developed with the West Indies.[1] Vessels were also used in the fisheries, which became a large and profitable industry. Roads were laid out, bridges built, and water powers developed. Areas of forest and waste became fields and orchards; in fact, every trade and business was being encouraged and prosecuted which a people of intense industry could make yield reasonable returns. How great were these business and commercial developments is shown when in 1652 the Colony took the bold step of establishing a mint for the coinage of money. It was a proceeding involving great responsibilities in the relations of the Colony with England, but the men in authority considered that it was called for by the conditions then existing.

As I have before stated, the Massachusetts Bay Charter was vacated by the English Court of Chancery in 1684, but New England institutions had come to stay. The would-be tyrant, James II., through his creature, Sir Edmund Andros, undertook to stamp them out at the same time that he was trying to destroy the constitutional rights of Englishmen everywhere; but some significant incidents in England convinced him of the

[1] Edward Randolph in his report to the home government in the fall of 1676 said that Boston was "the mart town of the West Indies." Palfrey's "History of New England," Vol. III., p. 300.

Digitized by Google

expediency of leaving Great Britain; and the case of Sir Edmund Andros was attended to here in Boston; and a long-suffering people both in the British Islands and America rid themselves of future afflictions from the arbitrary rule of the House of Stuart.[1]

In February, 1689, William and Mary were declared King and Queen. Through the exertions of Increase Mather and others the Province Charter was granted under date of Oct. 7, 1691. This Charter provided that in all acts of government to be done by the General Court or in Council the governor (who was to be appointed by the king) should have the negative voice, and that no laws or statutes should be of any validity without the governor's consent in writing; and in addition, that all

[1] The proceeding against the Massachusetts Charter was but one in an organized attack upon the charter rights of those who were not in favor with royalty. Under process of *quo warranto*, sentence vacating the charter of the City of London was passed June 12, 1683. The following extract from Hume's "History of England" shows some of the consequences of the forfeiture of that charter: "All the corporations in England, having the example of London before their eyes, saw how vain it would prove to contend with the Court, and were, most of them, successively induced to surrender their charters into the King's hands. Considerable sums were exacted for restoring the charters, and all offices of power and profit were left at the disposal of the Crown." Vol. 6, p. 215.

In connection with the forfeiture of the Massachusetts Charter, it may be interesting to recall the occasion when the Marquis of Halifax, then Lord Privy Seal, advocated measures to secure the rights and liberties of the people of Massachusetts. I quote from Macaulay's "History of England." (Vol. 1, page 254):

"At one of the last councils which Charles held, a remarkable scene took place. The charter of Massachusetts had been forfeited. A question arose, how for the future the colony should be governed. The general opinion of the Board was that the whole power, legislative as well as executive, should abide in the Crown. Halifax took the opposite side, and argued with great energy against absolute monarchy, and in favor of representative government. It was vain, he said, to think that a population, sprung from the English stock, and animated by English feelings, would long bear to be deprived of English institutions. Life he exclaimed, would not be worth having in a country where liberty and property were at the mercy of one despotic master. The Duke of York was greatly incensed by this language, and represented to his brother the danger of retaining in office a man who appeared to be infected with all the worst notions of Marvell and Sidney."

For this fearless language we should ever hold Lord Halifax in grateful recollection.

Digitized by Google

laws as soon as passed or enacted should forthwith be sent to England for the king's approbation or disallowance; those disallowed by the king within three years after so having been presented to him were to become void and of no effect; and laws not so disallowed were to remain in force until repealed by the General Court.

It was an experience different from that under the Colony Charter for the people thus to have to submit the laws which they wanted to the approval of persons not belonging to the Colony. But the town government, the town meeting, the system of public education, and many other features of the administration of public affairs were not affected, and the relations with the British Government continued to be as satisfactory as, under all the circumstances, could be expected for some three-quarters of a century. And then ridding himself of the counsels of men whose wisdom, energy, and patriotism had contributed so much to the true greatness of Great Britain, and surrounding himself with men as nominal advisers who would simply do his bidding, George III., supported by parliamentary majorities of men incapable of foresight into the future, prosecuted that wrong-headed policy which cost himself untold damage to his kingly prestige, and his country the loss of her most valuable colonies.

And in organizing for the struggle and in contending in behalf of the great cause, you see the powerful effects of the town meeting and the system of public education; and you also see the general plan of the United Colonies of New England reappear in the Continental Congress.

The independence of the Colonies was acknowledged. The expansive human forces were now absolutely free of restraint from beyond the Atlantic. Massachusetts ships were soon upon every sea. The men of New England spread westward over the Continent developing the re-

Digitized by Google

sources of the land, and constructing constitutions for great Commonwealths. The fertile areas of the West were made to yield to their utmost. Metals and minerals were excavated in ever increasing quantities. At first these results were accomplished by physical exertion, crude, but characteristic of the people in its persistency and power; then came the labor-saving and scientific means and methods, in the development of which no other people have shown more signal success. As steam came into general use manufactures multiplied. Railroads were built and developed into systems the greatest in the world. In due time the intangible, subtle influence, whose attributes and nature were made better understood by the Boston-born Franklin, was prescribed to serve humanity in the shapes of the telegraph and telephone, and, latterly, as transmitted power. The economic conditions in the Southern States and such authority of Spain as remained in this hemisphere were not in harmony with this expansive and all-pervading industrial activity, and went down before it. Measures have been devised for preventing diseases; and means have been discovered for temporary oblivion to pain, whereby surgery has been permitted to conduct its operations to such marvellous results.

Am I wrong in saying that New England institutions have exercised a telling influence in developing these and very many other industrial enterprises, discoveries, and important results? One consequence of the education and discipline identified with those institutions is that great numbers of men become qualified to serve their fellow-men as administrators, whether in public affairs or in great corporate interests and enterprises. Notice as instances of such public service that Leonard Wood, William H. Taft, Sanford B. Dole, and Charles H. Allen are, or have been, the first civil, or quasi-civil, execu-

Digitized by Google

tives of Cuba, the Philippines, Hawaii, and Porto Rico respectively,—the conditions in each of these instances far varying from those in the others.

If this great educational and industrial development is of benefit to mankind the question of its causes becomes of practical, as well as of historical, importance. The intense mental and physical activity as exhibited in the directions, some of which I have referred to, is not the mere striving after wealth or fame; it is indicative of administrative, constructive, and creative capacity and power, than which there are no higher qualities of the human intellect and character. The Massachusetts Colonists possessed this administrative and constructive capacity and power in an eminent degree, and the same has come by inheritance down through the generations. The Fathers looked far into the future when they saw the easy transition from the great land and commercial corporation into the Commonwealth; and also saw that it was essential to every true Commonwealth that the great body of those who participated in its affairs should be men of morality, of intelligence, and of industrial enterprise.

I have endeavored to state some of the consequences of transferring to these shores the charter government of the Massachusetts Bay Company.

It will now not be unprofitable for us to contemplate for a brief space what the resulting conditions of that Colony would probably have been if the charter government had not been so transferred.

First we may safely say that so many people would not have come over to the Company's territory. The fact that the Patent and the Company's government were to be located in New England was the means of inducing several persons of substance to come themselves and to transport their families and property hither. Then

Digitized by Google

those who did come over would not have been the same type of men. They would not have had the same objects in view. Those who had emigration under contemplation undoubtedly were informed as to the unsatisfactory conditions in the Virginia Colony. The Virginia Company's Charter had been vacated by the Court in 1624, as I have stated. The affairs of the Company under its board of management or council sitting in London had gone on from bad to worse, until it was with some show of reason that James I. caused the proceedings to be brought on which its Charter was declared forfeited. Such an example would operate to deter a great many from emigrating to a colony liable to a like experience. Furthermore, on general principles a man of discretion would hesitate to go to a distant land and to commit more or less of his and his family's future prospects to the disposition of a board of officers sitting somewhere in England, 3,000 miles away, whose members were not from personal experience familiar with the conditions and wants of the settlers. A board of officers of a corporation of the type of those organized to dispose of land and for trade and profit was ill suited to administer and regulate the affairs political and municipal of a large community of their own countrymen so far away.

What between lack of proper administration and the diverse interests of the members of the Company in England and of the Colonists, the Massachusetts Company, if its government had remained in England, would undoubtedly have met the same fate as the Virginia Company; its Charter would have been annulled, and a governor of the Colony would have been appointed by the king. If the latter had allowed a representative assembly, its acts would have been subject to the absolute negative of the governor, of the king, or of both. Under such circumstances it is doubtful to what extent, if at all,

Digitized by Google

any of the public measures of the Colony which I have mentioned would have been enacted or adopted; and New England institutions, as we understand them, could not have reached the high degree of vigor and effectiveness they actually attained. Thus we see how the development of New England, yes, even the history of the United States, might have been modified and changed if the charter government had not been brought hither.

William Stoughton in the election sermon which he delivered in 1668 gave utterance to these forceful words:

"God sifted a whole nation that he might send choice grain over into this wilderness."

One at all familiar with the subject cannot fail to be of opinion that for the most part only men possessed of certain sterling qualities came over to Massachusetts in the early period. We cannot imagine those colonists to have been gathered at random. The men prominent in the movement were, or soon became, freemen of the Corporation. Unlike Englishmen who invested in other foreign trading companies and who retained the profits and returns in the mother-country, the member of the Massachusetts Company, with certain exceptions not affecting the result, brought his property hither with him, and here it ever after remained. That Company had an extensive territory in which large numbers of those who early came here were, or expected to be, and soon became, interested. They came, among other purposes, to develop the resources of that territory and to build up manufactures and commerce; and while they may have expected to better their condition in the new world, the evidence goes to show that they did not come forth in order to escape a condition of poverty at home. From all these circumstances it is clear that they must have been men of sub-

Digitized by Google

stance, and men of adventurous and enterprising spirit as well.

Most of those interested in the Colony movement held certain religious beliefs in common. They wanted to congregate upon their own territory and organize religious worship and a system of churches based upon their common faith. Persons of integrity who were found to participate in that faith and became members had an equal voice in church organization and procedure. They had no superior vested with dictatorial authority; they wanted neither the intervention nor intercession of prince or prelate, and they wanted no unwelcome intruders upon a territory which was theirs and which, under conditions then existing, they had the right to administer. It was their earnest wish to convert the heathen; and if they failed to bring the North American Indian to adopt the principles and practices of Christianity to any great extent, we must in justice have it in mind that such efforts since that time have not met with conspicuous success. The settlers were, therefore, men of religious convictions, and men who realized and accepted the moral responsibility which their proceedings involved.

Those joining in the emigration to Massachusetts must for the most part have been of robust health. In view of the prospective hardships and exposure, it is not probable that many persons ill conditioned as to health and strength would have joined in the emigration.

The Colonists must have been people of physical courage. This remark applies to women as well as men, for entire families participated in this emigration. They came from comfortable homes to stay here for the rest of their lives. They were to settle on the border of the unexplored, continental wilderness, exposed to attacks from out the same by savages, and perhaps by hostile Frenchmen; and exposed by sea to such enemies as they

Digitized by Google

or Great Britain might have in the future; yes, perhaps even to hostile proceedings by the royal government in certain contingencies. But these and other dangers wrought no discouragement to the adventurers.

The members of the Massachusetts Company wanted the government upon the large territory which they possessed to be administered for the maintenance of law and order, and for the protection of individual rights; and in such manner as to enable every citizen to enjoy the fruits of his enterprise and ability. While the Company was invested with some political functions by its Charter, and other political powers were assumed after the transfer of the Charter hither, the Company, by that Charter, was, for the most part, framed upon the structural lines of one of the great English commercial and trading companies. The affairs of such corporations were administered by officers chosen by the members for limited terms. Public sentiment and a corporate force of habit, if I may so term it, urged those officers to direct their best efforts for the benefit of the corporation, which meant for the benefit of its members. When the terms of those officers expired they remained simple members without other prerogatives or authority. These features of corporate proceedings and management corresponded in a striking degree with the form of republican government to which the Colonists aspired. In practice the members of the Company after coming here themselves assumed and invested their officers with additional political powers and functions; and in a remarkably short period there was established and in operation that Commonwealth the desire for which was so deep in their hearts.

Now it is impossible to conceive of a community accomplishing such high ideals in religion and church organization and in civil government without being possessed of strong self-reliance, of high intelligence, and of a considerable measure of education.

Digitized by Google

We conclude, then, that the rugged conditions here in Massachusetts and the nature of the undertaking required that those who participated therein in good faith and were in sympathy with its objects as laid down by its projectors must, for the most part, have been possessed of more than the average measure of physical health and vigor, of self-reliance, of religious convictions, of personal integrity, of physical courage, of intelligence and education, and of commercial enterprise, and, as a matter of fact, the history of the Massachusetts Colony sustains us in that conclusion.

And now as to the nation from which the Colonists came.

It was the nation just entering upon the definitive struggle for constitutional government, and which within the century was to bring the great question to a successful solution. It was the people just beginning to send forth its representatives into the world's uttermost parts, setting vast territories in order for the exercise of constitutional principles, making the earth yield of her abundance, and establishing conditions most favorable to the beneficial use by all conditions of men of the results of their skill and industry. It was the nation of Bacon and of Hampden, of Drake and of Hawkins, of Captain John Smith and of Walter Raleigh. It was the nation of Shakespeare:

> "This earth of majesty, this seat of Mars,
> This other Eden, demi paradise;
> This fortress, built by Nature for herself,
> Against infection and the hand of war;
> This happy breed of men, this little world;
> This precious stone set in the silver sea."

It was from such a nation that those men were sifted out. And, qualified for the great enterprise, they came over into this wilderness, and established the Commonwealth of Massachusetts.

Digitized by Google

[The data concerning the Charters and Patents referred to in the foregoing Address were largely obtained from "Select Charters and Other Documents illustrative of American History, 1606-1775," edited, with notes, by Professor William Macdonald, published by the Macmillan Company, 1899. The copies of the Charters and Patents in that work, and the notes relating to the same, are printed and arranged in a manner most effective for reference and use.]

Digitized by Google

THE AMERICAN TOWN IN THE AMERICAN REVOLUTION.

ADDRESS BY C. W. ERNST, A.M.

I FEEL a little reluctance in coming here. While I have a salary from the City of Boston, I do not quite like to travel outside of my immediate duties.

It is not easy to say things that are very pleasing, or new, or important; but you have made my task easy by letting me talk to you, and with you, on THE AMERICAN TOWN IN THE AMERICAN REVOLUTION.

I have an impression that historians have rather overlooked that subject. To be sure, I have not read all historians, and, perhaps, cannot; there are so many of them. And I never knew that it was worth while to read second-hand information when you can get first-hand evidence. But if the historians have left any impression upon public opinion, is it not something like this, that people view the Revolution as a conflict between the American people and the Crown of England, between the United States and Great Britain?

But when Boston was evacuated, there was no United States. We all remember Lexington and Concord and Bunker Hill. When those great events took place, there was no United States. Is it not true that the United States was rather the result of the Revolution than its cause or its occasion? The Revolution, at least in its origin, cannot have been a conflict between Great Britain and the United States.

We count it a peculiar glory that the first and greatest of all events in the Revolution, the evacuation of Boston, took place

Digitized by Google

before the United States existed, and contributed very largely to the establishment of the United States.

Nor was it a conflict, so far as we can see, between the Kingdom of Great Britain and any of the American States. A conflict between the Crown of England and the Commonwealth of Massachusetts, or the Province of Massachusetts, was impossible. The charter of Massachusetts was given by the Crown. The Crown was free to change it, to replace it by another, to cancel it altogether. There was no opportunity for a conflict between the Province and the Crown.

The Crown sent its own Governor here. To be sure, we had the General Court, which represented the people of Massachusetts; but every Act of the General Court was subject to revisal by the Crown Governor, and, after the Governor was through with these Acts of the General Court, they were all packed up and sent to England, to be revised by the Crown, meaning the Privy Council.

And I wonder greatly that the Privy Council, which was supposed to comprise at least a few bright men, not many, should have let so many Massachusetts Acts slip through.

Now, if the conflict was not, in its origin, between the Crown of England and the United States, nor between the Crown and the individual States, what was it? By elimination, I think, we shall arrive at the conclusion that it began as a conflict between a great Empire and a little Town in North America called Boston.

That statement sounds strange. And yet it is not without some foundation. At least, in those days the world took that view. The outside world, the continent of Europe, foreign nations, saw nothing but on the one side a New World Empire called Great Britain, and the other a little Town in North America called Boston. And the world was duly astonished.

When the people of France invented a new game of cards, about 1776, they called it "Boston."

You all know the story of Captain Gray, the first white man to take a ship into the Columbia River. Those poor natives asked him: "Who are you? Are you Spanish?" "No." "Are you an Englishman?" "No." "Where do you come from?"

Digitized by Google

"I come from Boston." "Oh, Boston is a good Town. We know all about Boston. You are welcome." And from that event it is called the Columbia River today, and Americans are still known in Alaska as Boston men.

I merely wanted to give you an intimation of the view that mankind took of the origin of the American Revolution in 1775.

And it seems to me that the function of the Town in the Revolution is in some need of reconsideration, for many reasons. We all know the latest American history, written by a distinguished fellow-citizen of ours, in which we read once more that up to the Revolution all America was loyal to the Crown, loyal to England. I think they teach something like that in the schools, that, prior to the Revolution, all Americans were loyal British subjects.

Now, was that true of Boston? Was Boston loyal or attached or true to the Crown prior to the Revolution? Was Boston loyal to the Crown at the treaty of Paris in 1763, and at the time of the Stamp Act? Every school-boy, to use Macaulay's exaggeration, knows better.

Or go back a little. We have all heard of Pepperell taking Louisburg, in 1745. And why did he take it? He took it for exactly the same reason that Mr. Whitney has now taken it. It was wanted for the coal that is there. That is the true reason why Pepperell went to Louisburg and took it.

And then the English Crown concluded the peace of Aix-la-Chapelle, in 1748, and restored Louisburg and the coal fields to the French. Do you think that Boston felt grateful then, or loyal?

I might say something about the treaty of Utrecht, or about the Postal Act of 1710. In the days of the war over the Spanish succession, they carried through Parliament an Act which arranged the postal service in America and our postal rates. That was the first interference on the part of Parliament with the domestic concerns of this continent. And Massachusetts never recognised it. It was never proclaimed in Massachusetts. It was always repudiated; and, at the first opportunity they had, they established what they called the Constitutional Post, as against the King's Post. For Massachusetts was always

Digitized by Google

constitutional; Massachusetts was always orderly; Massachusetts always honored the law.

They tell you that we had smugglers. It is not true.

Massachusetts in the days of Queen Anne, as always, rejected Parliamentary interference with the domestic concerns of this Continent.

Or, go back still further, to 1691, when the Charter was given us by William and Mary. Do you think Massachusetts felt grateful for that Charter? How could its inhabitants feel grateful? They had no part in it.

King William sent over a Collector of Customs, by the name of Brenton. He was a Newport man. The name is commemorated in Brenton's Reef, which you know. Do you think Massachusetts felt grateful to him? Is it likely that Boston felt grateful to Andros, or for the quashing of the first Charter, or for the Restoration, in 1660, when the Stuarts returned to the throne?

Do you think Boston was loyal in 1630? Do you think Winthrop and his men came here to establish loyalty to England? Why, in the name of Heaven, did they leave England? Immigrants are sometimes suspected. You don't know, perhaps, why men leave one country and adopt another. Mr. Winthrop and the glorious fifteen hundred that came with him left England for good and sufficient reasons: To get rid of the Crown, to get rid of the Bishops, to get rid of Parliament, and to carve out their own fortunes. That is enough reason for any one.

They were all Church of England men. The first thing they did when they came to Boston was to turn their backs upon the whole outfit, and to start an independent establishment of their own, which we know by the name of Congregationalism. Now, don't imagine that men change their church for light reasons. They don't.

And at the first opportunity they changed the whole Constitution of Massachusetts. They came here a trading company. As soon as they knew the settlement might possibly live, they started an independent Government, which they called the Commonwealth of Massachusetts.

They abolished the oath of allegiance to the King, and re-

Digitized by Google

quired the oath of allegiance to the Commonwealth of Massachusetts. They threw aside the very essence of the Charter of 1629, and started a Government of their own.

And, to make sure of everything, they built a fort, still commemorated in our "Fort Hill." That fort was not put up against Frenchmen, nor against Indians, nor against Spaniards, but against King Charles and the Government of England.

Historians of Massachusetts have not told us this interesting transition from a mere trading company, — comparable at best to something like the East India Company, — to the Commonwealth of Massachusetts, which is a symbol of honor among all nations and at all times.

It is a small matter, but it is worth telling, that, when Cromwell started the Commonwealth of England, he copied even the name from Massachusetts. It is always well to copy Massachusetts. Massachusetts has no apologies to offer.

When our first Charter was quashed in the times of James the Second, and a new departure had to be made, King William did the best he could. He gave up all that he thought he could give up, and he left to us all that he thought he could possibly leave to us. But he did appoint a Collector of Customs. And if you wish to get the quintessence of Boston history, study your custom house under the Crown.

The King appointed a Collector of Customs, to look after the Acts of Trade. It was a very delicate position to occupy.

Massachusetts established a protective tariff for revenue. And throughout the Province age you will find that there was a two-headed customs establishment, the one representing the Crown, of which you have read exaggerated reports, and the other conducted by the Province of Massachusetts, of which you have heard very little. But it is sometimes the men of whom you hear the least that do the most work, and I suppose we are all old enough to have some distrust of those names that are so loudly heralded abroad.

However that may be, the King's Collector was apparently called "Collector" because he collected nothing, and the Puritans did the business. The naval officer was always appointed by Massachusetts, and the entries and clearances always ran, not

Digitized by Google

in the name of the King, but in the name of Massachusetts; and that settles the business. What collection there was of import duties was always paid to the Collector of Massachusetts and not to the Collector of the Crown. Brenton, whose name I have mentioned, I suppose never lived in Boston. He was a discreet man.

His successors are mentioned by those interesting people who write fiction. Sir Henry Frankland, you have heard of. He was married by a pretty girl from Marblehead, Agnes Surriage. I think Frankland got the better of that business, because Agnes Surriage gave him something,— New England birth and New England character,— and he gave her very little to be proud of.

I doubt if Frankland ever collected enough money to pay office rent. I doubt whether he ever collected enough money as Collector of Customs in Boston to pay a clerk. If he spent money, he did not get it from his office of Customs in Boston. He must have got it elsewhere. We know he didn't earn it.

In fact, the Crown never had a Boston custom house of its own until immediately before the Revolution. And that is rather interesting. Massachusetts always had a custom house, where people entered and cleared their vessels, and paid import duties. The Crown had no custom house until about 1767 or 1768, in State Street, the place which you all know. Up to that time, the custom house of the Crown was in the parlor or reception room of the gentleman who happened to hold the commission from the King as Collector of Customs in Boston.

Now, what does all this mean? In the first place, that, in custom-house matters and in regard to the Acts of Trade, people in Boston somehow always outwitted the Crown from the start. The people of Boston were too bright to resist the Acts of Trade openly; but they never had any idea of complying with them; and they didn't. The Crown was bright enough not to try to enforce the Acts of Trade until after the fall of Quebec and Canada, when the Crown felt that it was comparatively secure, and might not any longer require the coöperation of Massachusetts and its people in subduing the French. Up to the days of the treaty of Paris, in 1763, the Crown, as we know, suffered them to do almost anything.

Digitized by Google

Our people — and this is important — never recognised the Acts of Trade as binding. Our people never recognised the right of Parliament to legislate for Massachusetts. Our people never acknowledged, either directly or indirectly, that the Parliament in London could overrule that Parliament at home, which we call the General Court.

I am amazed to think that any American historians have thrown out the idea that the Hancocks and others were smugglers, because they did not comply with the British Acts of Parliament. It is a libel. They did not smuggle. They were consistent. Massachusetts never recognised any Act of Parliament as binding, and the merchants were bound to disobey every Act of Parliament, because it was an unconstitutional interference, as they thought, with the rights of the people here in Boston and in Massachusetts. It is a misnomer to call it smuggling. They stood up for good and ancient American rights.

After the fall of Canada, when the Crown and its Ministers felt comparatively secure, they thought they might enforce the Acts of Trade. It was then that Boston said: "You shall not." It was then that the people of Boston declared: "We will not comply with the Acts of Trade or any other Act passed by Parliament." And that is all there is to it.

They put it into the most diplomatic form imaginable. But they stood to their text. They knew their minds, and they were willing to carry things to the bitter end.

The relations between the Crown and Boston were not a conflict between the customs authorities in London and the merchants of Boston. It was a straight conflict between the Crown establishment and Parliament on the one hand, and the Town of Boston on the other. For the people in Boston were united and practically unanimous. They knew their minds, and they were ready to take the results.

It is not usual, as you know, for public opinion to side with merchants. It is the fashion, even today, to denounce all sorts of trusts and to cast suspicion upon harmless millionaires. If a merchant has trouble at the custom house today, do you think that the newspapers would tear themselves to pieces in vindicating the rights and convenience of the merchant?

Digitized by Google

But prior to the Revolution, say, from 1761, the days of the Writs of Assistance and James Otis, to 1776, you will find that the Town was unanimous, in its collective capacity as a municipal corporation, in standing up for the merchants' rights; because the plain people, who always have an inkling of how things are going, felt and knew and reasoned justly that if the Crown might tax the merchants, it might tax them. So they made common cause with the merchants. And all the proceedings took place, not in the General Court, not in a National Congress, but in the open Town Meeting of Boston.

We have the sixteenth and eighteenth volumes of the Boston Record Commissioners' reports, which contain a dozen or eighteen state papers adopted by the Town Meeting of Boston prior to the Revolution, from 1764 to about 1776. It seems to me that these state papers that were passed upon in the Town Meeting of Boston have never had justice done them. They are among the greatest and ablest of all the state papers in the Revolution. If we publish a volume in commemoration of the Evacuation, I hope that these papers may be reprinted, to be read by this generation and by coming ages. They are unsurpassed for legal acumen, for good sense, and for correct treatment of a very difficult subject. I commend them all to your close attention. It was my intent to read from them; but I think it will be better for you to take those volumes, volumes sixteen and eighteen of the Boston Record Commissioners, giving the proceedings of the Boston Town Meetings from 1760 to about 1776, and to read them yourselves; and after you have read those great state papers, I think, historians will not seem in condition to teach you much on the principles or the conduct of the Revolution.

You will notice that all these things were treated in Town Meeting. The Town Meeting acted officially. You will notice that always legal forms were scrupulously observed. You will notice that the men understood perfectly what they were about.

And we all know the result. They pledged their lives, their fortunes, their honor; and they paid the price. Boston went into the Revolution a Town of twenty thousand inhabitants. It came out of the Revolution, after the siege of Boston, a Town of

Digitized by Google

less than three thousand. The only parallel is Charlestown. Before Bunker Hill, it had three thousand inhabitants. After the Evacuation, it had less than three hundred. Mankind was literally appalled. War, famine, pestilence, had not decimated the Town; it was well nigh swept off the earth.

And those are the days of our glory, when one Town, to be sure the most important of all Towns in North America, defied the British Crown, and triumphed. Those were the days of our honor. From then dates the unrivalled fame of Boston and Massachusetts.

It was then, and in view of those things, that Boston has been called the Athens of America, not on account of our learning, great as that may be, nor on account of our art, astonishing, in every sense of the word, as that may be; but because Boston was governed by the Town Meeting. And I feel almost like adding, because the Town Meeting was governed by Adams. For that reason we were called, and are still called, the Athens of America.

And it pleased Divine Providence to make our cause triumphant, because it is written in the stars that no good cause can ever wholly perish.

The greatest contribution that New England has made to the intellectual possessions of mankind is not theology; it is not law; it is not literature; it is not art; it is the New-England Town Meeting.

Think of it! The Revolution began in the Town Meeting of Boston. The proceedings of the General Court are almost silent upon the subject. Think of it! A Town of less than twenty thousand inhabitants hurling defiance at a new-born world power — for England did become a world power in 1763, by the treaty of Paris — and think of it, that all this was accomplished constitutionally, lawfully, in order!

You know the story when Gage went to the Selectmen in Boston and told them that he had been instructed by the Crown not to permit the calling of any Town Meeting unless he was carefully advised what the Town Meeting was going to do. "Oh," said the Chairman of the Committee, "Your Excellency need not trouble yourself about that. We have now two Town

Digitized by Google

Meetings going by adjournment; so we need not come to you to ask permission for a new Town Meeting."

Two were then going by adjournment! The Town officers were ahead of the Crown, as usual.

Massachusetts was always ahead of the Crown. The Crown was out-reasoned, it was out-witted, it was out-argued, and it was out-lawed.

But give the Crown some credit. All these proceedings took place under the Crown. All these Town Meetings took place at a time when Boston was a part of the British Empire, of which George the Third was King. It may be, and I have a suspicion to the effect, that the Crown never found out what a Town Meeting is.

At any rate, the Town Meeting flourished. The Town Meeting did wonders. It started the American Revolution, and it accomplished marvels. And so in the other Towns. They responded well.

The militia in those days were what we might call a Province militia. The head of the Province Militia was the King's Governor. How did the Towns meet the case? There is one of the glories of Worcester County. It invented the Minute Men. That is to say, they established an entirely new set of soldiers, who were ready to go to the front at a minute's notice, — and hence were named "Minute Men," on the twenty-first day of September, 1774, in the Court House at Worcester, Massachusetts. In order to give the thing the color of law, they ordained that, whereas the militia comprised the young men from sixteen to fifty, the Minute Men should be the men from sixteen to sixty. And so the entire establishment of the militia was quietly enrolled as Minute Men, ready to serve when and where occasion required.

And of traits of that kind there was no end. It was a time when men were bright, when everything was sparkling and stirring and beautiful.

It was in those days that the expression "sweet sixteen" arose. At that time, girls were allowed to marry at sixteen, and boys at sixteen were old enough to be enrolled as Minute Men. Hence the expression "sweet sixteen," which survives today.

Digitized by Google

All this was done under the Crown, and it was done correctly, legitimately, constitutionally. That was one hundred and twenty-five years ago. How does the case stand today? The Revolution was a great success, because we had local self-government, even under the Crown. How now?

In 1816, a distinguished Chief Justice ruled that the Towns were the creatures of the State. In 1822, Boston took its City Charter, and a very distinguished lawyer put in a little clause that the General Court might annul almost anything that the City of Boston might do. Then, in 1885, the General Court said: "We have the sole power. Boston shall do this, and it shall be governed thus." Ten years later, when the City of Boston had a splendid system of water works, the General Court thought it might as well take that.

You have all heard of municipal ownership. There are those who say that in Massachusetts there is no municipal ownership, and that the State controls everything. In the Revolution, it was possible for the Town of Boston to argue with a King and a great Kingdom. Today, the legal profession tells us that Boston is created by the General Court, and that Boston cannot act except in so far as it has permission from the General Court.

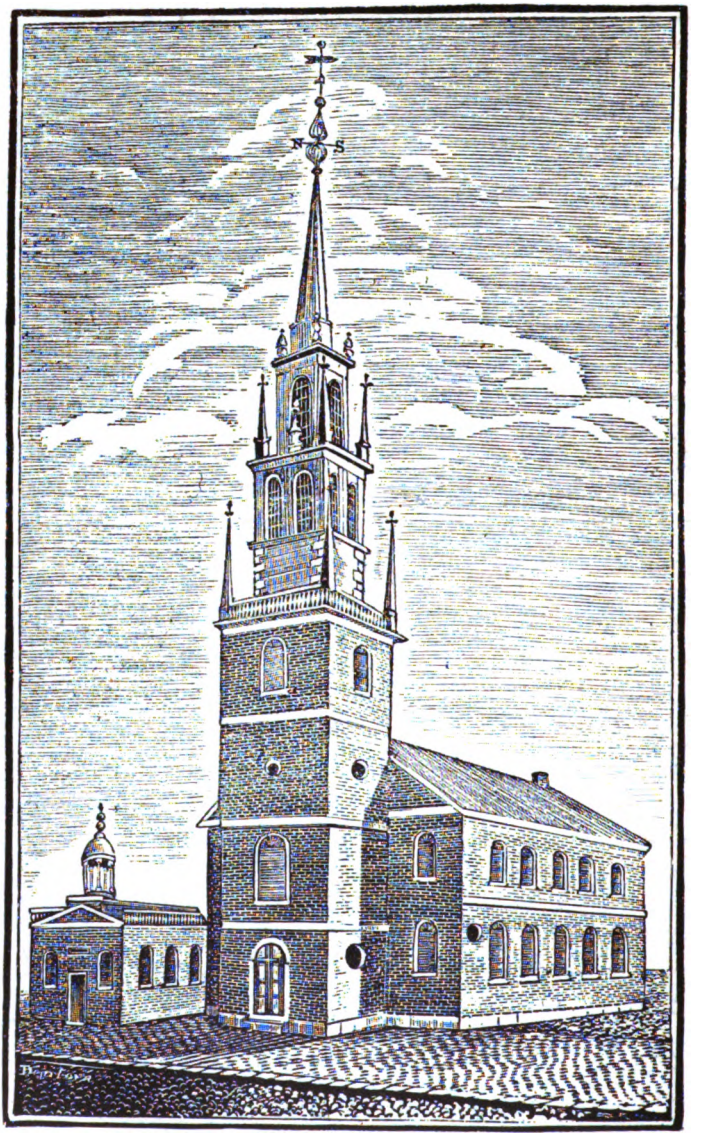
I find no fault with the General Court. I find no fault with Massachusetts. But I tell you that no state, no free country, can live that has not local self-government. Massachusetts won imperishable fame when Boston had home rule.

What will the future bring?

Digitized by Google

Digitized by Google

Digitized by Google



CHRIST CHURCH.

Digitized by Google

CHRIST CHURCH AND THE SIGNAL LIGHTS.

[*Read before the Society by Edward Webster McGlenen.*]

OCTOBER 16, 1902.

ONE of the earliest of the centennial celebrations commemorating events of the Revolutionary War took place in Christ Church, Salem street, Boston.

On the evening of April 18, 1875, appropriate services were held in the church. A most interesting feature took place, when Samuel Haskell Newman, a son of Robert Newman (who was sexton of the church in 1775, and who it is claimed hung the lanterns from the steeple at the request of Paul Revere to warn the watchers on the Charlestown shore), passed up the aisle, lanterns in hand, climbed the belfry stair, and from the upper window of the steeple displayed the twin lights, flashing the warning that "the British troops were crossing the river," as his father had done a century before.

It was proposed to place a tablet on the church the next year, but objections were raised, claiming that it was from the Old North Meeting-house which stood in North square that the lanterns were hung, and not from the church in Salem street. The evidence supporting the claim failed to convince the committee, who decided that Christ Church was the North Church in question, and the tablet was placed on it.

Digitized by Google

Recently the old story has been revived, appearing in a guide-book and also on an insurance calendar on which a purely imaginary picture of the Old North Meeting-house was printed and making the same claim, but no new facts have been revealed. It was deemed advisable to settle the controversy beyond a doubt that Christ Church was the North Church, and further endorsing the claim by much new evidence.

The statements of the opponents, the late Richard Frothingham, Esq., and Ellis Ames, are printed in full, on which their whole case rests.

THE ALARM.

On the Night of April 18, 1775.

To His Honor, SAMUEL C. COBB, *Mayor, and the Gentlemen of the City Council:*

I learn from your proceedings that it is proposed to place on Christ Church a tablet with an inscription containing these words:

"From the steeple of this church was shown the lantern which gave warning of the march to Lexington."

I beg leave to call your attention to the occurrences of the eventful evening of the eighteenth of April, seventeen hundred and seventy-five. They are related in a memorandum, without date, in the handwriting of Richard Devens, made not long after this period; in a letter written by Paul Revere, printed in 1798, and in various contemporary authorities. As these incidents relate to the opening of the War of the Revolution, they cannot be unworthy of attention.

. . . . . .

The setting of the lanterns was certainly an interesting incident of that evening, but the facts here stated show that it was not the only warning of the march of the British troops, nor was it the earliest warning. Then it was a private signal agreed

Digitized by Google

upon between Paul Revere and Richard Devens. It is not alluded to in any printed contemporary document I have met. It is not named in Gordon's letter, printed in 1775, or in Clark's narrative, printed in 1777.

The only two authorities for the incident, Devens and Revere, name the North Church as the place. The first building used by the society in 1650 was destroyed by fire in 1676, but it was rebuilt the year following. It is called the North Church in a broadside printed in 1708. In 1714, on the petition of seventeen members to "The North Church," they were dismissed, and hence the New North Church was formed. Sermons printed subsequently, as one by Rev. T. Prince, 1732, are said on the title-page to have been delivered "at the North Church." This name appears in Bonner's map of 1722, in "The Vade Mecum" of 1732, in Price's Picture of 1743, here called "Old North meeting," and in succession in maps, almanacs, and registers to 1774. The pastor at this time — the successor of the three Mathers — was Rev. John Lathrop. A Tory rhyme on the clergy of Boston of this period has:

> "And John Old North, though little worth,
> Won't sacrifice for gold."

This was the only church in 1775 called the North Church. "From the memorable nineteenth of April, there are no records of the Old North Church for more than a year," the Church Record says. On the 16th of January, 1776, by order of General Howe, this meeting-house was taken down and used for fuel.

This church stood in what is now North square. I have met with no more definite description of the structure than the remark of Shaw that it was "a model of the first architecture of New England." In Bonner's map (1722) it stands in the centre of the square. In Price's great picture of Boston (1743) it appears very conspicuous, the tower, with its window towards Charlestown, looming above the surrounding buildings. It stood on land a little elevated and slightly more of a hill than the surface now appears. There were in its

Digitized by Google

neighborhood several gardens and unimproved tracts, but there was no elevation between the church and the ferry. Running directly from it was Prince street, having a gentle declivity towards Charlestown and to the ferry, which was located where the Charles river bridge is. Along this street were a few houses hardly higher than two stories, which could not have obstructed the view from the church. I have not a doubt that the lights of the lanterns in the window of the tower were seen by persons standing on the Charlestown side of the ferry.

The testimony to the fact is of a remarkable character. The earliest is that of Richard Devens, who was designated to call a meeting of the provincial Congress, and was subsequently the commissary general. I found the paper among his writings, and printed it in 1849. Paul Revere, in all human probability, never heard of it. In his letter, printed in 1798, he mentioned the same fact; both agree substantially. This constitutes historical evidence of a very high character. Tradition cannot stand against it.

The society did not rebuild the church. Rev. Dr. Lathrop purchased the land on which it stood. The old deed to the society having been mislaid, the General Court, Oct. 23, 1786, passed a special act relative to this church. This law reads: "Whereas the land had been in possession of Old North Church for more than one hundred years," — the society were empowered to give a valid deed. The next year Dr. Lathrop built here a residence, and here he died. A memorandum, dated 1802, reads: "Dr. John Lathrop bought the land of Second Parish on which the Old North stood." This was the time he paid for it.

Thus the name of "The North Church" is found in contemporary documents from 1802 back to 1650.

Paul Revere was a member of the society formed in 1779 by the union of the New Brick Church with the Old North Church, for in 1788 and in 1791 the parish committee of the New Brick Church held meetings at his house. He was a member of this committee in 1802. In 1816 he signed an invitation to Rev. Henry Ware to become the pastor of "The Second or Old North

Digitized by Google

Church," and was in office in that church until his death in 1818. Therefore when he wrote his narrative about the lanterns he was in office in this church. Could he possibly have intended, by using the term, "The North Church" to have meant "Christ Church"?

In every contemporary authority I have cited, from 1722, the date of the formation of Christ Church, the terms "North Church" and "Christ Church" are found. Thus in Mills & Hicks' Register, of 1774, the following churches are named:

1650, North Church. 1714, New North Church. 1722, Christ Church.

In the Massachusetts Register, of 1784, the following is the record:

"Second or Old North Church, Rev. Dr. Lathrop. (The meeting-house being wholly destroyed in 1775, the members of the Second Church have since met at the church in Middle street.)"

"Church in Middle street united with the Second Church in 1779. Christ Church, Salem street."

The phrase, "Christ Church, Salem street," is continued in registers, almanacs, and histories down to the present time.

In 1791, March 10, Deacon John Tudor, of the North Church, or Second Church, left a legacy "to the Episcopal Church, in Boston, at the North End, called Christ Church." (Discourse by Rev. Mr. Eaton, p. 36.)

It is respectfully submitted that the structure called, in all the maps and registers named in this paper, "Christ Church," now standing, was not the church in which the lanterns were set; that it was not usually called "The North Church" until long after 1775, but was designated, down to the present time, — as in the Legacy of 1791 and in all the registers and histories, — by its proper name.

That Richard Devens and Paul Revere knew what they were talking about when they said that the lanterns were placed on the tower or the steeple of the North Church.

And that by this they meant to designate the structure which

Digitized by Google

for three-quarters of a century stood at the head of North square.

RICHARD FROTHINGHAM.

BOSTON, Dec. 28, 1876.

NOTE.

I have permission to print the following letter from Ellis Ames, Esq.:

"CANTON, Aug. 3, 1876.

"DEAR SIR: I desire you, if you have not already done it, to read the article in the 'Boston Daily Advertiser' of 20th July, about Paul Revere's signal.

"Nothing is plainer in the world than that no signal was ever hung out on that church now standing there, and long since 1775 called the North Church. The story is all a groundless fabrication; that church was never then called the North Church.

"The signal lights were hung out on the belfry of the church, then called the North Church, standing in North square, where Doctor Lathrop then preached, and where Paul Revere then attended public worship, and which church the British troops tore down in the winter of 1775–6 and used for fuel.

"Paul Revere lived in North square, and Rev. Dr. Lathrop's church in North square was then called the North Church. Dr. Lathrop's church had a belfry, but no steeple, and was precisely adapted to show lights. I want to aid you in refuting the common error of supposing that Paul Revere, *in extreme peril of his life*, erected his signal, personally or by his friend, in the belfry of that English church, the members of its parish strongly attached to the British administration, instead of going to his own church on North square, which was perfectly safe and a much better situation for the desired signal.

"Yours truly,

"ELLIS AMES.

"HON. RICHARD FROTHINGHAM."

Digitized by Google

PAUL REVERE'S LETTER TO REV. DR. JEREMY BELKNAP.

"JAN. 1, 1798.

"DEAR SIR: Having a little leisure, I wish to fulfil my promise of giving you some facts and anecdotes prior to the Battle of Lexington, which I do not remember to have seen in any History of the American Revolution.

"In the year 1773, I was employed by the Selectmen of the town of Boston to carry the account of the Destruction of the Tea to New York; and afterwards, 1774, to carry their despatches to New York and Philadelphia for calling a Congress; and afterwards to Congress several times.

"In the fall of 1774, and winter of 1775, I was one of upwards of thirty, chiefly mechanics, who formed ourselves into a committee for the purpose of watching the movements of the British soldiers, and gaining every intelligence of the movements of the Tories. We held our meetings at the Green Dragon Tavern.

. . . . . .

"In the winter, towards the spring, we frequently took turns, two and two, to watch the soldiers, by patrolling the streets all night. The Saturday night preceding the 19th of April, about twelve o'clock at night, the boats belonging to the transports were all launched, and carried under the sterns of the men-of-war. (They had been previously hauled up and repaired.) We likewise found that the grenadiers and light infantry were all taken off duty.

"From these movements, we expected something serious was to be transacted. On Tuesday evening, the 18th, it was observed that a number of soldiers were marching towards the bottom of the Common. About ten o'clock, Dr. Warren sent in great haste for me, and begged that I would immediately set off for Lexington, where Messrs. Hancock and Adams were, and acquaint them of the movement, and that it was thought they were the objects. When I got to Dr. Warren's house, I found he had sent an express by land to Lexington, — a Mr. William Dawes. The Sunday before, by desire of Dr. Warren, I had

Digitized by Google

been to Lexington, to Messrs. Hancock and Adams, who were at the Rev. Mr. Clark's. I returned at night through Charlestown; there I agreed with a Colonel Conant and some other gentlemen, that if the British went out by water, we would show two lanthorns in the North Church steeple; and if by land, one as a signal; for we were apprehensive it would be difficult to cross the Charles River, or get over to Boston Neck. I left Dr. Warren, called upon a friend, and desired him to make the signals. I then went home, took my boots and surtout, went to the north part of the town, where I kept a boat; two friends[1] rowed me across Charles River a little to the eastward where the Somerset man-of-war lay. It was then young flood, the ship was winding, and the moon was rising.

"They landed me on the Charlestown side.[2] When I got into town, I met Colonel Conant and several others; they said they had seen our signals. I told them what was acting, and went to get me a horse; I got a horse of Deacon Larkin. While the horse was preparing, Richard Devens, Esq., who was one of the Committee of Safety, came to me, and told me that he came down the road from Lexington after sundown, that evening; that he met ten British officers, all well mounted and armed going up the road."

NOTE.

Revere started on his ride about eleven o'clock, turning Charlestown neck going towards Cambridge. When near the present Somerville line two British officers tried to intercept him. He turned his horse about going by the road over Winter Hill to Medford, thence through Menotomy (now Arlington) to Lexington, reaching there shortly after midnight. He delivered his message to Messrs. Hancock and Adams, waited until William Dawes arrived, then they started up the road towards Concord and on the way were joined by young Dr. Prescott, of Concord. They had reached a point in Lincoln three and one-quarter miles from Lexington when they were stopped by the

[1] Thomas Richardson and Joshua Bentley.

[2] Near the old battery now covered by piers 6 and 7 of the Hoosac Docks.

Digitized by Google

British patrol under Major Mitchell. Prescott and Dawes escaped, but Revere was arrested and detained as a prisoner for some hours, but was released later at Lexington.

[History of Paul Revere's Signal Lanterns, April 18, 1775, in the Steeple of the North Church, by William W. Wheildon, Boston, 1878.]

TRADITIONARY TESTIMONY.

Mr. Joshua B. Fowle, of Lexington, under date of July 28, 1875, writes to Mr. Samuel H. Newman, son of the sexton, and says: "There is no dispute, or ought not to be, in regard to the display of the lights at the North Church by your father. The Seven Bells Church was always called by that name; the others were always called meeting-houses, old puritanic names, and by no other. I knew, in my young days, many of the prominent men who took an active part in the doings of those days. Paul Revere lived near me. I have heard it told over many times and never doubted. Any man is beside himself to entertain a doubt."

"It has always been known to North End boys that Robert Newman was the man. . . . Mr. Newman was a man of few words, but prompt and active, capable of doing whatever Paul Revere wished to have done, and all these gentlemen mentioned, knew of the act of Mr. Newman's displaying the lanterns, and if it were not so they were the men to say so."

A letter from Jeremiah Loring, ninety-one years of age, dated Chelsea, October, 1876, says he was born in Hull and resided in Boston eighty-five years, "heard in his youth the story of the signal lanterns hung in the tower of Christ Church by Robert Newman, on the night of April 18, 1775, from people who were living at the time of the occurrence, and among whom I never knew the truthfulness of the statement to be questioned. Robert Newman was personally known to me."

Messrs. Isaac H. Carey, Wm. L. Learned, Thomas Mair, Noah Lincoln, and William Parkman, all old residents of Boston, testify to the same general statement regarding the place and

Digitized by Google

the person. Mr. Parkman says he "often heard the story in his boyhood, and never heard the truthfulness of the statement questioned until within a week or two past."

Mr. John N. Barbour, of Boston, writes as follows: "In my early days I was deeply interested in the history of Christ Church. My grandparents occupied the house in Prince street in which my father and myself were born and lived very many years. . . . We boys always understood, in fact never heard to the contrary, that your father, Robert Newman, who lived at the corner of Sheafe and Salem streets, and in whose yard we so often enjoyed our youthful sports, hung up the signal lanterns giving information of the movements of our British enemies."

Mrs. Mary B. Swift, a resident when young at the North End of Boston, and now dwelling in Bowdoin square, at the age of eighty-four, a granddaughter of Colonel Conant, testifies that "when she was a young lady it was a frequent remark that the signal lanterns were hung immediately before the march to Lexington by Mr. Newman, then sexton of Christ Church, in its steeple, and that she never throughout her life has heard it questioned until about a year since."

Mr. Mathew Binney, under date of Sept. 26, 1876, says: "I have always claimed to be a North End boy, born Oct. 8, 1803. My home for the first twenty years of my life was the estate owned by my father on the north side of what was then Nos. 5 and 7 Salem place, since widened and called Cooper street. I have often heard in my younger days of the signal lanterns having been hung in the steeple of the Old North Church, in Salem street (or otherwise called Christ Church), giving information of the British movement in 1775. I have always heard that they were hung by one Robert Newman."

The Hon. Francis Brinley, formerly of Boston, in a letter dated Newport, Nov. 22, 1877, addressed to Mr. Geo. Mountfort, says: "My grandfather attended Christ Church . . . and I lived, as you know, within sound of the chime of bells. I frequently heard the history of the church spoken of by the senior members of the family, and have always believed that

Digitized by Google

the signals were hung on the spire of the church as the most conspicuous locality. I mean, of course, Christ Church in Salem street."

Miss Maria Green, living in Weston, born in 1793, is a daughter of William Green, who lived in Boston, near the *North Church*, where also her grandparents resided. She heard many times from her mother the story of the lanterns, and says: "I distinctly remember that she said her father, Capt. Thomas Barnard, was engaged on that night in watching the movements of the troops in order to obtain for Robert Newman the necessary information concerning their departure. Our family were familiar with the story of hanging out the lanterns owing to the connection of Captain Barnard with it, and we never heard the act ascribed to any other person than Robert Newman or to any other place than *Christ Church*." Mr. Green, a brother of the lady above mentioned, who died recently in Boston, is known to have made a similar statement.

Mr. William H. Montague,[1] son of William Montague, rector of Christ Church, 1787–92, said: "I have always heard my father call the Episcopal Church in Salem street the North Church," and has also heard his father say that the lanterns which gave warning on the 18th of April, 1775, were hung in Christ Church.

Thus we have given as briefly as possible the traditionary testimony concerning Paul Revere's signal lanterns, the place where they were shown, and by whom displayed — and we may well ask, if such testimony, to which much more may be added, can be reasonably or safely rejected? This evidence, full and complete as it is, is all in one direction; supports and is supported by the account of the occurrences referred to as written by Paul Revere and printed in 1798. The testimony of Mrs. Swift, granddaughter of Colonel Conant, confirms the arrangement made with him, and that of Maria Green, granddaughter of Captain Barnard, that made with Mr. Newman, and all this, uniform and conclusive as it certainly is, while there is not the slightest authority, record, or tradition in support of the North-

[1] Mr. Montague died at the Home for Aged Men in Boston, May 15, 1889, aged eighty-five years.

Digitized by Google

square meeting-house as the place where the lanterns were shown, nor the merest record or tradition, excepting that of the Pulling family (which remains to be considered), but that which, coming from ten or twelve different families, points directly to Mr. Robert Newman, the sexton, as the friend of Paul Revere, who displayed them.

Mr. Wheildon presented the facts in the case in a most able manner and his argument evidently convinced the committee, who decided in favor of Christ Church.

A portion of the traditionary testimony regarding Christ Church and Robert Newman only is used.

PAUL REVERE'S SIGNAL.

THE TRUE STORY OF THE SIGNAL LANTERNS IN CHRIST CHURCH, BOSTON.

By the Rev. John Lee Watson, D.D.

"Now I have a story to tell, which, I think, will give a different aspect to this matter, and I claim 'the honor of raising the signal lanterns' for Captain John Pulling, of whom I will relate all that may be necessary to substantiate his claim." . . .

(In support of which he presents the traditions handed down in the Pulling family.)

Mr. Deane continued:

"Since the publication of that article Dr. Watson had heard that some gentlemen here, who fully concurred in his opinion as to the agency of Robert Newman in displaying the lanterns, had some doubts as to the church itself from which the lights were shown; that is to say, whether they were shown from the steeple of Christ Church or from that of the Old North Meeting-house, inasmuch as Paul Revere, writing in 1798, and Richard Devens, writing without date, but evidently some years after the occurrence of these events, both say 'North Church.' Feeling confident that Christ Church was the place at which the signals were made, and being desirous that those having any doubts

Digitized by Google

respecting it should see the grounds of his opinion, Dr. Watson has written me a letter on the subject, which I now lay before the Society.

"Dr. Watson seems to me to be equally happy in establishing his last proposition, and in confirmation of his position that Christ Church was known at that period and called 'the North Church,' certainly some time before Paul Revere wrote his interesting account of the incident, I will read some extracts from an unpublished correspondence between a warden of Christ Church, in Cambridge, and Dr. Walter, rector in 1792 of Christ Church in Boston, also one from the wardens of Christ Church in Boston to a warden of Christ Church in Cambridge:

"I. Jonathan Simpson to Rev. Dr. Walter, 26 October, 1790: 'Dr. Winship and the two Wardens of *the North Church in Boston* have just left me.'

"II. Rev. Dr. Walter to Jonathan Simpson, Shelburne, N.S., 5 November, 1790: 'At the same time *the Proprietors of the North Church* were in a strange dilemma.'

"III. Jonathan Simpson to Dr. Walter, 2 March, 1791: 'I am excessively mortified to hear that you have desir'd the Wardens of *the North Church* to procure you a house in their neighborhood.' 'Nor had I any idea when I partially consented to an union with *the North Church*.' 'All the world (*except the North Church* people) consider you as engaged to us, nor must you blame us if we cannot consent to your residing with the North people.' 'I am sorry that *the North Church* take an undue advantage of our generosity in admitting them to an union with us. If you give up your residence among us, it is my opinion that our Church will not be connected with *the North Church*.' 'I see now I went too far in saying that we were willing to be connected with *the North Church* at all.'

"IV. James Sherman and Charles Williams, Church Wardens, Boston, 21 March, 1791: 'We this day received yours of 5 March instant, directed to the *Wardens of the North Church, Boston*.

"V. Dr. Walter to Jonathan Simpson, Shelbourne, N.S., 5 April, 1791: '*The two Churches of Cambridge and Boston*

Digitized by Google

North being united under me with an assistant.' 'I have only some fears in my own mind respecting the gentlemen of the North.'"

"But it has been said that although Christ Church may have been popularly called 'the North Church' after the old North Meeting-house was taken down, yet it was never so called while the latter was standing.

"This is a mistake, as I will now proceed to show.

"The Rev. Mather Byles, Jr., while pastor of the First Church in New London, became an Episcopalian, and received in 1768 a call to Christ Church, in Boston, whose rector, Dr. Cutler, had died three years before. His acceptance created considerable dissatisfaction in the New London parish, and resulted in a conference between the pastor and people, an account of which was published that year in a pamphlet of considerable interest.

"On the reverse of its title-page the writer says: 'As the Public are so very desirous of knowing the Reasons of Mr. Byles's leaving the Church of Christ, in New London, where he was so happily settled to all Appearance, in so unexpected a departure for Boston, without Time or Inclination of seeing or bidding any of his best Friends farewell; will let them know it is in Consequence of an Invitations of the Wardens, Vestry, etc., of the *Episcopal North Church, Boston:* which he has thought fit to accept,' etc. Then follows the account of the Conference, near the beginning of which the minister says, 'I will now communicate to you a letter I received from the *wardens and vestry of the north church, in Boston*, dated 8th of March,' etc. 'And since that have received a line from brother Walter, wherein he advises me: 'This day, at a meeting of the *wardens and vestry of the north church, in Boston*, they have come to the determination of sending for you to Boston,' etc. . . .

"Mr. Byles's acceptance of the call to Christ Church made it necessary that he should go to England, to receive ordination; and he accordingly went, bearing a letter to the Secretary of

Digitized by Google

Digitized by Google

Digitized by Google

the Propagation of the Gospel, etc., dated, 'Providence, 5th May, 1768,' of which the following is an extract:

"'REV. SIR, — The bearer hereof is Mr. Byles, a New England gentleman, was bred a Dissenter; his Father the Doctor still a Pastor in Boston. . . . He is now going to England for Episcopal Ordination, under I doubt not a full and clear Conviction of its superiority. He has accepted an Invitation from the North Church in Boston where the late Dr. Cutler was their long and faithful Pastor. . . .

"'J. GRAVES.'"

Perry's Hist. Coll. relating to the Am. Col. Church, III., 336.

"If not a uniform rule, certainly the general custom seems to have been, as Dr. Watson shows, to denominate the places of worship of Dissenters as 'meeting-houses.'

"I have also lately been informed that the descendants of John Pulling's second wife say of her, 'that she always called Christ Church the North Church,' and whenever she told her story of the lanterns, which she was fond of repeating, said, 'that it was from the steeple of that church that they were shown.'

"Besides that, the steeple of Christ Church was the very best place for hanging the lanterns, so that the lights could be seen by Conant on the beach in Charlestown, and also be concealed from the British, who were, mainly, in an opposite direction. Now, we compare these circumstances with those of the Meeting-house. As far as can be ascertained from any and every source, it was a low wooden building, with a small open belfry, in North square, immediately opposite the soldiers' barracks, where the troops were then mustered, with sentinels at every corner and outlet. I cannot think there is the least probability that Pulling would choose such a place, where he would have found it difficult to enter without being discovered; or, if he succeeded in entering, and showing the lights, where they would have been immediately seen by the troops, and where they could not possibly be seen by Conant on the beach in

Digitized by Google

Charlestown. It is true that all the streets of the North End were full of danger that night, but it is plain that the North square was the most dangerous of all, and it seems to me that the North Meeting-house, in the North square, was the last place that Paul Revere and John Pulling — who were not deficient in prudence and discretion — would have been likely to choose for their operations on that eventful night.

"There is much more of this kind of evidence which might be brought forward, but I will only add, at present, that some weight should be given to the fact that the two traditions, though disagreeing as to the man, yet concur in representing Christ Church as the place; and that it was the sexton of Christ Church who was suspected and arrested, 'because the lights were shown from the steeple of that building.' . . .

"We learn that the British authorities — military probably — when they discovered that 'lights had been shown in the steeple of Christ Church,' immediately instituted a search for the rebel who had committed this high-handed offence, and knowing that the keys of the church were in the custody of the sexton, and, therefore, that he was responsible for the action, by whomsoever committed, they arrested and imprisoned him."

Laid before the members of the Massachusetts Historical Society, in Boston, on the 9th of November, 1876, by Mr. Charles Deane, the Recording Secretary.

Digitized by Google

CHRIST CHURCH.

1741

"Tuesday, March. 9th."

"Mr. John Gibbs Chosen One of the Constables appeared and pleaded that he is now a Vestry man in the Church of England whereof the Reverend Dr. Cutler is Minister, and therefore desired to be Excused — after some Debate thereon, the Question was put Whether the Town would Excuse him for the reasons given? And it passed in the Negative."

B. T. R., Vol. 12, p. 289.

1749

"March 7th."

"the Petition of several Inhabitants that the Sum of Fifty Pounds new tenor bills may be allowed to Christ's Church, for cleaning, fitting and fixing the Clock there, and that the same for the future be maintained by the Town, and the great Bell there be rung at one o'Clock,"

B. T. R., Vol. 17, p. 238.

1766

"October 8"

"The Petition of a number of Inhabitants "that the Clock at Christ Church, might be Repair'd and kept so at the public Charge, for the conveniency of that part of the Town" was read, and after Debate had thereon — Voted, that the Prayer of the Petition be granted — "

B. T. R., Vol. 16, p. 189.

Digitized by Google

1749

"twelfth day of March"

"The Petition of sundry Inhabitants praying that the Sum of Fifty Pounds new tenor bills may be allowed to Christ's Church for cleaning fitting and fixing the Clock there, that the same for the future be maintained by the Town, and that the great Bell there be rung at one o'Clock, now came under Consideration, and after some Debate thereon, the question was put, whether the prayer of the Petition be granted, It pass'd in the Negative, and that said Petition be dismiss'd."

B. T. R., Vol. 14, p. 173.

1764

"January 2d"

"Do not carry the Corps by Capt. Whites House, but up the the Middle Way opposite Dr. Cutlers Church —"

B. T. R., Vol. 20, p. 1.

"March 7"

"Information was given the Selectmen that Mr. Heath living near Dr Cutters Church has a child taken with the Small Pox —"

B. T. R., Vol. 20, p. 50.

"June 20."

"Mr. Alexander Jenkins having informed the Selectmen that a Child of Samuel Ross at his House near Dr. Cutlers Church has the Small Pox broke out upon it, — Mr. Williston was directed to put out a Red Flag at said House as a signal of Infection — "

"The Publick are hereby informed that several of the Families enumerated in our last Advertisement, as being infected with the Small Pox, are now clear of that Distemper since which two Persons one at Mr. Rosses near Dr. Cutlers

Digitized by Google

Church, the other at Mr. Woodlands on Whentworths Wharff have been taken with it;"

B. T. R., Vol. 20, p. 75–76.

"June 23d."

"The Public are hereby informed that after a strict examination and enquiry made by the Selectmen it appears that there is no more than twelve Persons now sick with the Small Pox in this Town, and these in Eleven Families vizt. Mr. Bakers near Mr. Elliots Church, Mr. Rosses near Dr. Cutlers Church, Mr. Bennets and Mr. Clarks in Fish Street M. McMullins near M. Pembertons Church"

B. T. R., Vol. 20, p. 78.

1767

"Sept."

"Mr. Jonathan Tarbox presented his Petition to the Selectmen that he may be approbated to retail Spirituous Liquors at his House in Salem Street near Dr. Cutlers Church — who was accordingly approbated by them."

B. T. R., Vol. 20, p. 270.

1769

"August 16"

"And have also at several Meetings considered the Petitions for Licenses for the Year ensuing, and the following Persons were approved & recommended by them — Vizt.

Frances Look ——— At her House near Dr. Cutlers Church —

Joseph Snelling — At his House near Dr. Cutlers Church

B. T. R., Vol. 23, p. 29.

1777

"June 9"

"Voted, that Mr. Newman Sexton of mr. Stillmans Meeting, be directed to ring the Bell at Christ church at 1 O'Clock & 9' at Night."

B. T. R., Vol. 25, p. 41.

Digitized by Google

1779

"June 2d."

"Upon the Petition of a number of the Inhabitants that the North Clock at Christ Church might be repaired & kept in repair & the Bell rung as usual — Mr. Grenough, Dorr & Williams, appointed a Commte. to order the necessary Repairs; and to agree with some person to keep it in repair."

B. T. R., Vol. 25, p. 92.

"June 9"

"Deacon Grenough & Mr. Dorr Reports that they had agreed with Mr. Peck to repair the North Church Clock and to keep it in repair, according to a vote of the Town."

B. T. R., Vol. 25, p. 93.

1783

"Augt. 25."

"The Selectmen have directed Mr. Newman to cease ringing the North Church Bell at 9. O'Clock at Night and to continue the 1. O'Clock Bell —"

B. T. R., Vol. 25, p. 221.

"Augt. 27"

"The Selectmen having reconsidered the Vote passed the 25 Instt. do on the Representation of Mr. Dorr direct that the North Church Bell be punctually rung by Mr. Newman at 1 & 9 O Clock as usual till further Orders"

B. T. R., Vol. 25, p. 222.

1789

"April 21"

"Alexander Davidson Sexton of the North Church admitted as a Funeral Porter, to break Ground in the several Burial Grounds — and to ring the Bell & take care of the Clock as has been done by former Sextons"

B. T. R., Vol. 27, p. 87.

Digitized by Google

1790

"Novr. 10"

"Mess: Sigorney & Robinson enformed the Selectmen that a Blacksmiths Shop was erecting near the North Church & praying the interposition of the Selectmen to prevent it from its apprehended danger to the Inhabitants"

B. T. R., Vol. 27, p. 137.

1797

"Feby. 27"

"M^r. Newman who has rung the Bell at N^o. Church is directed to cease ringing said Bell & M^r. Nazro is to inform him of same"

B. T. R., Vol. 27, p. 306.

CHRIST CHURCH

"Christ Church is 70 feet long, 50 wide, and 35 high; the walls are two feet and a half thick; the steeples area is 24 feet square.

The brick tower is	78 feet high	
the spire above is	97 feet	
in all,		175 feet.
The brick tower has four floors	. . .	78 feet.
2d next Story is wood	27½	
The 3d do. for the lantern	16½	
The spire	53 . .	97
		175 feet."

Historical Account of Christ Church, Boston. Delivered, Sunday, Dec. 28, 1823. By the Rector, Rev. Asa Eaton, D.D.

"it is seventy feet long, fifty feet wide, and thirty-five feet high. The walls are two and a half feet thick. The tower is twenty-four feet square, and its walls are three and a half feet thick. The spire rises to a height of one hundred and seventy-five feet, and is a well known guide for vessels entering the harbor. The resemblance to the architecture to that of churches built at the same period in England has given rise to the opinion

Digitized by Google

that this church is modelled after one of the designs of Sir Christopher Wren. When the opening services were held the building was not completed. A portion of the plastering was done in 1725; the pillars were enclosed and the windows hung in 1726, and the steeple was not finished until 1740. . . .

"The lot next north of the church, on which the Academy was afterwards built, was bought of John Baker, in 1739, and conveyed to the Wardens and their successors for the use of Christ Church forever. Other lots on the north and south of the church were bought or given at various times, and afterward sold. . . .

"The bells were procured by subscription. They are eight in number. The lightest weighs 620 lbs. and the heaviest 1545 lbs. They cost 560 lbs. in England. The . . . The inscriptions on them tell their story so fully that we let them speak for themselves. The tenor, first says, 'This peal of eight bells is the gift of a number of generous persons to Christ Church in Boston, New England, Anno 1744, A.R.' The second, 'This Church was founded in the year 1723, Timothy Cutler, Doctor of Divinity, the first Rector, A.R., 1744.' The third says, 'We are the first ring of bells cast for the British Empire, in North America, A. R., 1744.' The fourth exclaims, 'God preserve the Church of England, 1744.' The fifth commemorates, 'William Shirley, Esq., Governor of the Massachusetts Bay in N. E., Anno 1744.' The sixth tells us, 'The subscription for these bells was begun by Iohn Hammock and Robt. Temple, Church Wardens, Anno 1743, compleated by Robert Ienkins and Ino. Gould, Church Wardens, 1744.' The seventh adds, 'Since generosity has opened our mouths, our tongues shall ring aloud its praise, 1744:' and the eighth concludes, 'Abel Rudhall of Gloucester cast us all, Anno 1744.' . . .

"At this time, as we learn from the letter of the Wardens, the Church was 'commonly well filled with an orderly and well behaved congregation, tho' poor,' and being situated 'at the North part of the Town where the inhabitants were not so wealthy as those near the other Churches,' they had 'a larger proportion of the poor to support by charity.' . . .

"Some remained, like their minister, true to their old allegiance; but many sympathized with the friends of liberty, and

Digitized by Google

Dr. Byles finding that an implacable spirit prevailed, communicated to his Vestry, on Easter Tuesday, 1775, an invitation which he had received to become the minister of St. John's Church, Portsmouth, N. H. The result was their parting by mutual consent. . . . The 18th of April, Easter Tuesday 1775, is a memorable day in our annals, connecting the history of this Church with that of the Nation. It was the last day of the Rectorship of a clergyman owing allegiance to the King of Great Britain. That evening, the Sexton of Christ Church, Robert Newman, sat quietly in his house on Salem street, opposite Bennett street, assuming an unconcerned look and manner to avert the suspicion of the English officers who were quartered upon him, but impatiently expecting the arrival of a friend, a sea captain, who was watching the movements of the Regulars. . . .

"Mr. Newman succeeded in eluding the vigilance of his unwelcome guests, took down the church keys, heard the news he brought, opened the church door and locked it again after him, . . .

"The twin lights from the steeple waked the fires of war and symbolized two mighty changes. The colonies became an independent nation, and the Church of England in this land is the Protestant Episcopal Church in the United States. . . . When his task was done, Mr. Newman came down, passed through the Church, jumped out of a back window, went round through Unity and Bennett streets to his house, and succeeded in entering it without being observed. The British found him in bed. They arrested him and threw him into jail. But he had taken such wise precautions that nothing could be proved, and he was set at liberty. . . .

"In 1778 the French Congregation, as it was then called, received from the American Government leave to use this church, which had been closed since the breaking out of the war, and it came very near being lost to our communion, but those proprietors who had remained in town when the British left, persuaded the Rev. Mr. Parker, of Trinity Church, afterwards Bishop of Massachusetts, to preach in it every Sunday afternoon,

Digitized by Google

'by which means,' says Mr. Weeks in his account of the state of the Church in 1778, 'it remained untouched.'

"The Church opened for divine service on the 29th of December, 1723, the Sunday after Christmas Day. The Rev. Timothy Cutler, D.D., officiated. . . . He died on the 7th of August, 1765.

"During the latter part of Dr. Cutler's long illness, his duties were performed by the other clergy of Boston. James Greaton, who graduated at Yale College in 1754, offered to act as lay reader, and his services were accepted. On the 23rd of Oct. 1759, the Wardens and Vestry gave him a letter of recommendation, addressed to the Bishop of London, requesting that he might be ordained, and appointed to serve as Dr. Cutler's assistant. Mr. Greaton went to England, received Deacon's and Priest's orders, and returned to Boston, where he arrived on the 30th of May, 1760. . . .

"Finding it however impossible to unite the congregation in his favor . . . Mr. Greaton wrote to the Secretary of the Society on the 28th of August, 1767, requesting a removal from this mission.

"They providentially heard of Mr. Mather Byles, a recent convert from Congregationalism. . . . The proprietors of this Church on Easter Monday, 1768, empowered and instructed the Wardens and Vestry to invite Mr. Byles to be their minister. . . . After his Ordination he was appointed missionary by the Venerable Society and returned to Boston, where he arrived on the 28th of September, and was cordially received by his parishioners. . . . The last baptism recorded by his hand was on the 11th of April, the last burial on Easter Eve, April the 15th, and the last marriage on the 17th. The 18th of April, Easter Tuesday, 1775, is a memorable day in our annals, connecting the history of this Church with that of the Nation. It was the last day of the Rectorship of a clergyman owing allegiance to the King of Great Britain."

Historical Account of Christ Church, Boston.

Delivered on the One Hundred and Fifteenth Anniversary of the opening of the Church, December 29th, 1873, by the Rector, the Rev. Henry Burroughs.

Digitized by Google

BAKER TO JENKINS &c. CHURCH WARDENS.

"John Baker of Boston, Merchant and Mary, his wife in consideration of 150 lbs., sells to Robert Jenkins Periwigmaker and Edward Lulwyche, Gen^{t}. church wardens for Christ Church in Boston a certain piece or parcel of land situate lying and being in the Northerly end of the town of Boston Butted and bounded as follows Viz^{t}:

"Westerly on Salem street so called and there measuring twenty eight feet.

"Northerly on his own land and there measures eighty one feet.

"Easterly on land of Thaddeus Maccarty and there measures twenty feet.

"Southerly on the Church land and there measures eighty one feet."

"Nov. 22, 1737. Dec. 21, 1737."

Vol. 55, p. 151–2. Suffolk Deeds.

HALL TO BAKER.

"Whereas John Baker of Boston, Merchant, hath sold a certain piece of land being Twenty feet in breadth eighty one feet in length adjoining to the land belonging to the North Church in Boston whereof Rev. Dr. Timothy Cutler is Rector."

Dec. 21, 1737,
second part of deed
Baker to Jenkins *et als.*, wardens of Christ Church.

Vol. 55, Suffolk, p. 152.

[Cambridge] "March 14, 1775."

"At a meeting of the committees of safety and supplies, at the house of Capt. Stedman, Tuesday, 14th March, 1775:

"Present — Hon. John Hancock, Col. Heath, Capt. White, Col. Palmer, Mr. Devens, Col. Orne, Mr. Watson, Mr. Pigeon, Hon. Thomas Cushing and Mr. Samuel Adams, committee of

Digitized by Google

safety: Deacon Cheever, Mr. Gerry and Mr. Gill, committee of supplies:

"Voted, That watches be kept constantly at places where the provincial magazines are kept, and that the clerk write on the subject to Col. Barrett of Concord, Henry Gardner, Esq. of Stow, and Capt. Timothy Bigelow of Worcester, leaving it to them how many the watches shall consist of.

"Voted, That the members of these committees, belonging to the towns of Charlestown, Cambridge, and Roxbury, be desired, at the province expense, to procure at least two men for a watch every night, to be placed in each of these towns, and that said members be in readiness to send couriers forward to the towns where the magazines are placed when sallies are made from the army by night.

"Voted, That the committees adjourn to (meet on) the 22d of this month, at Concord."

"BOSTON, March 30, 1775.

"GENTLEMEN, — The alarming manœuvre of a large detachment of the army is the reason of our desiring your attendance at our chamber in Faneuil Hall to-morrow, at ten o'clock, A. M., in order to determine upon measures of safety. The wisdom of the joint committees has been very conspicuous. The fullest exertion of the same wisdom is absolutely necessary at this excited time. We therefore desire your punctual attendance.

"We are, gentlemen, your friends and countrymen.

"Signed, by order of the committee of
"correspondence of Boston,
"WILLIAM COOPER, *Clerk.*

"To Committee of Correspondence for Charlestown."

Frothingham's History of Charlestown, p. 315.

Digitized by Google

"April 17, 1775."

"At a meeting of the committees of safety and supplies, at Mr. Taylor's house, in Concord, on Monday, April 17, 1775:

"Present — Hon. John Hancock, Esq., Col. Heath, Col. Palmer, Capt. White, Mr. Davens, Col. Gardner, Mr. Watson, Col. Orne and J. Pigeon, committee of safety: Col. Lee, Mr. Gill, Mr. Cheever, Mr. Gerry and Col. Lincoln, committee of supplies."

Journals of each Provincial Congress of Massachusetts, pp. 513-515.

"On the 18th of April, '75, Tuesday, the committee of safety, of which I was then a member, and the committee of supplies, sat at Newell's tavern, (the records of the committee of safety say Wetherby's,) at Menotomy. A great number of British officers dined at Cambridge. After we had finished the business of the day, we adjourned to meet at Woburn on the morrow, — left to lodge at Newell's Gerry, Orne, and Lee. Mr. Watson and myself came off in my chaise at sunset. On the road we met a great number of B. O. (British officers) and their servants on horseback, who had dined that day at Cambridge. We rode some way after we met them, and then turned back and rode through them, went and informed our friends at Newell's. We stopped there till they came up and rode by. We then left our friends, and I came home, after leaving Mr. Watson at his house. I soon received intelligence from Boston, that the enemy were all in motion, and were certainly preparing to come out into the country. Soon afterward, the signal agreed upon was given; this was a lanthorn hung out in the upper window of the tower of the N. Ch., (North Church) towards Charlestown. I then sent off an express to inform Messrs. Gerry, &c., and Messrs. Hancock and A. (Adams) who I knew were at the Rev. Mr. —— (Clark's) at Lexington, that the enemy were certainly coming out. I kept watch at the Ferry to watch for the boats till about eleven o'clock, when Paul Revere came over and informed that the T. (Troops) were actually in their boats. I then took a horse from Mr. Larkin's barn and sent off P. Revere to give the intelligence at Menotomy and Lexington. He was taken by the

Digitized by Google

British officers before mentioned before he got to Lexington, and detained till near day."

Frothingham's History of Charlestown, p. 315.

AUTOBIOGRAPHY OF REV. JOHN BARNARD.

"I mention two signal deliverances, the one in the year 1692, in my eleventh year. I fell from a scaffold at the eaves of the old North Meeting house eighteen feet high between two pieces of timber that lay on the ground without touching them. I lay upon the ground until somebody ran to my fathers house about two hundred feet off and acquainted him with my fall."

(John Barnard, son of John and Esther, born in Boston 6 Nov., 1681.)

Mass. Hist. Col., Vol. 5 — 3d. series, pp. 180–81.

"Some doubt has been expressed as to the building referred to by Revere in his narrative of events, printed in 1798, when he spoke of his plan of showing the lantern signal 'in the North Church steeple.' He evidently used the name which at the close of the last century (more than twenty years after the demolition of the Old North) has come to be commonly applied to Christ Church. The theory has been advanced that he meant the Old North Meeting-house, which stood in North Square, Against such a theory there are three serious objections: first. the venerable building in North Square was not commonly called the North Church, but the Old North Meeting-house, or simply the Old North; secondly, it had no 'Steeple,' but only a belfry; thirdly, it did not command a good view of Charlestown, as Copp's Hill lay directly between. Moreover, all the traditions of the North End, without exception, are that the signal was given from the church in Salem Street. The objection that this church was under English influence, and could not therefore have been used for such a purpose, disappears when we remember that Dr. Byles, its rector, was obliged to leave on the very day of the signal, on account of his Tory proclivities; and that the sexton, who is believed to have performed the deed, was one of the North End mechanics, and always in sympathy with the patriot cause.

Digitized by Google

"The city authorities, after hearing all that was to be said upon the subject, decided that this was, beyond a doubt, the place of the famous signal; and wishing to commemorate so important an event, they caused a tablet to be placed in the front of the tower, in 1878, with the following inscription:

"The signal lanterns of
PAUL REVERE
Displayed in the steeple of this church
APRIL 18, 1775
warned the country of the march
of the British Troops to
LEXINGTON AND CONCORD."

Rambles in Old Boston, N. E., by Rev. E. G. Porter, page 172.

REFERENCES TO THE TOWN.

Christ Church,
Old North Meeting,
Anabaptists Meeting,
Faneuil Hall,
Town Hall,
Old Meeting,
Prison and Court House,
King's Chapel,
Work House,
Granary Public,
Province House (General Gage),
Old South Meeting (the Riding House),
Trinity Church,
New South Meeting,
Byles's Meeting,
West Meeting.

A Plan of the Town of Boston with the Intrenchments &c. of His Majestys Forces in 1775, from the Observations of Lieut. Page.

"The Old North Chapel, built in 1677, which was in good repair, and might have stood many years, was pulled down for fuel. The steeple of the West Church, built of large timber, was also taken down, and afforded no small supply. Many trees were cut down on the common, and in other places. The celebrated Liberty Tree furnished fourteen cords of wood. The common was much disfigured. Much of it was turned up into fortifications. Faneuil Hall was fitted up, by subscription, into a very neat theatre, under the countenance of General Howe.

Digitized by Google

The Brattle-street Church and the Hollis-street Church were improved by the troops for barracks."

History of the Siege of Boston, by Richard Frothingham, Jr.

"The setting of lanterns was certainly an interesting incident of that evening; but the facts show that it was neither the only nor the earliest warning of the march of the British troops. And it was a private signal agreed upon by Revere and Devens. These two, the only authorities for the incident, name the North Church as the place; and the church in North Square was the only church in 1775 called North Church.[1] It was near Revere's house, and was the church which he attended.[2] Its minister at that time, John Lathrop, was a Patriot. The rector of Christ Church, Mather Byles, Jr., was a Royalist, as were many of its communicants. The North Church had a belfry, but no steeple, and so was best adapted to show lights."

Richard Frothingham's statement, 1876.

"I, William Munroe, of Lexington, on oath do testify, that I acted as orderly sergeant in the company commanded by Capt. John Parker, on the 19th of April, 1775; that, early in the evening of the 18th of the same April, I was informed by Solomon Brown, who had just returned from Boston, that he had seen nine British officers on the road, travelling leisurely, sometimes before and sometimes behind him; that he had discovered, by an occasional blowing aside of their top coats, that they were armed. On learning this, I supposed they had some design upon Hancock and Adams, who were then in the house of the Reverend Mr. Clark, and immediately assembled a guard of eight men, with their arms, to guard the house. About midnight, Col. Paul Revere rode up and requested admittance. I told him the family had just retired, and had requested, that they might not be disturbed by any noise about the house. 'Noise!' said he, 'you'll have noise enough before long. The regulars are coming out.' We then permitted him to pass. Soon after, Mr. —

[1] Christ Church was also called North Church.
[2] Revere attended the New Brick.

Digitized by Google

(Dawes) came. These gentlemen came different routes. Revere came over the ferry to Charlestown, and — (Dawes) over the neck through Roxbury; and both brought letters from Dr. Warren in Boston to Hancock and Adams, stating, that a large body of British troops had left Boston, and were on their march to Lexington."

History of the Battle of Lexington, on the morning of the 19th April, 1775, by Elias Phinney.

"Eight or nine officers of the King's troops were seen just before night passing the road towards Lexington in a musing, contemplative posture, and it was suspected they were out on some evil design."

Message sent by Elbridge Gerry of the Committee of Safety and Supplies from the Black Horse Tavern, Menotomy, early in the evening of April 18, 1775, to Hon. John Hancock at Lexington.

"A large body of the King's troops (supposed to be a brigade of about 1200 to 1500) were embarked in boats from Boston, and gone over to Lechmere's Point (so called) in Cambridge; and that it was shrewdly suspected that they were ordered to seize and destroy the stores belonging to the Colony deposited at Concord."

Message sent by Dr. Joseph Warren from Boston to Hon. John Hancock at Lexington, April 18, 1775, by William Dawes and Paul Revere.

The following is from a paper (without date) which has recently been discovered among the records of Christ Church:

"We the Subscribers Do agree To the Following articles viz

"That if we Can have Liberty From the wardens of Doctor Cutlers church we will Attend there once a week on Evenings To Ring the Bells for two hours Each Time from the date here of For one year That we will Choose a Moderator Every three Months whose Business shall be To give out the Changes and other Business as shall be Agreed by a Majority of Voices then Present

"That None shall Be admitted a Member of this Society without a Unanimous vote of the Members then Present and that No

Digitized by Google

member Shall begg Money of any Person In the Tower on Penality of being Excluded the Society and that we will Attend To Ring at any Time when the Wardens of the Church Aforesaid shall desire it on Penalty of Paying three Shillings for the good of the Society (Provided we Can have the whole Care of the Bells) —

"That the members of this society shall not Exceed Eight Persons

"and all Differences To be decided By a Majority of voices

"John Dyer
"Paul Revere
"Josiah Flagg
"Barth Ballard
"Nonathan Law
"Jon^{a}. Brown Junr.
"Joseph Snelling"

A Historical Sermon delivered on the One Hundred and Seventy-fifth Anniversary of Christ Church, Boston; also Historical Notes on the North Church, by C. W. Duane, Rector, Dec. 29, 1898.

"October, 14th. (1750) Being Sunday dresd my Self and went wth M^{r}. Abrah^{m} Wendell To Parson Coopers Meeting, but he being at Rhode Island, Parson Abot Officiated for him, his Text on the Psalms (O y^{e} of Little Faith), a very Good Discourse, Dynd at Capt. Wendells and in the, Afternoon went to Trinity Church, and was Introduced by M^{r}. Coffin into his Piew, the Parson M^{r}. Hooper Gave us an Excellent Disoourse, on the follow^{g} text (the Fear of the Lord is the Beginning of Wisdom). This Build is very Plain without, with Large Sash Windows, But within Verry Neat and Comodius, the Architect Modren, with a Very Neat Little Oargan Pretily Embelished, this Church hav^{g} no Steeple Looks more Like a Prespetarian Meeting House."

Extracts from Capt. Francis Goelet's Journal, Relative to Boston, Salem and Marblehead, etc., 1746–1750.

New Eng. Hist. and Genl. Register, Vol. 24, 1870, p. 55.

Digitized by Google

NOTES FROM THE DIARY OF EZRA STILES.

These notes are presented to show the independent spirit and patriotism of the parishioners as opposed to the toryism of the Rector Mather Byles:

Augt 6, 1771. "Mr Burt of Bristol here. He tells me a further Acc^o of Dr. Byles[1] & Christ Chh B^o. Last winter a Dispute arose whether the £40. per ann. allowed by the Society in Engld was to be a part of the £100. per ann. promised by the Congregation? Dr Byles said it was given to him, & he would have it over & above the £100.: his Congreg^a opposed this. Upon which he shut up the Chh Doors last Spring for two Sabbaths & a Fast; and at the same time engaged the rest of the Episc^o Clergy in Town not to preach for the Congregation. This irritated them highly. They applied to Commodore Gambier's Chaplain,[2] but D^r. Caner[3] had engaged him at the Chapel, th^o the Chapel had three Ministers in Town viz. Dr Canner, Mr Troutbeck & Mr Fog. Upon this they were told if they would submit to & treat their Minister well, i.e. give him £100. in addition to the £40, all would be well. Their Resentments rose high: they said they would be priest ridden no longer; they were chhmen indeed but would have & even make a Minister of their own. Upon which they applied to Mr James Lovell Grammar School Master[4] & offered to make him their Minister & ordain him themselves. . . . The Chh Wardens on this waited on the select Men — who answd it shd not hurt him as to the School. Upon which Mr Lovel performed divine Service in Christs Chh the next Sabbath, readg the Liturgy, omitting as he pleased, deliverd a Sermon &c. This brought Byles to himself. He immediately went Cap in hand to the Heads of the Congreg^a & told them, he 'humbly tendered them his Services in the Name of the Lord Jesus.' Upon which they received him again. Had he stood out the Congregation would have settled M^r. Lovell — and as he could not be episcopally ord. without canonical Oaths &c which they knew he would not submit to; so rather than ordain themselves, both he & they would have asked Ordin^a from the Congreg^a Pastors. . . . It would have ceased to be Epis-

[1] Rev. Mather Byles, Jr. (Harvard 1751), Congregational pastor in New London, Conn. 1757–68.
[2] James Gambier was commander-in-chief of the fleet on the North American station from 1770 to 1773.
[3] Henry Caner (Yale 1724), Rector of King's Chapel, Boston.
[4] B. A. Harvard 1756, assistant to his father in the Boston Latin School.

Digitized by Google

copal & in Effect become a Presb. Congregation using Forms of prayer under great Liberty. Thus they would be lost to the Chh of Engld. This Pinch bro't the Clergy to their senses."

The Literary Diary of Ezra Stiles, Vol. 1, p. 134–6.

"Oct. 27, 1774. He speaks the Hearts of Nine Tenths of the Episcopalians throughout the Territory North of Maryland to Nova Scotia, who are Enemies to Liberty."

Vol. 1, p. 502.

"Dec. 20, 1774. The young Dr. Biles Episc° Clergyman refused to open his Church in Boston to the great Offence of his little Flock, which are more for Liberty than any Episco. Congregation north of Maryland."

The Literary, Diary of Ezra Stiles, D.D., LL.D., President of Yale College, Vol. 1, p. 502.

Newman, Robert, Sexton of North Church, Salem street.

Boston Directory, 1796.

MEETING HOUSES.

It was the general custom to denominate the place of worship of the Congregationalists as MEETING HOUSES. Many pages of similar references could be shown.

At the General Court held at Newtown, 2d Sept. 1635:

"Further, it is agreed, that, hereafter, noe dwelling howse shalbe builte above halfe a myle from the meeteing howse, in any newe plantacon, graunted att this Court, or hereafter to be graunted, without leaue from the Court, (except myll howses & fferme howses of such as have their dwelling howses in some towne;) Ipsw^ch^, Hingham, Neweberry, & Waymothe to be included in this order."

Records of the Colony of the Massachusetts Bay in New England, p. 159.

17 Dec. 1635, Voted, "that no man shall fell any trees within 20 goads of the meeting house."

Dorchester Town Records, p. 14.

Digitized by Google

"Such places as are not layd within the bounds of the Town, . . . the measure or estimation shall be by the distance of the meeting houses."

Colonial Laws, 1660–1672, p. 134.

"That any person or persons . . . set on fire any dwelling house, meeting-House . . . shall be apprehēded by warrant . . . who upon legal conviction by due proof or confession of the Crime, shall adjudg such person or persons to be put to death, and to forfeit so much of his lands, goods or chattels, as shall make full satisfactio to the party or parties damnified."

Colonial Laws, 1660–1672, p. 152.

"It is ordered that henceforth no person shall be joyned in Marriage, before the intention of the parties . . . be set up in writing upon some post of their Meeting-house door."

Colonial Laws, 1660–1672, p. 172.

"It is Ordered by this Court and Authority thereof . . . That henceforth all Strangers . . . be brought before the Governor . . . by the Master or Mate of the said ship . . . a Record of the names and qualities of all such strangers to be Returned to the Generall Court. . . . It is ordered the same be posted upon the doors or posts of the Meeting Houses."

Colonial Laws, 1660–1672, p. 193.

"There hath been attempts by some persons to erect new meeting houses."

Colonial Laws, 1672–1686, p. 267.

"It is ordered by this Court; That the Officers of the Churches . . . shall take care to prevent such Disorders, by appointing persons to shut the Meeting-House Doors."

"That the Select men do appoint such place or places in the Meeting-House for Children."

Colonial Laws, 1672–1686, p. 234.

Digitized by Google

1665.

"Itt is ordered that Thomas Jay In consideration of a peice ground butting vpon the new metting house to the North as his fence now stands, the s^d Thomas Jay is freed from all raites during his & wife naturall life, & 40^s. in siluer beside."

Boston Town Records, Printed Vol. No. 7, p. 26. (29-3-65)

"At a meeting of the Free holders and other Inhabitants of the Town of Boston duly qualified and warned According to Law, being convened at the Old meeting House in Boston afore said the 12th day of June Anno Dom^l. 1706 did then and there agree, conclude & declare as followeth vizt."

Boston Town Records, Vol 8, p. 39.

"26-5-1669. It is agreed that there is need of another Meetinge house to be erected in this towne."

Boston Town Records, Vol. 7, p. 49.

1745.

"Octob^r. 30th."

"Voted, That the Sextons of the several Meeting houses be directed to Ring their Bells upon the arrival of His Excellency Governour Shirley from Cape-Breton."

B. T. R., Vol. 17, p. 124.

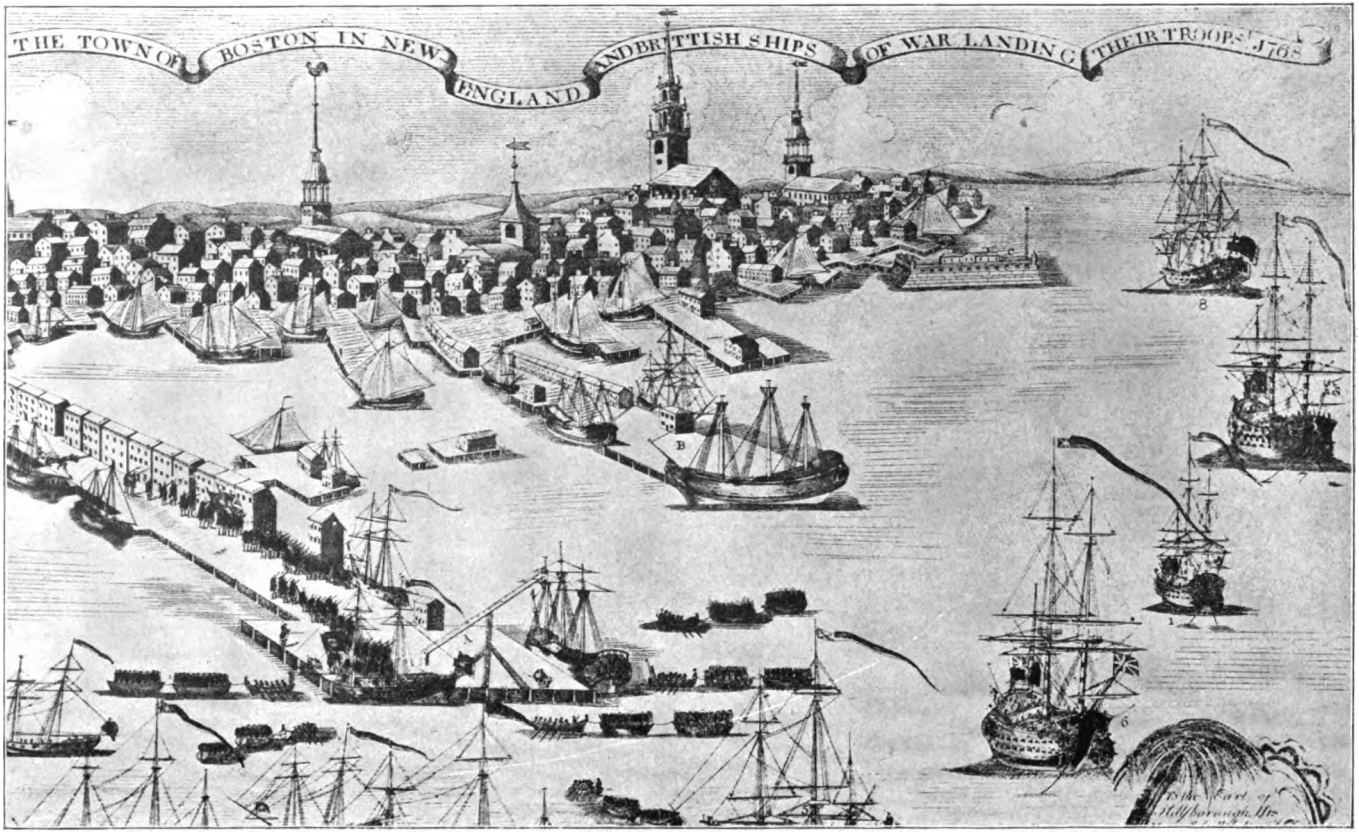
DIARY OF EZEKIEL PRICE.

"Friday, March 29, 1775.—Set out early in the morning and went to Boston, where a town-meeting was held for the choice of town officers. The scattered inhabitants collected together, met at the Old Brick Meeting-house (First Church, on the site of Roger's Buildings), and proceeded in the choice of the officers of the town, usually chosen at their annual March meeting."

The word "church" used in the sense of a house of public worship was then used here as in England as applying to houses belonging to the Episcopal church.

Digitized by Google

Digitized by Google



LANDING OF BRITISH TROOPS.

Digitized by Google

DESCRIPTION OF MAPS OF BOSTON.

A STUDY of the street plan of the North End of Boston (made from official maps of the city) shows the distance from North square (Boston), where the Meeting House stood, to the market place, the present City square in Charlestown, to be thirty-five hundred feet (3,500 ft.) measurement, and that the range line crosses Copp's hill directly over what was the highest part, viz.: the intersection of Snowhill and Hull streets.

This shows that Copp's hill obstructed any view from North square.

The plan in profile shows that the range of vision (from Charlestown square), crossing the top of Copp's hill at the present height of sixty-five feet (65 ft.), would strike North square at an elevation of ninety-five feet (95 ft.).

The grade in the square at the highest point is thirty-three (33), which would necessitate a building sixty-two feet (62 ft.) in height to reach the range line.

The Old North Meeting-House was a small structure; the only figures as to its size are given in the autobiography of Rev. John Barnard, who said it was eighteen feet (18 ft.) to the eaves.

Judging from the size of the lot and from such description of the building as we can gather, it was, say, forty-five feet (45 ft.) long; thirty-five feet (35 ft.) wide; thirty feet (30 ft.) to ridge pole. The tower, in which was an open belfry, might have been ten feet (10 ft.) higher, which would make it forty feet (40 ft.), on grade thirty-three (33), making a total height of seventy-three feet (73 ft.), or twenty-two feet (22 ft.) lower than the necessary height to bring it to view.

The Old North Meeting House was originally built in 1650,

Digitized by Google

destroyed by fire in 1676, rebuilt the following year, and there is not the slightest evidence that it was enlarged.

The conditions were against it.

None of the buildings erected at that time were of large proportions.

The profile shows that Christ Church on grade thirty-six (36) rises one hundred and forty feet (140 ft.) to the upper window, which is seventy feet (70 ft.) higher than the top of Copp's hill.

It is over nine hundred feet (900 ft.) nearer the Charlestown shore, while the slope of the hill towards Charter street favors it still more, as the line crosses at a sixty-foot (60-ft.) contour, proving conclusively that from either one of the three windows, the one in the brick tower or the two in the steeple, the lights could have been seen by the men watching on the Charlestown shore.

The idea that Prince street was straight is shown to be erroneous, as the range would carry it direct to Prospect hill in Somerville.

Copp's hill at the time of the Revolution was still higher.

In 1806 the top was lowered some seven feet (7 ft.). The earth removed was used in filling the Mill-pond.[1]

In 1828 Hull street, which up to this time had ended at the junction of Snowhill street, was carried over to Lyn street, now Commercial street. A few years later Snowhill street was cut through to Charter street. This earth was used in part to fill the Mill-pond and construct Commercial street.

I shall attempt to prove that the signal lanterns of Paul Revere were shown from the steeple of Christ Church in Salem street, and not from the belfry of the Old North Meeting-House in North Square, on the night of April 18, 1775.

The lights were displayed for the benefit of Colonel Conant and others who were watching on the Charlestown shore. There is nothing to prove that Revere saw them. It was not necessary that he should. He ordered them placed to inform the watchers (as pre-arranged on Sunday, April 16), whether the

[1] Haymarket square.

Digitized by Google

Digitized by Google

Anno 1774 — March

Flin — { Benjamin Flin of Boston — N. Church — — — }
Elizabeth Marshall — — — — — } — 19

Anno 1798 — March

Whitney — Ephraim Whitney — — (N. Church) } Boston — 11th
Sophia Jointer — — — — — — — — }

Anno 1779 — April

Rooh { Joseph Rooh — — — (N. Church) } Boston — — 24
Ann M. Clintick }

EXTRACTS FROM BOSTON RECORDS.

Digitized by Google

British troops were moving by land or water. He himself landed on the Charlestown side within half an hour, before any messenger had been sent to carry the news to Lexington.

His famous ride began in Charlestown square and ended in Lincoln woods, where he was captured by the British patrol.

Volumes 5, 6, and 7 of the Publishments contain the notices of Intentions of Marriages from 1759 to 1807. These were entered by the Town Clerk, which office was held by William Cooper from 1769 to 1809. The entries are nearly all in his handwriting.

From 1773 to 1776 there are several entries against which appear the words "Church," "N. Church," "No. Church," or "North Church." Most of these are found to be marriages in the records of Christ Church.

Christ Church was closed from April, 1775, until the autumn of 1778, and few entries appear in the church records.

From 1779 to 1801 there are over eight thousand publishments. Among them four hundred entries have "No. Church" noted against them. Some are not found on the town records, but a few appear as having been married in other churches. The large majority, however, prove to have been married in Christ Church. A few entries have "Chapel," "Stone Chapel," and "Chapel Church" noted, meaning, of course, King's Chapel.

In 1790 "Roman Church," "Roman Chapel," "Roman Catholic," and "Catholic" appear against a few names. After 1800 "Trinity" is noted.

Nothing similar is found among the other entries, which seems to indicate that when parties filed their notices with the Town Clerk they requested him to post their intention in the church named, as under the old law it was necessary that such notices of intention of marriage should be published at three public religious meetings or posted in some public place within the town for a space of fourteen days.

The North (Christ) Church entries greatly outnumber the others, which seems officially to prove that Christ Church, in Salem street, was known and called the "North Church" from

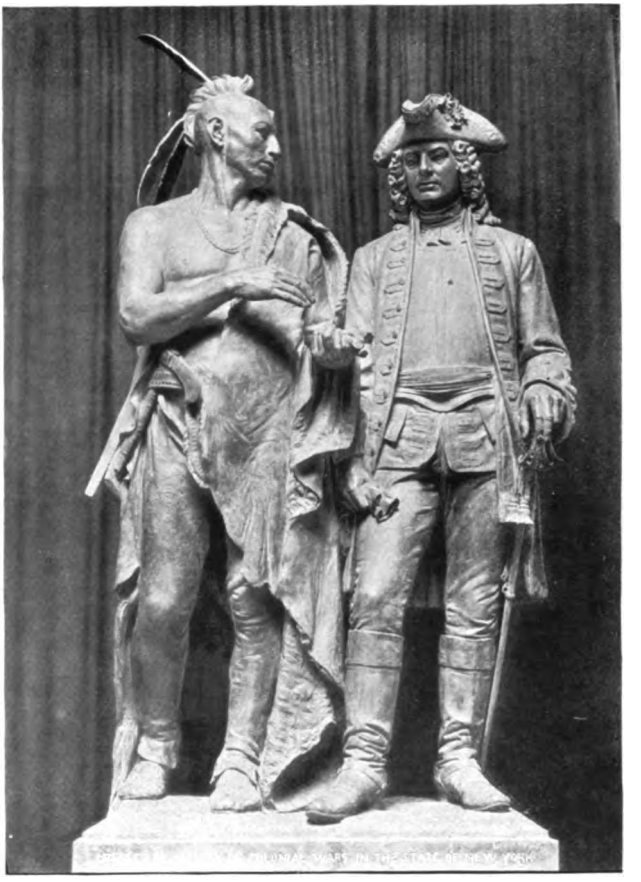
Digitized by Google

a time prior to the Revolution, and well into the early part of the last century. It is now probably called the "Old North Church," as it is the last and only surviving one of the three "North" churches of Boston, viz.: the "Old North" or "Second Church;" the "New North;" and "North" or "Christ Church."

It is the oldest church building in Boston, having been erected in 1723. It was and is the most northerly of all the churches, and the term "North" seems logically to belong to it by natural conditions and circumstances. This would seem to be clearly proven by corroborated records.

Digitized by Google

Digitized by Google



MEMORIAL, LAKE GEORGE.

Digitized by Google

COMMEMORATION

OF THE

BATTLE OF LAKE GEORGE,

SEPTEMBER 8, 1903.

BY ARTHUR J. C. SOWDON.

THE victory of Sir William Johnson over the Baron Dieskau, Sept. 8, 1755, was commemorated by the New York Society and the General Society by the unveiling of a bronze and granite monument on the field where the battle was fought Sept. 8, 1903. The event proved to be a great demonstration in every way worthy of the Society, and attracted many distinguished guests and many thousand visitors. About a thousand soldiers were present, the procession was dignified, the literary exercises were interesting, and the weather was perfect.

For several years the New York Society had been engaged in raising the necessary funds and in considering plans for a monumental design which should fittingly commemorate the battle. One was furnished by Mr. Weingert of New York, a sculptor of merit, approved at the Chicago Exposition. The work consists of two bronze figures,—Sir William Johnson and his famous Indian friend, King Kendrik. These stand upon a rough dark granite pedestal about fifteen feet in height.

Digitized by Google

The beautiful section of country in which the battle was fought, and the lovely season of the year, made the occasion one of rare enjoyment. On the previous Saturday, Sept. 5, 1903, the great Fort William Henry Hotel began to fill up with the advance guard of the Society. The early cars brought Vice-Gov.-Gen. Howland Pell, Esq., chairman of the committee in charge, and Secretary Morris P. Ferris, of New York. Soon after came Gov.-Gen. Frederic J. De Peyster, wife and daughters. Two companies of the Seventy-first regiment New York State militia and the Glen Falls company Second N. Y. S. M. arrived and went into camp on the hill in rear of the hotel. The Society headquarters were now opened at the hotel; the building was finely decorated, many Colonial flags were displayed. In this matter the other hotels and the town followed suit. James William Beekman, governor of the New York Society, and other officials came on the later trains. The following day, Sunday, September 6, was as lovely a day as ever dawned. During the morning a troop of the Second U.S. Cavalry and a section of U.S. Artillery, who had marched all the way from Fort Ethan Allen by order of the Secretary of War, went into camp, and pitched their tents just beyond the New York Seventy-first. After church services were over many ladies and gentlemen strolled over the hill to witness the laying out of a camp by U.S. regulars. At three P.M. the Society gave a sail down the lake, on the steamer "Horicon," to members and their families, the militia, U.S. soldiers, and all who were connected officially with the occasion. At sunset many visitors went out to the camps to witness the dress parade.

Monday, September 7, another superb day. All was bustle and excitement about the hotel. Hundreds of

Digitized by Google

strangers came into the little village of Caldwell to see whatever there was to be seen. The State governors were to arrive; and first came Governor Chamberlain of Connecticut and his fine staff under escort of the two companies of New Haven and Hartford Foot Guards and the troop of U.S. Cavalry, amid the firing of a salute by the U.S. Battery. Next came Governor Odell, of New York, and his large and brilliant staff, escorted by all the New York troops present, the U.S. Cavalry, and amid more gun-firing. In each case, as the governor alighted in front of the hotel, he was saluted by his escort and loudly cheered by the lookers on. About five o'clock guns announced the coming of Governor McCullough, of Vermont, Society Governor Benedict, and a party of ladies and gentlemen, and soon they arrived at the house under escort of Uncle Sam's prancing horsemen; and the cavalry had barely time to return to the railroad station before the train came in bearing Lieut.-Governor Curtis Guild, Adjutant-General Dalton, and the full Massachusetts staff. The guns poured forth their welcome, carriages were taken, and under escort of the cavalry and a fine company of militia from Pittsfield, Mass., they proceeded to the hotel. And so the hotel had become about as full as it could be. The exciting day closed with a ball, in which the State governors and their wives received, together with General Roe and wife, he being in command of all the troops. It was a pleasing sight,— the mingling of the blue and gold of the United States officers, the brilliant red of the foot guards, the black and gold of the various staff officers, with the fine dresses of the ladies.

Tuesday, September 8, Commemoration Day, opened most auspiciously. Never was a celebration favored with more perfect weather. Thousands of strangers came

Digitized by Google

to town to see and take part in the unveiling of the monument, greatly augmenting the large numbers of the previous day. The first event to draw a great multitude was a review of all the troops by the State governors, which took place in front of the hotel at ten o'clock A.M. This was a fine sight, and delighted every one who witnessed it. Soon after this came President Hopkins and delegations representing the Corporation and Alumni of Williams College, which was founded by Col. Ephraim Williams, who was killed on this spot. Many members of the Society came at this time, as well as many distinguished guests — the Hon. Carl Schurz, Hon. C. M. Depew, and others.

At a quarter before one o'clock the Society sat down to lunch, the guests of the New York Society. At the centre of the head table sat James William Beekman, Governor of the New York Society, and on either side of him were the State governors of New York, Connecticut, and Vermont, and Lieut.-Governor Guild, of Massachusetts, Gov.-Gen. F. J. De Peyster of the General Society, Governor Sowdon, Governor Benedict, Ex-Gov. George E. Pomeroy of the Ohio Society, Treasurer-General Shippen, President Hopkins of Williams College, Chauncey M. Depew, General Roe, Thornton K. Lothrop, Vice-President Massachusetts Society of the Cincinnati, and others. The lunch was necessarily brief, and at quarter before two o'clock the procession was formed in front of the hotel in the presence of a great crowd of participants and spectators. Led by the cavalry and a company of the Ninth U.S. Infantry it moved on its way to the battlefield. In the first carriage were Governor-General De Peyster, Vice-Governor-General Pell, Governor Beekman, and Secretary Ferris, the flag of the New York Society being carried by a soldier on the seat with the driver. In

Digitized by Google

the second barouche were Treasurer-General Shippen, Historian-General Stevens, Governor Sowdon of Massachusetts and Governor Benedict of Vermont, a soldier carrying the beautiful flag of the General Society of Colonial Wars. Next followed the State governors and their staffs in brilliant uniforms, in barouches and barges, distinguished guests, and then the Society on foot, followed by over one hundred citizens. The Albany Burgess Corps came next in its red coats and bear-skin hats, with its fine band of music. Then came Major-General Roe and his staff, commanding the three companies from the Seventy-first and Second regiments of New York militia, the two companies of governors' foot guards, and the company from Pittsfield, Mass.

Arriving at the site of the monument, the scene was very beautiful with the fair plateau, the green mountains on both sides, the lovely lake before us, and the bluest of skies for a canopy overhead. A crowd of ladies and gentlemen had preceded us, and was in waiting for the unveiling. The day was warm, and as the Society on foot marched up the hill its members were loudly cheered. Vice-Gov.-Gen. Howland Pell presided. In the absence of the Rt. Rev. Bishop Lawrence the Rev. Mr. Brugler, of New York, acted as chaplain. Chauncey M. Depew was orator, and brief addresses were made by Mr. De Peyster, Mr. Beekman, President Hopkins, and the four State governors. It is only fair to Massachusetts to say that her Lieut.-Governor Guild was by no means the least eloquent among the speakers. As the beautiful monument was unveiled by the four governors, the U.S. Artillery fired a salute and the bands played stirring music. This Society was represented by Governor Sowdon, Secretary McGlenen, Surgeon C. M. Green and his son, Robert M. Green (elected a member later), Lieut.-

Digitized by Google

Governor Guild, Brig.-General Dewey, Colonels Capelle, Carpenter, Hastings, and Hayden; James W. Hull, J. Rogers Rich, Dr. J. W. Phelps, Levi Holbrook, W. G. Samson, H. F. Tapley (and wife), and W. R. White. There was also present a great, great grand-daughter of General Lyman, Mrs. Bryan, with her husband, James H. Bryan, Esq., of Westfield, Mass.

Most of the guests and military departed by the evening trains. The Albany Burgess Corps stopped in front of the hotel, on its way to the cars, saluted the governors, and serenaded the guests with its fine band. Lieut.-Governor Guild and the staff passed the night at the hotel and enjoyed a sail up the lake the next day on two private steam yachts. They wore bronze medals struck for the occasion by order of Adjutant-General Dalton, whose interest in the occasion was very great. Bronze medals were also distributed by the Society.

In the fight of Sept. 8, 1755, Massachusetts was represented by three regiments, commanded respectively by Cols. Ephraim Williams, Timothy Ruggles, and Moses Titcomb. Colonels Williams and Titcomb were killed in action. Major-Gen. Phineas Lyman (Connecticut), Gen. Seth Pomeroy, and Lieut.-Col. Nathan Whiting were present, and Major Ashley, Captains Porter and Ingersoll, and Lieutenants Williams, Pomeroy, Cobb, Burt, Stratton, and others were killed.

Digitized by Google

Digitized by Google

Province of the **Ma[illegible]chusetts-Bay,** } *SPENCER PHIPS*, Es[illegible] Lieutenant-GOVERNOUR and Commander in C[illegible] in and over His MAJESTY's Province of the *M[illegible]sachusetts-Bay* in *New-England*, &c.

To Seth Pomroy Esqr. - - - - - - - - Gre[illegible]

BY Virtue of the Power and Authority, in and by His Majesty's Royal Comm[illegible] Me granted to be Lieutenant-Governour over this His Majesty's Province of [illegible] *chusetts-Bay*, aforesaid, and Commander in Chief du[illegible]g the Absence of th[illegible] General, I do [illegible] Preferns) reposing especial Trust and Conf[illegible] your Loyalty, Courage and good Conduct, constitute and appoint You [illegible] *Seth Pomroy Esqr to be Colonel of a Regiment of Foot lately com[illegible] by Colonel Eph^m Williams* —— being Part of the Forces raised, o[illegible] raised within this Province for the Defence and Protection of his Majesty's Territories, fr[illegible] further Encroachments of the *French* at *Crown-Point*, and upon the Lake *Iroquois*, commonly cal[illegible] the *French*, Lake *Champlain*; and for removing the Encroachments already made there, of which [illegible] WILLIAM JOHNSON, Esq; is Commander in Chief.

You are therefore carefully and dilligently to discharge the Duty of a *Colonel* —— in leading, ordering and exercising said *Regiment* —— in Arms, both inferiour Officers Soldiers, and to keep them in good Order and Discipline; hereby commanding them to obey as their *Colonel* —— and yourself to observe and follow such Orders and Instruction you shall from time to time receive from Me, or the Commander in Chief for the Time bein[illegible] other your superiour Officers for His Majesty's Service, according to Rules and Discipline pursuant to the Trust reposed [illegible]ou.

Given under my Hand and Seal at Arms at Boston, *the Ninth* —— *Day of September* - - - *In the Twenty ninth* —— *Year of the Reign of Majesty King* GEORGE *the Second*, Annoq; Domini, 1755.

By His HONOUR's *Command.* J. W. Howard Secy

COMMISSION OF COLONEL SETH POMEROY, DATED 9 SEPT., 1755.

Digitized by Google

LAKE GEORGE.

1755 : 1903.

I

Dark rows of silent pine
That front in sombre line
The lake, whose ripples shine
Like silver shafts beneath the vaulted sky,—
These are the sentinels
Whose solemn vigil tells
Where still the memory dwells
Of men who bravely died in days gone by.

II

Athwart the glowing hills
The sunlight slants and thrills,
And the long valley fills,
Before the dusk, with faint September haze;
And on the night-wind floats
A strain of far-off notes
Of music, where the boats
Are moored along the shore on summer days.

III

Who should believe to-night,
Beneath the stars' still light,
Old bloody tales of fight
And death and nameless horror long ago?
When from the rampart there
Flashed the red cannon's flare
And on the smoky air
Came curses, cheers, and sickening sounds of woe.

IV

And yet the tale is true:
We know how from the blue
Dim distance a canoe
Came down the lake to tell of danger near;
How from their bivouac then
The staunch New England men
Gathered to face again
The French, their nation's foe for many a year.

Digitized by Google

V

Up rose the placid dawn,
That mild September morn,
And found them waiting, worn
And weary, for the battle to begin;
Till burly Johnson swore
An oath he'd wait no more,
But boldly go before
And find those Frenchmen out through thick or thin.

VI

The morning sun was high,
Loud was the blue jay's cry,
As they went marching by,
All unaware, down to the deepening wood
Where Dieskau and his men,
Hid from their careless ken,
Lurked in the gloomy glen
Whose brook should soon run bright with lavish blood.

VII

For when the enfilade
From the fell ambuscade
Flamed through the covert glade
Upon their column in the narrow pass,
It mowed them rank by rank,
Unseen, from either flank,
And by the water's bank
They lay in rows upon the reddening grass.

VIII

Then through the wild woodside
Stoutly they fought and died
With stubborn Yankee pride,
Retreating till the vacant camp was won,
Where, bleeding at his wound,
Brave Johnson from the ground
Cheered every man around
And cried, "We'll beat 'em yet before we're done!"

IX

The evening sun was low
When the white-coated foe
Came storming from below
Up the rude fort's ill-kept and ragged slope;
And when their last attack
Broke, and the French fell back
Shattered, the night was black,
But bright the camp with victory and hope.

Digitized by Google

X

Such was the fight they fought,
Bravely, as brave men ought,
And such the mead they bought
Of noble memory that still survives.
Yet not for storied fame
They strove, nor for the name
Of heroes, but to claim
The joy of duty with their willing lives.

XI

Beside their unknown graves,
Whose name no marble saves,
Murmur the quiet waves
Whose music in the sleeping moonlight thrills:
They loved their country best,
And in that love were blest;
They take their mortal rest,
And round them are the everlasting hills.

XII

More than a century
Of conflict has worn by
Since here to do or die
They stood among the hills that sober morn;
And all is yet the same
For us who bear their name,
Who come to read their fame,
From whose unsullied stock we too are born.

XIII

Still the white mystery
Of morning in the sky
Creeps up and rises high
Above the long horizon far away;
And still the heron's screams
Mix with our waking dreams
And upon us upstreams,
Glorious as of yore, the unfathomed day.

XIV

A day of Sabbath peace,
Full sunshine on the trees,
And down the lake a breeze
That breathes forever of God's purest north,—
That makes our pulses start,
Bids each, ere he depart,
With gratitude take heart,
And with a firmer faith look up and forth.

Digitized by Google

XV

The noonday shadows fail
As down the olden trail
We go, where, by a rail
Of boughs, the shaft and simple boulder tell
To all whose footsteps pass
Where, beneath waving grass,
Untimely dead, alas,
Lies gallant Williams, buried as he fell.

XVI

And where the Bloody Pool
Recalls the frenzied rule
Of carnage in the cool
Dim forest's depth that day so long ago,
The waters lie serene
Beneath the sky's soft sheen,
And by their brink the green
Vines trail their verdure and the asters grow.

XVII

The open road is white
In the dry, dazzling light;
And hot dust blinds the sight
As our procession winds across the plain
And halts upon the spot
Where once our fathers fought,
And where we gather, not
To praise them, but to live their deeds again.

XVIII

All the hot afternoon
The lengthening shadows swoon
Across the low lagoon
Where the French broke and fled that fateful day;
And through the spoken word,
Beyond the sense, is heard
A deeper thought, referred
To times and men and manners far away.

XIX

Before the dais there,
In the bright, quivering air,
Beautiful, free, and fair,
Flutter the banners of four sister States;
And high above them streams
Full in the sunset gleams
The symbol of our dreams,
The flag where star with star its glory mates.

Digitized by Google

XX

That flag they knew not then,
Those simple, noble men,
Nor did they know it when
They fought and won with Wolfe before Quebec.
They saw no vision clear
Of victory come near,
Theirs but the vague idea
Of instant need, whose end they might not reck.

XXI

No mighty nation's word
Commanded their quick sword,
No august summons, heard
Above all else, wakened their loyalty;
No tried experience
Of royal recompense
Allured them, nor the sense
Of union in a strife for liberty.

XXII

Then double be their praise,
In those unconscious days
Before our country's ways
Lay clear, that in the darkness dared go forth
Alone, without a friend,
Uncertain of the end,
Their strength and life to spend
Against the great white power of the north.

XXIII

For France and Frenchmen meant
To them obscure intent
Upon the continent
Where English laws and manners must prevail;
And though the wilderness
Lay vast and comfortless
Before them, not the less
They fought,—and faith and valor turned the scale.

XXIV

But when in after days
They defied face to face
The hosts of their own race
Who sought to bind them to unjust decrees,
French freemen by their side
For freedom fought and died
And set the new world's tide
For Saxon justice, liberty, and peace.

Digitized by Google

XXV

And if, thus ignorant
Of the far-off event,
Those farmer-soldiers went
Unquestioning to meet a mightier foe,
Shall we, with fainter heart,
Falter to bear our part,
Waver when bid to start
Upon the march whose end we cannot know?

XXVI

In the soft times of peace
The battles must not cease
Which daily with disease
And avarice and crime 'tis ours to fight;
Nor must we quail before
The breeds without the Law
Who, like the French of yore,
Threaten to quench our native freedom's light.

XXVII

For private lust of gold,
For public honor sold,
For lawlessness grown bold,
Though our hearts bleed, we must not bate our powers;
And though we fear the end
And darkly apprehend
Disaster, we must bend
Our strength to guard the nation that is ours.

XXVIII

Upon a world of doubt
We must look firmly out
With faith and hope devout,
As looked our fathers in the time gone by;
However sore the fray,
However dark the day,
We must press on, nor say
Our soul fails, till we win or bravely die.

XXIX

Not ours to leave undone
The work so well begun
By them, not ours to shun
The burden of our English people's trust
But standing where they stood,
Sprung from their flesh and blood,
To keep their promise good,
To fight for others as they fought for us.

Digitized by Google

XXX

The cannon's muttered roar,
Reëchoed from the shore,
Startles us back once more
To sudden consciousness of time and place;
And as the smoke-cloud drifts
Across the lake, and lifts
Lazily, through the rifts
The red sun gleams upon our waiting gaze.

XXXI

And every head is bare,
As we stand watching there,
While on the twilight air
Goes up the hymn to the bright land we love;
And as the anthem fills
Among the templed hills,
Our heart with rapture thrills
To feel the presence of those souls above.

XXXII

Here, where they fought and died,
Plunged in the crimson tide,
Here may our loyal pride
Leap high to tread the ground our fathers trod.
But vain their patriot death,
Idle our boasting breath,
If we keep not the faith,
Fight not the good fight for our fathers' God.

XXXIII

And our memorial,
Whose manly figures tell
The lesson they learned well,—
That only union can make vain strength real,—
Like the flag floating high,
Stands symbol of the tie
That binds our liberty,
The union of pure hopes and true ideal.

XXXIV

The cannon's booming swell
Breaks once again the spell,
And thunders our farewell
To lake and hills and visions of the past.
Oh! may those visions prove
Heralds of higher love
To country, may they move
Us to more faithful service to the last.

R. M. Green.

Digitized by Google

Digitized by Google

Digitized by Google

Of Field and Staff Of

A MUSTER-ROLL of the COMPANY in His MA

Under the Command of Ephraim Williams Colo

Men's Names	Quality	Of what Town	Names of Fathers and Masters, of Sons under Age, and Servants	Time of Entrance in the Service		Until what Time in the Service		Whole Time of Service		Province Arms	The whole Wages due to Man	
				Months	Days	Months	Days	Weeks	Days	Weeks	£	s
Ephraim Williams	Colo		12.16	March	29	Sepr	8	23	3		74	19
Seth Pomroy	Lt Colo		10.13.4		29		8	23	3		62	9
ditto	Colo		12.16	Sepr	9	Nov	28	11	4		37	
Noah Ashley	Major		9.1.4	March	29	Sepr	8	23	3		53	2
Thomas Williams	Surgeon		10		29		8	23	3		58	1
ditto	Lt Colo		10.13.4	Sepr	9	decr	10	13	2		35	8
Perez Marsh	Surgeons Mate		5.6.8	March	29	Sepr	8	23	3		31	4
ditto	Surgeon		10	Sepr	9	decr	10	13	2		33	4
James House	Major		9.1.4		9	Nov	27	11	3		25	1
Steph Williams	Chaplain		6.8	March	29	Octr	18	29	1		46	12
William Williams	Surgn Mate		5.6.8	Sepr	9	decr	10	13	2		17	1
Eliezer Burt	Commissy		3.4	March	29	decr	10	36	5		29	7
Phillip Richardson	Adjut		2.2.8		29	Nov	23	34	2		18	2
John Bull	Armourer		2		29	decr	10	36	5		18	
John Church	Comissy hospital		3	May	3		10	31	5		23	1
								Wks	348.4	5	566	

Boston March 5. 1756

Errors Excepted

Seth Pomroy

Copy

MUSTER ROLL OF THE FIELD AND STAFF OFFICERS OF COLONEL WILLIAMS.

Digitized by Google

LAKE GEORGE EXPEDITION 1755.

WALTER KENDALL WATKINS.

IN 1746 the English were determined to make an attack on the French fort at Crown Point, but the attempt did not materialize till the next decade. General, afterwards Sir, William Johnson was charged with the conduct of an expedition in 1755. His army was made up of the farmers of New York and New England, but Massachusetts bore the chief burden of the expedition, as shown by the reimbursement of the colonies by Parliament afterward. Of £115,000, Massachusetts received £54,000; New York, £15,000; Connecticut, £26,000; while Rhode Island, New Hampshire, and New Jersey received the rest.

The Massachusetts troops were in three regiments under Colonels Williams, Ruggles, and Titcomb.

Of what men these regiments were composed is best shown by the "Beating Orders" issued to the recruiting officers at that time and I will give those sent to Ephraim Williams.

"1. You are to enlist no person below the age of eighteen years, nor above thirty-five years.

"2. You are to enlist none but able bodied, Effective men, such as be free from all bodily ails & of perfect limbs.

Digitized by Google

"3. You are to inlist no Roman Catholic, nor any that are under five feet four inches high without their shoes.

"4. You are to assure the persons inlisted they shall enter into his majesty's pay from the day of their inlistment to be paid them at their arrival at the headquarters which is Boston.

"5. You are also to assure them that they are to have his Majesty's cloaths delivered them before they enter on actual duty.

"6. Such persons as shall not choose to inlist at large you are to engage for three five or seven years, and for those who inlist for three years, I will allow twenty shillings sterling a bounty, for five years thirty shillings, & for seven years forty shillings, & for those who shall inlist at large fifty shillings apiece one quarter part to be paid at the time of inlistment & the other three parts at their arrival at the Head quarters.

"7. You are to inlist no persons but such as you can be answerable for the money you advance, as well for their being fit for the service as for their desertion before their arrival at Boston.

"8. You are before paying any part of the bounty to cause the 2d and 6th sections of the Articles of War to be read to them & have them also sworn & attested before a justice of the peace."

Muster Roll of Col. Ephraim Williams with Field & Staff Officers in Crown Point Expedn from Mch 29 to Sept. 8, 1756.

Ephraim Williams	Colo	Mch. 29–Sept. 8
Seth Pomroy	Lt. Col.	" " " "
" "	Colo	Sept. 9–Dec. 10
Noah Ashley	Major	Mch. 29–Sept. 8
Thomas Williams	Surgn	" " " "
" "	Lt. Colo	Sept. 9–Dec. 10
Percy Marsh	Surgn Mate	Mch. 29–Sept. 8
" "	Surgeon	Sept. 9–Dec. 10
James House	Major	" "–Nov. 27
Stephen Williams	Chapln	Mch. 29–Oct. 18
William Williams	Surgns Mate	Sept. 9– " 10
Eliezer Burt	Comissy	Mch. 29–Feb. 26

Digitized by Google

Phillip Richardson	Adjut	Mch. 29–Nov. 23
John Bull	Arm°	" "–Dec. 10
John Church	Com^y of Hospital Co.	May 3–Feb. 26

(MASS. ARCHIVES, XCIV.—7.)

The rolls of these companies are found scattered in the State Archives. They are partially given in the following pages with the rank and time of service. In some instances the name of the parent or master is also given with the locality. In the rolls are also found further details as to service and wages.

COL. EPH. WILLIAMS CO.

Muster Roll of Capt. Jn° Bourke & Co. on Crown Point Expedition from Mch. 29 to Dec. 30, 1756.

John Bourk	Captain		Mch. 29–Dec. 30
Jn° May	Lieut		" 29– " 11
Jn° Stratton	Ensign	killed	" 29–Sept. 8
Oliver Avery	Serjeant		Apr. 5– " 8
ditto	Ensign		Sept. 9–Dec. 11
Simeon Wells	Serjeant	killed	Apr. 11–Sept. 8
Joseph Wait	"		" 11–Dec. 11
Henry Styles	"		" 22–Nov. 11
Mayhew Daggett	Drum Major		" 22– " 7
Saml Cathoon	Corporal		" 10–Sept. 8
ditto	Serj^t		Sept. 9–Dec. 11
James Call	Corporal		Apr. 11–Sept. 8
ditto	Serjeant		Sept. 9–Dec. 11
Jon^a Kendall	Drummer		Apr. 11–Oct. 11
John Brown	Corporal	killed	May 14–Sept. 8
Daniel Graves	ditto	killed	Apr. 11– " 8
Joel Chapin	Centinell		" 23– " 8
ditto	Corporal		Sept. 9–Dec. 11
Thomas Serjeant	Centinel		May. 14–Sept. 8
ditto	Corporal		Sept. 9–Dec. 11
Hugh Morrison	Centinel		Apr. 22–Sept. 8
ditto	Corporal		Sept. 9–Dec 11
William Morris	Centinel		Apr. 14–Sept. 8
ditto	Corporal		Sept. 9–Dec. 11
Silas Graves	Centinel		May 12–Dec. 11
Eliakim Brooks	Centinel		May 12–Dec. 11
Jonathan Meachom			Apr. 10– " 11
Benj^a Alvert			May 12– " 11

Digitized by Google

John Bosher		May 1–Dec. 11
William Meachom		Apr. 10– " 11
John Woolcutt		" 20– " 11
Robert Roin (sic)	killed	" 10–Sept. 8
Micah Herrington	killed	May 5– " 26
Elisha Higgins		Apr. 10–Dec. 11
Benj^a Hinds		May 12– " 11
Seth Taylor		" 12– " 11
Lemuel Stoddard	killed	Apr. 14–Sept. 8
David Cunningham		" 20–Oct. 4
Samuel Cattin		" 14– " 13
Jedediah Deeland		" 10–Dec. 11
John Tute		" 20– " 18
Eliot Hewoon (?)		" 10– " 11
Jeremiah Chapin		" 20– " 11
John Taylor	killed	" 20–Sept. 8
James Henry		" 10–Dec. 11
Jedaiah Field		" 10– " "
John Gray	deceas'd	" 10–Sept. 6
John Bush		" 10–Dec. 11
Thomas Nicholls		" 18– " 11
Garshom Whitney		" 18–Sept. 30
Ephraim Ayers		" 18–Sept. 30
Sol^o Stone	killed	" 11–Sept. 8
John Knap		" 18–Dec. 11
Amos Wood		" 14–Nov. 3
Joseph Dexter		" 18– " 11
Samuel Farrington		" 26– " 11

(MASS. ARCHIVES, XCV.—164.)

COL. POMEROYS CO.

Muster Roll of Capt. Simon Davis & Co. on Crown Point Expedition from March 29 to Dec. 24, 1756.

Simon Davis	Capt. Lieut.		Mch. 29–Dec. 24
Asa Noble	2^d Lt.		" " " 10
David Pixley	Ensign		" " " 5
Jon^a Kinsley	Clerk		Apr. 29–Oct. 15
Caleb Chapen	Serg^t.	killed	" 16–Sept. 8
Jacob Hines	"		" 10–Dec. 10
Nathan Thomas			" 10–Oct. 6
David Gibbs	Corp^o.	deceas'd	" 11–Nov. 20
Ebenezer Wright	"	killed	" 10–Sept. 8
Jno. Trask		deceas'd	" 29–Oct. 16

Digitized by Google

Silas Noble			Apr. 14–Dec. 10
David Day	drum^{r}		May 12– " "
William Wheeler	Cent^{l}		Apr. 11– " "
Jacob Warner	Serg^{t}		" 20– " "
Hezek^{h} Chapin	Cen^{t}.		" 10–Oct. 2
Samuel Lamson	"		" 10– " 9
Isaac White	"		" 11–Sept. 8
ditto	Serg^{t}.		Sept. 9–Dec. 10
Solomon Gibbs	Cent^{l}		Apr. 11– " 10
Samuel Sawin			" 12–Aug. 28
Joseph Owen			" 19–Oct. 19
Daniel Ward			" 11– " 9
Benj^{a} Chapin			May 3–Dec. 10
Elisha Town			Apr. 10– " 10
Joseph Hinds			" 10–Oct. 19
Francis Lammon			" 10– " 9
Isaac Chapin		deceas'd	May 3–Dec. 2
William Craney			" 23–Aug. 29
James Powers	Cent		" 29–Sept. 8
ditto	Serg^{t}		Sept. 9–Dec. 10
John Vanguilder			May 12–Dec. 10
Ebenezer Strong			" 19–Nov. 5
John Jones			" 12–Oct. 30
John Frost			Apr. 29–Dec. 10
Joseph Burt			" 19– " 10
James Porter			" 18–Oct. 3
Nero Negro		deceas'd	" 16– " 24
Jonathan Reed			May 1–Dec. 10
Ichabald Southwick			Apr. 11–Oct. 19
Samuel Hunt			" 15–Dec. 10
William Williams, Junr			" 23– " 10
John More			" 15– " 10
Isaac McCennister			" 14– " 10
Richard Holden			" 18– " 10
Mathew Gilligar			" 23– " 10
Nathan Robinson			" 4– " 10
Daniel Grainger			" 4–Oct. 19
Heber Miller			" 12–Dec. 10
Ezekiel Morgan			May 15–Oct. 10

(MASS. ARCHIVES, XCV.—152.)

Muster Roll of Capt. Ithamar Hubbell & Comp^{a}. for the Exped^{n} to Crown Point from April 2 to Dec. 20, 1755

Ithamar Hubbell	Captn Lt.	Sheffield	Apr. 2–Dec. 20
Nath'l Callender	Lieut	died	" "–Oct. 17

Digitized by Google

Stephen Dewey	Ensign		Apr. 2–Oct. 17
Ditto	Lieut		Oct. 18–Dec. 5
Nathan[l] Westover	Serjeant		May 16–Oct. 17
Ditto	Ensign		Oct. 18–Dec. 5
William Joyner	Serg		May 16–Nov. 28
Jon[a] Westover	"		" "–Dec. 5
Samuel Dewey	Clerk		Apr. 14–Nov. 7
Aaron Lomas	Corpo[l].		May 15–Oct. 17
Ditto	Serg[t].		Oct. 18–Nov. 27
Daniel Gunn	Corpo[l]		May 16–Oct. 18
Moses Olds	"		Apr. 20–Nov. 28
Elnathan Bush	"		May 16– " 27
Thomas Burnam	Drumer		" 16– " 9
Paul Keyes	Private		" 28–Oct. 17
Ditto	Corp[o].		Oct. 18–Dec. 5
Robert Husk	Private	dead	May 16–Oct. 11
Israel Shaw	"	killed	Apr. 14–Sept. 8
Stephen Taylor	"	dead—son to Joseph	May 19–Nov. 23
George Simpson	"	"	" 16– " 5
John Drummond	"		" 20–Sept. 6
Elijah Winshall	"		Apr. 14–Nov. 9
William Joy	"		May 16–Oct. 28
Aaron Pixley	"		June 1– " "
John Morris	"		May 5– " 8
Jude Bill	"		" 26– " "
Andrew Lovejoy	"		" 22– " 30
Francis Bellvell	"		" 17– " 28
Elisha Stoddard	"		" 15– " 28
David Walker	"		Apr. 14–Dec. 3
Abraham Root	"		May 16–Dec. 3
Abel Hinds	"		Apr. 11– " 4
Simeon Stockwell	"		May 28– " 5
Nath'l Hossenton	"		" 14–Nov. 9
Gad Austin	"		" 16–Dec. 5
Joseph Taylor	"		Apr. 14– " "
Benjamin Owen	"		May 16–Nov. 18
Henry Bassell	"		Apr. 15– " "
Hezekiah Winshell	"		" 14– " "
William Coomes	"		June 10– " "
Gedian Stiles	"		May 16– " "
Daniel Conner	"		" 20–Oct. 2
Charles Kyes	"		Apr. 14–Dec. 5
Jona[t]. Bigalow	"	Staid at fort	May 28–Nov. 27
Jacob Kanight	"		" 3–Aug. 28

Digitized by Google

Nath[l]. Owen	Private		Apr. 14–Dec. 5
Amos Root	"		" 16– " "
Benj[a] Sacket	"		May 28– " "
John Smith	"		" 13– " "
Stephen Rosse	"	deserted	Apr. 7–
Jacob Swellar	"		" 15–Nov. 18
Olivar Cleaveland	"		" 16–Dec. 5

(Mass. Archives, XCIV.—43.)

Muster Roll of Major James House — Co. on Crown Point Expedition from March 29 to Sept. 8–April 8, 1756.

James House	Captain	Hanover	Mch 29–Sept. 8
Simeon Cobb	Lieut.	deceased — killed	" " " "
Thomas Mitchell	Ensign		" " " "
Ditto	Captain		Sept. 9–Dec. 17
Robert Damon	Serg[t].		June. 5–Sept. 8
Ditto	Lieut.		Sept. 9–Dec[r]. 17
Gershom Randall	Sergt.	killed	July 8–Sept. 8
James Hodges	Ditto		" 2–Nov. 18
Asa Soper	Clerk		June 12–Oct. 7
Samuel Packard	Drum[r].		July 9–Dec[r]. 17
Aaron Rowell	Corp[l].		June 5–Sept. 8
Ditto	Ensign		Sept. 9–Dec. 17
Eliphalet Phillips	Corp[l].		June 30–Dec[r]. 17
Hezekiah Mehurin	Ditto		July 9–Dec. 17
Abiel Mitchell	Ditto		July 9– " 17
Ebenezer Austin	Cent[r].		June 19– " 17
Benjamin Knap	"		July 4– " 17
John Porter	"		" 2– " 17
Nathaniel Dean	"		" " " "
Jonathan Drake	"		" 7–Nov. 20
James Porter	"		" 2–Dec. 17
Sherebiah Cobb	"		June 10–" "
Ephraim Cobb	"	killed	" "–Sept. 8
Nathan Packert	"		July 9–Oct. 7
Ditto	Clerk		Oct. 8–Dec. 17
Ebenezer Hayward	Cent[l].		July 9– " "
Samuel Whitman	"		" " " "
Benjamin Bisbey	"	killed	July 7–Sept. 8
Peter Nesque	"		June 11–Dec. 17
Comes House	"		July 2– " "
Simeon Nash	"		June 23– " "
William Gilmore	"		June 5– " "

Digitized by Google

Ezekiel Sprague	Cent^{l}.		June 16–Dec. 17
Samuel Pain	"		July 9–Dec. 17
Robert Craige	"		June 12– " "
Seth Wetherell	"	killed	July 9–Sept. 8
Daniel Garnett	"		June 5–Dec. 17
John Thayer	"	Rec'd no bounty nor adv^{d}. Wages. killed	July 9–Sept. 8

(MASS. ARCHIVES, XCIV. — 141.)

Muster Roll of Capt. Daniel Burt's Comp. on Crown Point Expedition from March 4th to Jan. 3, 1756

Daniel Burt	Captain		Mch 30–Jan. 3
Samuel Chandler	Lieut		" " –Dec. 12
Tristram Davis	Ensign		" " " "
Jon^{a} Brown	Serg^{t}.		Apr. 15– " "
John Harkness	"	deceased	May 10–Nov. 9
William Janes	"		Apr. 15–Dec. 12
Daniel Loomis	Clerk		May 7– " "
Ebenezer Ames	Drum^{r}		" " " "
John Hallowell	Corp^{o}	deceased	Apr. 17–Oct. 23
Josh. Russell	"	"	May 2–Nov. 27
Jno Mighill	"		Apr. 15– " 9
" "	Serg^{t}		Nov. 10–Dec. 12
Jabez Keep	Corp^{o}		Apr. 15–Dec. 12
Ephraim White	Cent^{lle}.		May 5–Oct. 23
ditto	Corp^{o}		Oct. 24–Dec. 12
Ebenezer Bishop	Cent^{n}		May 13– " "
Joseph Moffet, Junr			" 17– " "
Nath'l Collins, Junr			Apr. 15– " "
Jno Bishop, Junr.			" " " "
John Thompson			" 15– " "
Asa Merritt			" " " "
Sam'l Livermore		deceased — Servt to the Capt	" " –Sept. 8
William Gordon			" " –Dec. 12
Joseph Davis			" 21 – " "
Benj^{a} Webber			" 15 – " "
Joshua Garey			May 27– " "
Ichabald Meecham			" 21– " "
Francis Baxter			" " " "
Thom^{s} Walton			Apr. 25–Dec. 12
Simeon Burke			" 15– " "
Percy Marsh, jun^{r}			" 10– " "

Digitized by Google

Dennis Wedge	deceased	Apr. 15–Oct. 22
John Burt	"	" 12–Sept. 20
Nathaniel Mighill		" 19–Dec. 12
Robert Dunkley, Junr		" 15–Oct. 12
James Turner		" 7– " "
Elijah Mighill		" 30– " "
Gideon Dimock		" 15– " "
Dan'l Moffatt		" " " "
Jno Brightwell		May 15– " "
Thoma^{s} Blodgett		Apr. 15– " "
Edward Roatch		May 16– " "
Jehiel Monger		" 12– " "
Ebenez^{r}. Scott, Junr.		Apr. 15– " "
Deliverance Carpenter		" 21– " "
William Dadee	deceased	May 24–Oct. 26

(Mass. Archives, XCIV.—90.)

Muster Roll of Capt. Elisha Hawley & Co. in Col^{o}. Pomeroy's Reg^{t}. in the Expedition to Crown Point from Mch 31 to Jan. 4, 1756

Elisha Hawley	Captain	N. Hampton	Died	Mch. 31–Sept. 24
Daniel Pomeroy	Lieut	killed		" 31– " 8
Elijah Smith	Ensign			" 31–Sept. 24
Samuel King	Serg^{t}			Apr. 28– " "
Nath'l Searle	"			May 14– " "
Supply Clap	"			" 5– Dec. 10
Gideon Clark	Clerk			June 24–Aug. 15
Eliakim Wright	Corp^{o}.	killed		May 5–Sept. 8
John Stearns	"			" 6– " "
William Selfradge	"			" 7– Oct. 4
Thomas Waite	"	killed		Apr. 29–Sept. 8
Benj^{a} Stebbens	Drum^{r}			" 24–Oct. 16
Joel Hunt	Private			" 28–Sept. 8
Elijah Smith	Captain			Sept. 25 –Jan. 4
Samuel King	Lieut			" " –Dec. 10
Nath. Searls	Ensign			" " " "
John Stearns	Serg .			" 9 – " "
Joel Hunt	Corp^{o}			" " " "
Jonathan Lankton	Private			May 5 – " "
Stephen Pomeroy	"			Apr. 20– " "
Aaron Searles	"			May 14– " "
Elijah Clap	"			" " " "
Eben^{r} Knap	"			Apr. 25–Sept. 5
Nath. Bartlett	"			" 28–Dec. 10

Digitized by Google

Thomas Fairfield	Private		Apr. 28–Dec. 10
Edward Higgins	"		" " " "
Nathaniel Harvey	"		May 6–Sept. 28
Samuel Fairfield	"		" 2–Dec. 10
Thomas Allward	"		Apr. 28– " "
Eben^{r}. Kinsley	"	killed	May 1–Sept. 8
Elijah King	"		Apr. 28–Dec. 10
Elnathan Phelps	"		May 5–Nov. 17
Stephen Allword	"		" "–Dec. 10
Asaiel Clark	"		" 19– " "
Joseph Wright	"		" " –Oct. 31
John Harman	"		" 14–Dec. 10
Eleazer Pomeroy	"		Apr. 28– " "
Saml. Marshall	"		" " " "
Titus Pomeroy	"		" " " "
Daniel Wells	"	killed	" " –Sept. 8
Lemuel Lyman	"		May 19–Dec. 10
Joel Strong	"		" 21–Oct. 12
Elisha Janes	"		" 19–Dec. 10
Aaron Pomeroy	"		" 14– " "
Jahiel Clarke	"		" 21– " "
Asahiel Burge	"		Apr. 28– " "
Edwd Selfradge	"		May 7–Oct. 5
Andrew Turner	"	Died	" 13– " 31
Joel Clap	"		June 1–Dec. 10
Benoni Wright	"		" 1°–Oct. 19
Dan Kentfield	"		Apr. 27–Dec. 10
Peter Ladieu (Negro)	"		" 24–Oct. 8
Elijah Pomeroy	"		May 12–Dec. 10
Eben^{r}. Crowfoot	"	keep fort	" 8–Nov. 27
Moses Kanard	"		" 13–Oct. 31

(Mass. Archives, XCIV.—94.)

Muster Roll of Capt. Moses Porter & Co. on Crown Point Expedition from April 1 to Sept. 8, 1756.

Moses Porter	Captain		Apr. 1–Sept. 8
Hezek^{h}. Smith	Lieut.		" 1– " 8
ditto	Captain		Sept. 9–Dec. 25
Reuben Waite	Ensign	killed	Apr. 1–Sept. 8
Joshua Bellerd	Clerk		" 21– " 8
ditto	Ensign		Sept. 9–Dec. 9
Ebenezer Bodwell	Serg^{t}.		May 8–Sept. 8
ditto	Lieut.		Sept. 9–Nov. 15

Digitized by Google

Nathan[l]. Church	Serj[t]		May 14–Dec. 10
Reuben Dickerson	"		Apr. 16– " 10
Ebenezer Morton	Corp[o].		" 24–Sept. 8
ditto	Serj[t]		Sept. 9–Nov. 7
Joseph Alexander	Corp[o].		Apr. 14–Sept. 8
ditto	Serj[t]		Sept. 9–Dec. 7
Seth Wait	Corp[o].		Apr. 24–Nov. 5
Jonah Montigue	"		" 15– " 3
Icabold Cross	drum[r].		" 21–Dec. 10
Titus Smith	Cent[l].		May 15–Nov. 4
David Dickerson			Apr. 15–Aug. 28
David Smith			" 15–Dec. 10
Noah Goodman			" 15–Sept. 28
Ebenezer Morgan			" 15–Dec. 10
Jon[s] Moody Jun[r]			" 15–Oct. 2
Abel Dinsmore			" 23–Dec. 10
Nehemiah Romeral		at Fort	" 21– " 10
Sam[l]. Hulbert			" 28– " 10
Josiah Barratt		deceas'd	" 17–Apr. 30
Daniel Crowfoot			" 15–Oct. 3
Zebediah Williams		killed	" 21–Sept. 8
Francis Green			" 16–Dec. 7
Nathan[l]. Dickerson			" 21–Nov. 24
Gideon Moody			" 16–Dec. 10
Mark Kelley			" 14– " 7
James Harwood	Centinel		" 17–Oct. 2
James Ball			" 15–Dec. 10
Preserv'd Clap			" 21–Nov. 4
John Clerk			" 16–Oct. 2
Asa Stratton		killed	" 16–Sept. 8
Gavis Crafts			" 24–Dec. 10
Rich'd Wild			" 28–Sept. 23
Benj'[n] Emmons			" 25–Oct. 2
Perez Bardwell			" 24– " 18
Joseph Holmes			" 24–Nov. 3
John Church			" 23–May 6
Judah Beamont			" 15–Dec. 10
Joshua Simonds			" 24– " 7
John Beamont			" 24– " 10
Paul Smith			" 25– " 10
David Graves			" 25–Nov. 3
Joshua Warner			" 23–Oct. 3
Noah Bellding			" 23–Nov. 3
Sam[l] Wells, jun[r]			" 23– " 3

Digitized by Google

Josiah Snow		Apr. 15–Oct. 6
Henry Bartlett	killed	" 14–Sept. 8
John Hillyard		" 15–Oct. 2

(MASS. ARCHIVES, XCIV.—410.)

Muster Roll of Capt Samuel Wells & Co. on Crown Point Expedition from Apr. 2 to Dec. 26–

			1755 1755
Jonathan Ingersole	Capt[n]	killed	Apr. 2–Sept. 8
Samuel Wells	Lieut		" " " "
Ditto	Capt		Sept. 9–Dec. 26
Josiah Williams	Ensign		Apr. 2–Sept. 8
Ditto	Lieut		Sept. 9–Dec. 11
Ezra Parker	Clerk		May 1–Sept. 8
Ditto	Ensign		Sept. 9–Dec. 11
John Chick	Serg[t].		Apr. 18– " "
John Hill	"		" 15–Nov. 8
Stephen Ball	"	killed	" 9–Sept. 8
Elijah Edwards	Corpo[l]		" 14–Oct. 3
Jonas Stiles	"		" 8– " 1
John Drake	"		" 15– " 29
Samuel Hubbard	"		" 15–Dec. 11
Elijah Holcomb	Drum[r]		" 15–Nov. 14
Samuel Poudett	Centinel		" 14–Dec. 11
John Patterson	"		May 29–Oct. 3
Charles Cotton			Apr. 17– " 29
Thomas Welsher			Apr. 15–Dec. 11
Joseph Barker			" 10–Sept. 29
Seth Root			" 15–Oct. 11
Ephraim Noble			" 15– " 1
Thomas Bancroft			" 15– " 20
Richard Campbell		killed	" 15–Sept. 8
Aaron Bragg		killed	May 19–(torn)
David Hubbard		died	Apr. 15–Oct. 12
Abner Phelps			" 26– " 1
Timothy Simonds			" 14–Dec. 11
William Caleb			May 12–Nov. 27
Daniel Lee			Apr. 15–Dec. 11
David Stone			" " – " 11
Samuel Belknap			May 10– " 11
Daniel Cadwell			Apr. 15– " 11
William McCuller			" 10– " 11
John Miller			" 18– " 11
David Hinckley		killed	" 11–Sept. 8

Digitized by Google

Timothy Holton			Apr. 11–Dec. 11
Abraham Pickett		killed	" 15–Sept. 8
Abiel Bush			" 11–Oct. 2
Joseph Rugg			" 11–Dec. 11
Sharp Caleb			" 11– " 11
John Awkum			" 11– " 11
Phineas Mann			" 11– " 11
James Burnham			" 19– " 11
James Tute			" 19– " 11
Elijah Mitchell			" 11–Sept. 8
Ditto	Serg^{t}		Sept. 9–Dec. 11
John Victory			Apr. 11–Sept. 8
Ditto	Serg^{t}		Sept. 9–Dec. 11
John French			Apr. 22– " 11
Nathaniel Adams			" 11– " 11
Anthony Wayleft			June 2–Nov. 27
Jacob Loomis			May 4–Dec. 11

(Mass. Archives, XCIV. — 47.)

Muster Roll of Captain Luke Hitchcock & Comp^{a} on the Expedition to Crown Point from April 3^{d} to Jan. 3^{d} 1756

Luke Hitchcock	Capt	Springfield	Apr. 3–Dec. 24
Nathan Burt	Lieut	killed	" " –Sept. 8
Joseph Sheldon	Ensign		" " –Dec. 9
do	Lieut		
Daniel Cadwell	Serg^{t}.		" 11–Oct. 1
Aron Parsons	"		" 11– " "
Paul Langdon	"		" 19–Dec. 9
Isaac Colton	Corp^{o}		" 11–Nov. 27
Eben^{r} Bliss	"		May 2–Oct. 1
Aaron Bliss	"		" 5– " "
David Burt	"		" 5–Sept. 29
Joseph Foot	Drum^{r}		Apr. 19–Oct. 25
Edward Chapan	Clerk		May 3–Dec. 9
Martin Waite	Private		Apr. 11– " "
Benj^{a} Warriner	"		" 11–Oct. 1
Aaron Alword	"		" 11–Sept. 29
David Sexton	"		" 11–Dec. 9
Tho. Parsons	"		" 11– " "
David Hale	"		" 11–Sept. 27
Sam. Warner	"		" 11–Oct. 1
Tho. Chandler	"		" 11– " "
John Mim	"		" 11– " "

Digitized by Google

Aaron Warriner	Private		Apr. 11–Oct. 1
George Bates	"		" 11–Oct. 25
Jonathan Day	"		" 11–Oct. 8
William Hitchcock	"	killed	" 11–Sept. 8
Comfort Barnes	"		" 11–Oct. 1
Aaron Pixley	"		" 11–Dec. 9
Samuel Bates	"		" 15–Sept. 29
Jesse Warner	"		" 15–Dec. 9
David Crowfoot	"	died	" 15–Aug. 17
Ezekiel Hale	"		" 17–Oct. 1
Benj^{a} Wright	"		" 19–Sept. 22
James Burt	"		" 23–Nov. 27
Joseph Bugbee	"		" 27–Sept. 23
Samuel Machum	"		May 5–Oct. 1
Deliverance Atchinson	"		" 5– " 1
Edmund Weld	"	died	" 5–Sept. 15
Saml Coomes	"		" 5–Dec. 9
Charles Burt	"	died	" 5–Aug. 8
Stephen Bliss	"		" 5–Dec. 9
Eli Cotton	"		" 5– " 9
Jon^{a} Spencer	"		" 6–Oct. 1
John Dorchester	"		" 13–Dec. 9
Seth Hitchcock	"		" 13–Oct. 1
Lemuel Stebbens	"		" 13–Nov. 27
Solomon Chandler	"	killed	" 23–Sept. 8
Robert Sanderson	"		" 23–Oct. 1
Edmund Evens	"		" 26–Sept. 24
Joseph Croofoot	"		" 28–Oct. 25
John Burt	"		June 9– " 8

(MASS. ARCHIVES, XCIV.—85.)

Muster Roll of Capt. Ephraim Doolittle & Co. in Crown Point Expedition from Apr. 4 to Dec. 27, 1755

Ephraim Doolittle	Captain	Apr. 4–Dec. 27
Jonathan Rolf	Lieut.	" 4–Nov. 13
Peter Harwood	Surg^{n}	" 4– " 5
David Parsons	Serg^{t}.	" 29–Oct. 13
Thaddeus Gale	"	May 14–Sept. 4
James Taylor	"	Apr. 27–Dec. 11
Ebenezer Taft	"	" 22– " "
Samuel Southworth	Corp^{o}.	May 12–Sept. 8
Henery Gale	"	" 19–Dec. 11
Amos Davis	"	Apr. 13– " 1

Digitized by Google

Edward Segrave	Corp^{o}.		Apr. 22–Dec. 1
John Hazeltine	Drum^{r}.		" 21– " 11
Abreham Gregory	Cent^{l}.		May 15–Oct. 5
Isaac Whitney	"		" " " "
Robert Flagg	"		Apr. 16–Sept. 25
Robert Warrin	"		May 1– " 27
Daniel Hill	"		Apr. 10–Nov. 6
Stephen Fish	"		May 14–Sept.–27
William Norcross	"		" 19–Dec. 1
Peletiah Bugbe	"		Apr. 27–Sept. 8
John Pasemore	"		" 15– " 27
William Stevens	"		June 14–Oct. 26
David Bartlet	"		Apr. 27–Dec. 13
Isaac Fish	"		" 14–Sept. 25
Elijah Bolcom	"		" 25– " 8
Phinehas Wadkins	"		May 1–Oct. 31
Nathan Harwood	"		Apr. 22–Oct. 6
Amariah Preston	"		" 22–Dec. 11
Abraham Hix	"		" 25– " 11
Barnice Hix	"		" 24– " 11
John Wadkins	"		" 23– " 1
John Pitman	"		" 22– " 1
Israel Parsons	"		" 25–Oct. 20
Ichabod Carley	"		May 12–Dec. 13
Thomas Morey	"		June 6–Sept. 28
Ezekiel Morey	"		" " " "
John Combs	"		Apr. 22– " "
John Warrin	"		" 16– " 8
John Holdin	"		May 1–Dec. 11
John Shirlock	"		" 4–Oct. 5
Charles Creefe	"		" 22–Sept. 8
Lovell Pulcipher	"		" 20–Nov. 6
Samson Indias	"		Apr. 16– " "
John Williams	"		May 15–Dec. 11
Cesar Antina	"		Apr. 14– " 10
Solomon Emmons	"	Rec'd bounty– & deserted	May 10
James Banks	"		

(Mass. Archives, XCIV.—51.)

The regiment of Colonel Williams was from western Massachusetts. The eastern part of the State was represented in the regiment of Col. Moses Titcomb.

Digitized by Google

Muster Roll of Col°. Titcomb & Col° Bagley and Field Officers from Mch. 28 to Dec. 17, 1756

Moses Titcomb	Col°	killed	Mch. 28–Sept. 8
Jon^a Bagley	Lt. Col		" 28– " 8
Ebenezer Nicholes	Maj^r		" 28– " 8
Jon^a Bagley	Col°		Sept. 8–Jan. 5
Ebenezer Nicholes	Lt. Col°		" 9–Dec. 17
Thos Pike	Major		" 9– " 17
Amos Putman	Surgeon		Mch. 28–Nov. 27
Thomas Flint	Surg^n. Mate		" 28–Aug. 20
Sol° Page	Chaplain		" 28–Oct. 28
Henery Titcomb	Commissary		" 28–Feb. 26
Benaj Young	Adjutant		" 28–Sept. 8
Morrel Whitcher	"		Sept. 8–Dec. 17
Jeremiah Taylor	Armourer		Mch. 28–Oct. 2

(MASS. ARCHIVES, XCV.—96.)

Muster Roll of Capt. Thomas Pike & Comp^a in Col°. Bagley's Regiment on the expedition to Crown Point from Mch 29 to December 17, 1755

Thomas Pike	Capt. Newbury		Mch. 29–Sept. 27
Phillips White	Lieut		" " " 8
Timothy Putnam	Ensign		" " " 8
Thomas Elsley	Serg^t.		Apr. 10– " "
John Campbell	"		" 7–Oct. 23
William Babb	"	killed	" 15–Sept. 8
Daniel Clarke	Clerk		" 7–Dec. 17
Andrew Downer	Corp°.		" 5–Sept. 8
Charles Trafton	"		" 15–Dec. 17
Anthony Felton	"		" 29– " "
John Attwood	"	killed	May 1–Sept. 8
Nathaniel Getchell	Drum^r	killed	Apr. 4– " "
Nath Low	Private		" 7– " "
Phillips White	Cap'Lt		Sept. 9–Dec. 17
Timothy Putnam	2^d Lieut		" " " "
Thomas Elsley	Ensign		" " " "
Andrew Downer	Serg^t		" "–Nov. 21
Nathl. Lowe	Corp		" "–Oct. 8
Israel Gardner	Private	killed	Apr. 5–Sept. 8
Charles Casaday	"		" 21–Dec. 17
Gardner Page	"		" 8–Nov. 20
Thomas Pike, jun^r	"		" 1–Dec. 17
Jedediah Blana	"		May 6– " "
John Cooper	"		Apr. 11– " "

Digitized by Google

Stephen Richardson	Private	son to Daniel	Apr. 10–Nov. 15
Joseph Cooper	"	son of William	" 10– " "
Ezek[l]. Jewett,	"		" 17–Dec. 17
Eli Prichard	"	serv[t] to T. Fuller	" 23– " "
Zach Trafton	"		" 15– " 1
James Allen	"		" 15– " 1
Nath[l]. Hill	"		" 15– " 1
Joseph Dill	"		" 15– " 1
Gideon Downer	"		June 4– " 1
Israel Burbank	"		Apr. 17–Sept. 20
Daniel Cheney	"		" 10–Nov. 20
Thomas Greanleaf	"	serv[t] to Lt. Peirce	" 26–Oct. 20
John Howles	"	" Mr. Brown	" 4–Nov. 26
Israel Dodge	"		" 4–Dec. 17
David Knight	"	son of David	" 26–July 18
Jonathan Page	"		May 5–Dec. 1
John Folemsbey	"		April 26–Oct. 21
John Preson	"	serv[t] to Titcum	June 24–Dec. 17
John Hutchins	"		Apr. 16–July 9
John May	"		" 7–Dec. 17

Jn[o]. Davis, Joseph Goe, & Robert Jenkins, deserters.

(Mass. Archives, XCIV.—39.)

Muster Roll of Capt. John Whipple. & Co. in Col. Bagley's Reg[t]. on the Expedi[n] to Crown Point from April 1 to Jan. 3, 1756.

John Whipple	Capt[n]	Ipswich	Apr. 1–Jan. 3
Stephen Whipple	Lieut		" 1–Dec. 18
Phillip Lord	Ensign		" 1– " 14
Autipas Dodge	Serg[t].	killed	" 18–Sept. 8
Aron Day	"		May 6–Dec. 14
Ebene[r]. Knolton	"		Apr. 21– " "
John Appleton	Clerk		" 25–Nov. 20
George Adams	Corp[o]	Serg[t]. after Dodge	" 11–Dec. 14
Nathan Thompson	"		June 10– " 16
Isaac Hovey	"		Apr. 23– " "
Jacob Smith	"		" 15– " 14
Robert Potter	Drum[r]		May 23– " 14
William Semon's	Private		Apr. 11–Nov. 3
Nathan Patch	"		" 11– " 20
Stephen Lowwater	"		" 13– " 20
Thomas Kimball	"		" 13– " 3
Nathaniel Adams	"	Corp[o] after Dodge's death	" 14– " 20
Samuel Brown	"		" 14–Dec. 16

Digitized by Google

Mark Fisk	Private		Apr. 14–Nov. 3
Thomas Howlett	"		" 14–Dec. 8
John Jones	"	killed	" 14–Sept. 8
Robert Stocker	"		" 14–Dec. 16
Samuel Tutle	"		" 14– " "
William Smith	"		" 14– " 14
Abraham Safford	"		" 15– " 16
Thomas Loney	"		" 15– " 16
Stephen Brown	"		" 21–Nov. 20
William Kimball	"		" 21– " 3
Jeremiah Seachell	"		" 22– " 9
John Daniels	"		" 24– " 3
John Lakeman	"		" " –Dec. 16
Ebenez^{r} Davise	"		" 25–Nov. 9
Moses Hodgkins	"		" 26– " "
William Mansfield	"		" 26–Dec. 14
Andrew Woodbury	"		" 26–Nov. 20
Joseph Machem	"		" 27– " 3
Elijah Maxwell	"		" 27–Dec. 16
Isaac Woodbury	"		" 27–Oct. 1
John Dennis	"		" 29–Nov. 3
Andrew Morse	"		May 1–Dec. 16
David Rigges	"		" 2–Nov. 27
Nathl Heard	"		" 1– " 20
John Small	"		" 6– " 27
Francis Poland	"		" 6–Dec. 16
James Reynolds	"	deserted	
Edward Seales	"		" 22– " 14
Sippio Wood	"		June 10– " 16
James Stephens	"	deserted	

(Mass. Archives, XCIV. — 83.)

Muster Roll of Capt. Steph^{n} Serjeant & Co on Crown Point Expedition & in Col^{o}. Bagley's Reg^{t}. from March 28, to Jan. 5, 1756.

Stephen Sargent,	Capt.		Mch. 28–Jan. 5
Samuel Long,	Lef^{t}.	Newbury	" " " "
Samuel George,	Ensign	Almsbury	" "–Nov. 5
Timothy Colbey,	Serg^{t}.	Almsbury	Apr. 21–Nov. 15
Mathias Hoyt,	"	"	" "–Dec. 17
Paul Gamutt	"	Sallisbury	" 14–Nov. 15
Thomas Clark	Clerk	Almsbury	" 21–Dec. 17
Thomas Saunders	Corp.	"	" " –Nov. 4
William Sole,	"	"	May 5–Dec. 14

Digitized by Google

David Eaton,	Corp.	Sallisbury		May 12–Dec. 17
Nathan Webster	"	Almsbury		" 9–Oct. 21
Phillip Sergeant,	Drumer	"		Apr. 22–Nov. 4
Thomas Serjeant,	private	"		May 20–Oct. 21
Jo^s Nicholes Junr,	"	"		Apr. 21–Dec. 17
Jack Harvey,	"	"		" "–Nov. 27
Treworthy Serjeant,	"	"		" "–Dec. 17
Moses Pressey	"	"		" 24–Oct. 21
Ebenezer Wheeler	"	"	Deserted	" 3
James Serjeants	"	"		" 3–Dec. 14
Samuel Foot	"	"		" 30– " 17
Samuel Serjeant,	"	"		" 21– " "
Jacob Hoyt,	"	"		" 21–Nov. 4
Joseph Harvey	"	"		" 21–Dec. 17
Phillip Colbey	"	"		" 28–Nov. 27
Thos. Hacket,	"	Sallisbury	Serv. to J. Stevens	Apr. 28, Dec. 14
John Hacket,	"	"		" 8, Nov. 14
Samuel Dolten,	"	"		" 10–Dec. 17
Simieon Williams,	"	"	Ser. to D. Phits	Apr. 21–Dec. 14
John Badger,	"	"		" 8– " 17
Jacob Morrell,	"	"		" 8–Nov. 27
Joseph Hadlock,	"	Almsbury		" 22– " 4
Samuel George Junr.	"	"	Deserted	" 3
John Halliday	"	Newbury		May 16, Oct. 21
James French	"	Sallisbury		" 12–Dec. 17
Timothy Colbey, Junr.	"	Almsbury		Apr. 3, Nov. 27
Anthony Bell,	"	Newbury	Serv. to Woodman	May 2, Dec. 17
Peter English	"	Boston	" to	June 13, Oct. 24
Michael Phetlock	"	Hampton		Apr. 14–Nov. 4
Jon^a Spain	"	Newbury		June 20– " 4
Philip Hunt	"	Almsbury		May 3, Dec. 14
Joseph Buswell	"	"	Sick & did not go	Apr. 26, Dec. 14
Thomas Putnam	"	"		May 13– " 17
Jeffry Pulver	"	"	Serv. to Titcomb	Apr. 4, Sept. 8
Moses Cross	"	Newbury		May 1–Dec. 17
George Mace	"	"	Ser. to W. Stickney	June 14–Nov. 4

(MASS. ARCHIVES, XCIV.—100.)

Digitized by Google

Muster Roll of Capt. Beniah Young & Co. on the Expedition to Crown Point in the Late Col°. Titcomb's Regiment from Mch. 30, 1755, to Jan. 5, 1756.

John Reed	Captain	Woburn	Mch. 30–Aug. 19
Jonathan Barron	Left.	Chemsford	" 30–Apr. 8
John Baker,	Ens.	Topsfield	" "–Sept. 8
Moses Parker,	Serg^t	Chemsford	Apr. 7–Sept. 8
Benaiah Young,	Capt.	Newbury	Sept. 8–Jan. 5
John Baker,	Left.	Topsfield	" "–Dec. 15
Moses Parker,	Ensign	Chemsford	" " " "
Joseph Kendel	Serg^t.	Woburn	Apr. 5–Nov. 2
Increase Wyman,	"	"	" 3–Dec. 15
Ruben Corey,	Corp	Chemsford	" 18–Sept. 8
Ruben Corey,	Sarg^t.	"	Sept. 9–Dec. 15
Samuel Baker,	Clerk	Woburn	Apr. 6–Nov. 2
Eli Wyman,	Corp.	"	" 7– " "
Oliver Proctor,	"	Westford	" 9–Oct. 19
Jonathan Reed,	"	Woburn	" 7– " "
Joshua Atwood,	private	Chemsford	" 9–Sept. 8
Joshua Atwood,	Corp.	"	Sept. 8–Dec. 15
John Hubbard	Drum^r.		April 11–Oct. 19
Ignatious Morrison	private		" 10–Nov. 2
David Walker	"	Woburn	" 5–Oct. 19
Artimes How	"	"	" 13–Nov. 2
Lawrence Clark	"	Falmouth	" 7–Oct. 29
Ruben Wilson	"	Bilara	" 8–Nov. 2
Josiah Cutter	"	Bedford	" 23–Dec. 14
Samuel Clay	"	Durham	" 23–Oct. 25
Charles Barron	"	Chemsford	" 9– " 25
Isack Warren	"	"	May 2–Nov. 2
Elisha Procter,	"	"	Apr. 9–Dec. 16
Asai Martin,	"	"	May 5–Oct. 25
Solomon Corey,	"	Westford	Apr. 15–Nov. 2
Nemiah Blodget,	"		" 9–Oct. 19
Joshua Snow,	"	Chemsford	May 5– " 25
David Trull,	"	Sowhhegin	" 13– " 19
John Beavins,	"	" Ser. to Sanson(?)	Apr. 5–Dec. 14
Jacob Willson,	"	Bilaricka " " "	" 7–Oct. 19
Amos Reed,	"	Woburn " " "	" " " "
John Parker,	"	Chemsford " " " kil'd	" 8–Sept. 8
Jacob Parker,	"	" " " " " "	9– " 9
James Emery,	"	" " " " " "	9– " 8
Samuel Hopkins,	"	Bilaric^a " " " Dyed	June 5–Sept. 19

(Mass. Archives, XCIV. — 105.)

Digitized by Google

Muster Roll of Capt. Edmond Moore's & Co. on Crown Point Expedition from April 4 to Jan. 5, 1756.

Edmund Moore	Capt.	Haveril		Apr. 4–Jan. 5
Saml[l]. Runnells	Lieut	Boxford		" 4–Dec. 12
Jonathan Duston	Ensign	Haveril		" 4– " 15
David Burbank	Serg[t].	Boxford		May 4– " 14
Joshua Kimball	"	Bradford		Apr. 7–Oct. 18
Daniel Mooers	"	Haveril		" 12– " "
David Wood	Clerk	Boxford		" 10–Dec. 15
Michael Amy	Corp[o]	Haverhil		" 8– " "
Francis Pollard	"	Kinstown		" 14– " 12
Daniel Griffen	"	Haverhil		May 6–Oct. 22
Ezra Mirrack	"	Bradford		" 4– " 7
Samuel Runnells, Jun[r].	Drum[r]	Boxford		Apr. 9–Dec. 14
Barth[l]. Pecker	private	Haveril		" 7– " 12
Jos. Brown	"	"	Killed	" 7–Sept. 8
James Clement	"	"		" 7–Dec. 12
W[m] Townsend	"	"		" 7– " "
W[m] Pell	"	"		" 7– " 15
Page Harriman	"	"	Serv. to J. Duston	" 7–Oct. 9
Jos. Bagley	"	"	" " W. Greenleaf	Apr. 7–Dec. 12
Abra. Johnson	"	Durham		" 8– " 17
Abell Kimball	"	Bradford		" 10–Oct. 19
Sam'l Lakeman	"	"		" 10–Nov. 2
David Eaton	"	Haveril	Serv. to W. Greenleaf	Apr. 12–Dec. 15
John Hardy	"	Boxford		" 15–Nov. 9
Sam'l Ordway	"	Haverill		" 15–Oct. 22
James Buswell	"	Bradford	Dyed	" 25– " 14
Sam'l Staples	"	Haverill		" 26–Dec. 15
John Frink	"	Haverill		" 26–Dec. 15
Sam'l Thompson	"	"		" " " "
James Galishan	"	Charlestown	Killed. Son to Wid[o] Hannah Galishan	" " Sept. 8
Jon[a] Haszeltone	"	Haveril		" " Oct. 9
Stephen Woodward	"	"		" 29–Dec. 15
Simmons Miller	"	Boxford		May 1–Oct. 9
James Emmerson Jun[r]	"	Haveril		" 2– " 24
John Follensbee	"	Plasto		" 7–Nov. 2
Jonah Sessions	"	Bradford		" 8–Oct. 9
Sol[o]. Goodwin	"	Boxford	Deserted	" 11–
Jabez Blackledge	"	Rowley	Dyed	" 8–Sept. 29

Digitized by Google

Moses Greenough	private	N. Salem		May 13–Oct. 9
Moses Eaton	"	Haveril		" 14–Dec. 12
Daniel Williams	"	"		" 15–Dec. 15
James Heath	"	Hamstead		" 21–Nov. 3
John Cooke	"	Glouster		" 27–Dec. 16
Tim°. Clements	"	Haveril		" 4–Dec. 12
Joshua Corliss	"	"		June 14–Oct. 22
Josiah Martin	"	Newbury	Serv. to S. Greenleaf	Apr. 7–Dec. 10
Jeremiah Lull	"	"	Servt. to Mr. Hardy. Killed	" 8–Sept. 8
Nathan Page	"	"		" 21–Nov. 3
John Cassady	"	"	Servt. to Wm Noyes	" 23–Oct. 22
Samuel Eastman	"	Sallisbury		May 22–Nov. 7

(Mass. Archives, XCIV.—99.)

Muster Roll of Capt. Edmond Morse & Co. on the Expedition to Crown Point from Mch. 28, 1755 to Jan 5, 1756.

Edmond Morse	Captain	Newbury		Mch. 28–Jan. 5
Phillip Coombs	Lieut	"		" "–Dec. 17
David Titcomb	Ensign	"		" "–Nov. 30
Morrel Whicher	Sergt.	"		Apr. 28–Sept. 8
James Baley	"	"		May 1–Nov. 18
William Nayce	"	"		" 1–Dec. 17
John Wiyatt	Corpo.	"		" 1–Nov. 24
Benja Chanler	"	"		Apr. 29–Nov. 30
Sergent Weede	"	"		May 17–Nov. 18
Joseph Somerby	"	"		Apr. 4–Nov. 15
Jonathan Bradbury	Clerk	"		" 29–Dec. 10
Daniel Pike	Drum Major	"		" 4–Oct. 24
Joseph English	private	"		" 25– " "
Ballard Smith	"	"	Servt. to Tim. Greenleaf	Apr. 19–Nov. 30
Francis Hogkins	"	"	" to Pettengal	Apr. 18–Dec. 17
James Hills	"	"		" 18– " 19
John Pilsbury	"	Newbury		" 18–Nov. ?
Jona Bordman	"	"		" 18–Dec. 17
Moses Nowell	"	"		" 18– " "
Paul Carrier	"	"	Servt. to Lt. Coombs	Apr. 24–Nov. 30
Joseph Coaker	"	"	Son to Benja	Apr. 16– " 4

Digitized by Google

Nath[l]. Hunt	private	Newbury	Ser. to G. Woodwell	Apr. 24–Dec. 17
Daniel Willet	"	"	" " E. Hunt	Apr. 9– " "
Samuel Wallingford	"	"	" " R. Toppan	Apr. 25–Oct. 24
Thomas Knight	"	"	Son to Jacob	Apr. 25–Nov. 30
William Brown	"	"	Serv. to M. Horton	Apr. 15– " 4
Samuel Carr	"	"	" " A. Boardman	Apr. 18–Dec. 17
William Lord	"	"	" " Mr. Shute	Apr. 18– " 17
Hezekiah Aubin	"	"	" " H. Atkinson	Apr. 7– " 17
David Stickney	"	"		" 9–Nov. 4
Jonathan Merrill Ju[r]	"	"		" "–Oct. 24
Edmond Davis	"	"		" 7–Nov. 30
William Coffin	"	"		" 7– " 4
Will[m] Morgradge	"	"	Serv. to Mr. Kinsbury	Apr. 8–Dec. 17
Moses Atkinson	"	"		" 9–Nov. 30
John Knowlton	"	"	Serv. to J. Warner	Apr. 4–Dec. 17
James Carr	"	"		" 4–Nov. 4
Eliphalet Griffen	"	"		May 1–Nov. 18
John Weede	"	"		Apr. 28–Dec. 17
Joseph Sloosh	"	"		May 24–Oct. 12
Elimeleck Weede	"	"		June 17–Nov. 4
Andrew Boadey	"	"		May 19–Dec. 17
Gershom Burbank	"	"		Apr. 23–Dec. 17
James Hacket	"	"	Ser. to J. Remeck	Apr. 7–Nov. 4
Isaac Jllings	"	"		" 8– " "
James Hays	"	"		" 14–Dec. 17
Eleazer Hudson	"	"	" " J. Stone	Apr. 8– " "
Timothy Ryon	"	"		May 12– " "
Daniel Allen	"	Sallisbury	Dyed	Apr. 16–May 13
Nicholas George	"	Newbury		" 7–Nov. 4
William Conner	"	"		May 13–Nov. 30
Joshua Pickman	"	Boston		June 20–Nov. 4
Samuel Lowel	"	Almsbury		Apr. 4–Dec. 17

Digitized by Google

William Moody	private	Newbury	Servt. to W. Moody	Apr. 8–Dec. 17
Thos. Eaton	"	"		May 17–Nov. 18
Jonathan Rogers	"	"	Son to Jonathan	May 12–Nov. (?)

(Mass. Archives, XCIV.—96.)

Muster Roll of Capt. Eliphalet Failis & Co. in Crown Point Expedition from April 5 to Jan. 5, 1756.

Eliphalet Fales	Captain	Dedham		Apr. 5–Jan. 7
Epharim Wesson	Lieut	Groton		" 5–Dec. 17
Joshua Read	Ensign	Sherborn		Mch. 28–Oct. 20
Moses Fisher	Sergt		killed	" "–Sept. 8
Timo Ellis	"	Dedham		May 7–Nov. 18
Josiah Morse	"	Stoughton		" "–Dec. 14
Nathl. Fales	Clerk	Littleton		June 13– " 17
Benja Holdon	Corpo.	Dedham		April 28–Dec. 15
William Woodcock	"	"		May 19–Oct. 18
Isaac Patch	"	Groton	killed	" " –Sept. 8
Jonathan Green	"	"		" " –Dec. 14
Lemuel Boyden	Drummer	Medfield		" 3 –Oct. 22
Wm Marshed	private	Walpole		" " –Aug. 27
Seth Farrenton	"	"		" 14–Dec. 14
Reney Sharsey	"	Boston		June 4–Nov. 27
Lemuel Lyon	"	Walpole		May 3–Aug. 14
John Scott	"	Dedham	killed	" 7–Sept. 8
John Hawse	"	"		Apr. 29–Nov. 2
Timo Callahan	"	"		May 5–Dec. 15
Sam'l Pogenet	"	Natick		" 3–Oct. 8
Daniel Kidney	"	Dedham		" 1–Nov. 18
Jos. Epharim	"	"		June 7–July 12
John Dockham	"		deserted	May 7–July 21
Sam'l (defaced)?			"	
Peter Melcher	"		"	May 7–
Robert Sabin	"		"	" 7–
Jno Gooe	"		"	" 7–
William Ward	"		"	Apr. 30
Isaac Reed	"	Medfield		May 3, Nov. 3
Jacob Chalkom	"	Dedham	deserted	June 15
George Jakins	"	Boston		June 14–Dec. 15
John Trowbridge	"	Groton		Apr. 20–Oct. 19
Jonas Woods	"	"		" 17–Dec. 15
Isaac Patch, junr	"	"		" 17–Oct. 19

Digitized by Google

Joptha Richardson	private	Groton	killed	Apr. 3–Sept. 18
Nath'l Weston	"	"		" 3–Sept. 30
Nath'l Pollerd	"	"	killed. serv to Jn° Blanchard	Apr. 19–Sept. 8
Isaac Patch	"	"		April 7–Oct. 19
Nath'l Nuting	"	"		" 4– " "
Isaac Wessen	"	"		" 3– " 22
Nich^s Hulsey (?)	"	Wrentham		June 18–Nov. 2
Zah'l Worthee	"	"		" 3–Oct. 22
Jon^n Foster	"	"		" 11– " 19
Simeon Foster	"	"		" 5– " 19
Joseph Denes	"	"		May 28–Nov. 3
Henery Vaughn	"	Dedham		" 19–Dec. 15
Eben^r. Everitt	"	"		" 7–Nov. 1
David Fairbanks	"	"		" 19–Dec. 15
James Clark	"	Medfield		" 3– " 15
Eben^r Woodcock	"	"		" 24–Oct. 19
Sam'l Richards	"	Dedham	Dyed	" 1–Aug. 13
John Kizer	"	Boston	Serv. to A. Oliver	June 17–Nov. 27
Charles Hudelet	"	"	Serv. to Richardson	June 17–Nov. 27

(Mass. Archives, XCIV. — 95.)

From the central and southern parts of the province came Col. Timothy Ruggles's Regiment.

Muster Roll of Col. Timothy Ruggles & Field Officers in Crown Point Expedition from Mch. 27 to Jan. 5, 1756

Timothy Ruggles	Colonel	Mch. 29–Jan. 5
Thomas Gilbert	Lt. Col.	" 27–Dec. 17
Jon^a White	Major	" 27– " "
Chas Pyncheon	Surg^n	" 27– " "
Edward Flint	Surg^n Mate	" " " "
Nathaniel Cotton	Chaplain	" "– Apr. 26
Stephen Williams	"	Apr. 25–Dec. 17
Elisha Hedge	Comis^y	Mch. 27–Feb. 26
Nathan Blake	Adjut	" " –Sept. 8
Elijah Mason	"	Sept. 9–Dec. 17
Gershom Wright	Armour^r	Mch. 27– " "
George Waekup	Drum Maj^r	" " " "

(Mass. Archives, XCIV. — 4.)

Digitized by Google

His companies were commanded by

Capt. Samuel Robinson.	Capt. Ebenezer Newell
Nathaniel Gilbert.	Asa Whitcomb.
Benjamin Ballard.	Richard Godfrey.
John Jones.	John Taplin.
Joseph Whitcomb.	Solomon Keyes.
William Peirce.	Andrew Dalrimpal

Muster Roll of Captn Samuel Robinson & Co., in Col. Ruggles's Regiment in the Expedition to Crown Point from March 27, 1755 to Dec. 26, 1755

Samuel Robinson	Captain Hardwick		Mch. 27–Dec. 26
William Page	Lieut.		" " –Nov. 27
Eleazer Rice	Ensign		" " – " 4
John Blunt	Sergeant	killed	April 10–Sept. 8
David Doan	"		" 15–Nov. 7
Eben^{r} Whipple	"	killed	" 15–Sept. 8
Richard Ellis	Clerk		" 6–Dec. 11
William Wood	Corp^{o}	Made Sergeant Sept. 9th	" 23–Nov. 28
Edward Blair	"	" " " "	" 3– " 7
Isaac Gibbs	"	killed	" 7–Sept. 8
Thomas Barnes	"		" 10–Oct. 12
Philip Safford	Drum̃er		" 3–Nov. 4
David Aking	Private		" 7– " "
Nathan Billings	"		" 9– " "
Simeon Bacon	"		" 9– " "
Oliver Cobling	"		" 11–Dec. 11
Jonas Fay	"		" 5–Nov. 4
John Green	"	killed	" 15–Sept. 8
Larking Green	"		" 15–Nov. 4
Joseph Gilbert	"	died	May 10– " "
Edmund Jordan	"	made Corp. Sept. 9th	Apr. 7–Dec. 11
Thomas Johnson	"		" 6–Nov. 5
Jacob Nolton	"		" 9–Dec. 11
Phinehas Powers	"		" 9– " 17
Daniel Stearns	"		May 1–Nov. 7
Job Smith	"		Apr. 25– " 4
Nathaniel Sprout	"		" 10– " 10
Elcony Stuart	"		" 9–Dec. 17
Seth Stuart	"		Apr. 6–Nov. 1
James Whipple	"	made Corp. Sept. 9	" 7– " 2
William Stone	"		" 15– " 15
Barth^{o} Taylor	"	killed	" 11–Sept. 8
James Taylor	"		" 7–Nov. 4

Digitized by Google

Eleazer Warner	Private	died	Apr. 10–Nov. 20
Pellatiah Ware	"		" 11– " 18
John Jordan	"		" 9– " 3
Jason Badcock	"		May 1– " 15
Moses Sever	"		Apr. 26–Dec. 11
Thomas Stevens	"		May 1– " 1

(MASS. ARCHIVES, XCIV. — 48.)

Muster Roll of Capt. Nath[l]. Blake & Co. in Crown Point Expedition in Col. Ruggles' Regiment from Mch. 27, 1755 to Jan. 7, 1756

Nathaniel Gilbert	Captain	Taunton	Mch. 27–Sept. 8
Joshua Williams	Lieut.	"	" " " "
John Tizdel	Ensign	"	" " " "
Nath[l]. Blake	Cap[t].	Milton	Sept. 9–Jan. 7
Jock Bradford	Lieut.		" "–Dec. 19
John Townsend	Ensign	Middlebury	" "–Nov. 8
Eben[r]. Sumner	Clark		Apr. 22–Sept. 8
John Townsend	Serg[t]		" 7– " "
Ebenez[r]. Willis	"		" 8–Nov. 8
Jabez Chub	"		" 21– " 4
John Hall	Corp[o].		" 30–Sept. 8
Samuel Hascall	"		" 7– " "
Seth Carver	"		" 7–Nov. 8
Robert Coosman	"		" 15– " "
Jacob Barney	Clerk		Sept. 9–Dec. 19
Nath[l]. Hascall	Drumer		Apr. 7–Nov. 4
Jacob Barney	private		", 15–Sept. 8
John Hall	Serg[t].		Sept. 9–Nov. 4
Jotham Briggs	Corp[o]		" "– " 8
James Gilbert	"		" " " "
Jotham Briggs	private		Apr. 11–Sept. 8
James Gilbert	"		" 23– " "
Tim[o]. Tilson	"	Middleborrogh	" 7–Oct. 20
John Blye	"	"	" 7–Nov. 8
Job Howland	"	"	" " " "
Gershom Howland	"	"	" " " "
Joseph Waiscoat	"	"	" " " "
Seth Baker	"	Berkley	" 14–Oct. 30
Ebenezer Reding	"	"	" "–Nov. 8
Peter Porter	"	"	" 10– " "
Eleazer Howard	"		" 21–Oct. 20
William Merry	"		" 5–Nov. 8
Jos. Atwood	"	Berkley	" 22–Oct. 20

Digitized by Google

David Smith	private	Ser. to Col^{e}. Gilbert	Apr.	8–Nov. 8
Pares Gilbert	"	Son to " "	"	6–Oct. 20
Jack A Negro	"	Slave to " "	"	6–Dec. 19
Israel Persey	"		"	15–Oct. 20
Tho^{ms}. Freelove	"	Freetown	"	8–Nov. 5
Elija Gary	"		"	"– " 8
Abij^{h} Linkhorn	"		"	" " "
Job Stacy	"	Taunton	"	" " "
Jacob Dunham	"	Middleborrough Son, Dyed	"	"–Sept. 28
Nathl. Danforth	"	Son to widow	"	11– " 8
Abiel Barney	"		"	11–Dec. 19
Tho^{y} Tisdel	"		"	10–Nov. 8
Nathan Cobb	"		"	10–Oct. 2
Thomas West	"		"	" –Nov. 8
Job Gibs	"		May	27– " "
Phineas Hatherway	"		"	" –Oct. 20
Eben^{r}. Edson	"		"	5–Nov. 20
Jos. Drake	"		"	"–Oct. 20
Robert Pigsley	"		"	16–Nov. 4
Thomas Nimrod	"		April	10– " 8
Jon^{a} Porter	"		"	7–Oct. 20
Joseph Ingles	"		"	"–Nov. 10

(Mass. Archives, XCIV.—110.)

Muster Roll of Capt. Benj^{a}. Ballard and Company in Crown Point Expedition Feb. 27, 1756

Benjamin Ballard	Captain	Lancaster	Mch.	27–Jan. 3
James Stevens	Lieut.	Townsend	"	" –Dec. 17
William Stevens	Ensign	"	"	" " "
Abiather Houghton	Sergeants	Leominster	Apr.	15–Nov. 26
Sherabiah Hunt	Sergeants	Lancaster	"	7–Dec. 17
Ephraim Stevens	Sergeants	N. Ipswich	"	"–Oct. 29
Timothy Whiting	Clerk	Lancaster	Apr.	7–Oct. 14
Samuel Douglas	Corporals	Pepperell	"	"–Oct. 23
Josiah Robins	Corporals	Townsend	Apr.	23–Nov. 11
Solomon Parker	Corporals	Pepperell	Apr.	8–Oct. 23
Benjamin Taylor	Corporals	Townsend	Apr.	7–Dec. 17
Ephraim Brown	Drum^{r}.	Stow	Apr.	4–Nov. 12
Jon^{a}. White, Junr.	private	Leominster Jonath. White[1]	"	"–Dec. 17
Benj^{a} Biggilo	"	Lunenburg	"	14– " "
Silas Snow	"		May	26– " "

[1] Names in this column show the name of the master.

Digitized by Google

Samuel Clark	private	Townsend		Apr. 7–Dec. 17
Samuel Ballard	"	Lancaster	Benj^a. Ballard	Apr. 4–Nov. 24
Elijah Woods	"	"		Apr. 4–Oct. 25
William Brabrook	"	Harvard		" "–Nov. 5
Joseph Woods	"	Lancaster		" "–Dec. 17
Jason Brown	"	Leominster	Deserter	Apr. 7– " "
William Kendall	"	Lancaster		" ?–Nov. 24
David Kemp	"	Grotton		" 7–Oct. 24
Joseph Kemp	"	"	S^a Samuel	May 2?–Nov. 5
Thomas Hall	"	Bilrica		April 2?–Oct. 23
Robart Crosby	"	Townsend		" ?–Dec. 17
Jonah Crosby	"	"		April 7– " "
Benj^a King	"	N. Ipswich		" 8?– " "
Joseph Herrick	"	Townsend		April 2–Nov. 12
Benj^a. Willson	"			" ?–Dec. 17
Jonas Baldwin	"			" " " "
David Holdings	"		Will. Stevens	April 1?– " "
Joseph Buttterfield	"			" " " "
Oliver Fairnsworth	"	Grotton		May 25–Oct. 23
Thomas Wyman	"	Townsend		April ?–Dec. 17
Joseph Fairnsworth	"	Grotton		May ? Died Nov. 11
Josiah Fairbanks	"	Lancaster		April 7–Nov. 4
James Craton	"	Townsend	Cunningham	May 1st d. Sept. 24
John Manning	"	Lancaster		Apr. 7–Nov. 6
Elisha White	"	"	Rev. Mr. Marsh	" "–Oct. 14
John Munroe	"	No. 2	" " "	" "–Dec. 17
Gershom Searles	"	Townsend	Jno. Searls	" 15–d. Sept. 4
William Barron	"	Lancaster	Oliver Wilder	April 7–Dec. 17
John Rugg	"	No. 6		June 2 killed Sept. 8
Phineh^as Wheelock	"	Lunenburg		Apr. 7–Dec. 17
George Smith	"	Westborough	Deserted	April
Phillip Roberts	"	"		"
Solomon Emans	"	Worcester	Deserters	"
William (defaced)?	"	Townsend		"

(MASS. ARCHIVES, XCIV. — 123.)

Muster Roll of Capt. John Jones & Company on Crown Point Expedition from March 29, 1755 to January 3, 1756

John Jones	Captain	Bellingham	Mch. 29–Jan. 3
Peter Thompson	Lieut.	"	" "– Sept. 30
Samuel Daniels	Ensign	Holliston	" "– Nov. 5
Michael Darling	Clerk	Bellingham	Apr. 5–Dec. 17

Digitized by Google

Abner Alldrich	Serg^ts	Mendom		Apr. 5–Dec. 17
James White		Bellingham		" "– Sept. 8
Joseph Clark		Mendom		" "– Oct. 6
Depend^r Thayer	Corpo^ls	Bellingham		" "– " 18
Uriah Thayer		Mendom		" "–Nov. 3
Ziba Hall		Bellingham		" "– " 18
Ebenez^r Warner		Country Gore		" "– Sept. 8
John Swing	Drum^r	Mendom		" "–Nov. 12
Ebenez^r Thayer	Centinel	"		" "–Oct. 6
John Gage	"	"		" "– " "
Daniel White	"	"		" "– " 25
Job Darling	"	Bellingham		" "– " 2
Abraham Thayer	"	"		" "– " 6
Stephen Thompson	"	Holliston		" "– " 24
Asa Daniels	"	Mendom		" "– " 20
Silvanus Scott	"	Bellingham		" "– " 14
Ebenez^r Hayward	"	"		" "– " 2
Eleazer Thayer	"	Mendom		" "–Nov. 12
Job Weld	"	Country Gore		" " –Oct. 24
William Johnson	"	Uxbridge		" "– " 20
John Kelly	"	Hopkinton		" " –Nov. 5
Simon Cheeny	"	Medfield		" " –Sept. 8
Benj^a Hubbard	"	Wrentham	Job Hill	" " –Oct. 6
Moses Parker	"	Holliston		" "– " 14
Mermaduke Williams	"	Mendom	Sam'l Hayward	" " –Nov. 5
Seth Sanford	"	Country Gore		" " –Sept 8
Enoch Darling	"	Bellingham		" " –Oct. 6
Joseph Cody	"	Mendom	Sam'l Warren	" "–Nov. 12
John Gage Junr	"	"	Eleazer Taft	" " " "
Josiah Tenny	"	"	Moses Tenny	" " –Oct. 24
Ebenez^r Hill	"	Hollistown		" "– " 6
Thomas Cook	"	Wrentham	Cook	" "–Nov. 26
Caleb Thompson	"	Bellingham	Jon^a Thompson	" " –Oct. 26
Joseph Thompson	"	"		" " –Nov. 5
Joshua Thayer	"	"	Jos. Hollbrook	" "– " 3
Ebenezer Perry	"	"		" " –Sept. 8
Asel Thayer	"	Mendom	Jon^a Thayer	" "–Nov. 12
Jonathan Treadway	"	Hopkinton		" "– " 5
John Marsh	"	Mendom		" " " "
Ebenezer Wheelock	"	"		" "– " 11
Daniel Thayer	"	Country Gore		" " –Aug. 2
John Hill	"	Mendom		" " –Sept. 8
Ditto	Serjeant			Sept. 9–Dec. 17

Digitized by Google

James Long	Centinel	Holliston		Apr. 5–Sept. 8
Ditto	Corporal			Sept. 9–Dec. 17
Israel Hilton		deserted		

(Mass. Archives, XCIV.—40.)

Muster Roll of Capt. Joseph Whitcomb & Co. on Crown Point Expedition from Mch. 27 to Jan. 3. 1756

Joseph Whitcomb	Capt.	Lancaster		Mch. 27–Jan. 3
Benja. Whitcomb	Lieut.	Leminster		" "–Nov. 4
Benja. Hastings	Ensign	Boulton		" "–Oct. 24
Hezekiah Walker	Clerk	Shrewsbury		Apr. 11– " 6
Dennis Lockling	Serge.	Boulton		" "–Nov. 2
John Barnard	"	"		" "– " 12
Samuel Patch	"	Stow		" 8 – " 22
Jonas Johnson	Corpor.	Leminster		" 3 – Oct. 8
Benja. Marble	"	Boulton		" 14– " 24
James Cresfield	"	Lancaster		" 7– " 25
Joseph Robbins, Junr.	"	"	dead	" 15– " 6
Jona Priest Whitecomb	Drummer	"	Joseph Whitcomb	" 7– " 27
Joshua Sawyer	Private	"		" 11–Dec. 17
Josiah Pratt, Junr	"	"	dead	" 11–Oct. 20
Robart Longly	"	"		" 11–Dec. 17
John Richardson	"	"	Caleb Richardson	" 11–Oct. 24
Nathl Hollman	"	"		" 11– " 26
Abijah Cole	"	"		" 11–Dec. 17
Ebenezer Snow	"	"		" 12–Oct. 25
Robart Forskil	"	"		" 12–Nov. 2
John Wheeler	"	"		" 12–Dec. 17
Joseph Robbins	"	"		" 14–Nov. 2
Jona Houghton	"	"	John Priest	" 14–Dec. 17
Cyms Gates	"	"		" 14–Oct. 24
Marmaduke Jos. Hamilton	"	"	Knight	" 14–Dec. 17
Abra'm Knelton	"	"		" 18– " "
Josiah Pratt Senr	"	"		" 12–Oct. 24
Abraham Bruce	"	"		" 12– " 26
Joseph Evelith	"	Stow		" 8–Nov. 22
Ebenezer Prat (?)	"	"	dead	" 8–Oct. 20
Henry Keyes	"	Shrewsbury		" 11– " 6
Robart Fletcher	"	Lancaster		" 11– " 8
" "	Clerk	"		Oct. 9–Dec. 17
Joseph Polly	Private	Leminster		Apr. 17–Oct. 6
Ebenezer Knight	"	"		" 3–Nov. 3
James Clark	"	"		" 7–Oct. 10

Digitized by Google

William Porter	Private	Sherley	Apr. 26–Nov. 5
Joseph Shewally	"	Leminster dead Aaron Brown	Apr. 8–Sept. 23
Ethan Phillips	"	Lancaster	" 7– Oct. 26
Zechariah Eager	"	Shrewsbury	" 11–Nov. 5
William Willard	"	Lancaster	" 15–Oct. 1
Phinehas Randell	"	" dead	" 8– " 25
Peter Houghton	"	Leminster	" 3– " 26
John Scott	"	Luningsburg	" 15–Nov. 5
Peter Kendell	"	Lancaster dead Jos. Whitcomb	Apr. 13–Sept. 8
John Davison	"	Stow	" 8–Nov. 22
Micah Gates	"	"	" 8– " "
Silas Bouker	"	Shrewsbury	" 11–Oct. 24
Joseph Bigilo	"	Framingham	June 25–Dec. 17
Comfort Brabrook	"	Shrewsbury dead	Apr. 11–Oct. 6

(Mass. Archives, XCIV.–86.)

Muster Roll of Capt. William Peirce & Comp. in the Expedition from Crown Point from April 1, 1755 to Jan. 2, 1756

William Peirce	Captain	Stow	Apr. 1–Jan. 2
Judah Clark	Lieut.	Harvard	" 1–Oct. 19
Robert Munroe	Ensign	Lincoln	" 10– " "
Robert Wilson	Sergeant	Lexington	" 10–Dec. 15
Oliver Hartwell	"	Littleton	" 9–Nov. 15
Benj^a Hutchins	"	Harvard	" 8–Oct. 19
Michael Law	"	Stow	" 21– " 9
Asa Brown	Clerk	Sudbury	" 16– " 22
Josiah Hastings	Corp^o	Littleton	" 9–Nov. 15
Simeon Peirce	"	Lincoln	Apr. 3–killed Sept. 8
John Law	"	Stow taken sick at Albany	Apr. 21–Oct. 9
Isaac Stone	"	Harvard	" 14–Nov. 2
Jacob Hooker succeeded Peirce	"	Littleton	June 12–Dec. 15
Asa Brewer succeeded Law	"	Sudbury	Apr. 15–died Oct. 5
Jonathan Tarr	Drumer	Stow	May 10–Oct. 22
Benj^a Lock	Private	Lexington	Apr. 10–Oct. 19
Robin Raymont	"	"	May 2–killed Sept. 8
Robert Wilson	"	"	May 10–Oct. 19
Henry Herrington	"	"	" 2– " 17
Nathan Porter	"	Woburn	Apr. 10–Nov. 2
Nathan Peirce	"	"	" 10– " "

Digitized by Google

Alex^{r} McFarland	Private	Rutland		Apr. 3–Nov. 2
Nathan Whitney	"	Stow		May 9– " "
Solomon Taylor	"	"		May 8– " "
Josiah Weatherby	"	"		May 11– " "
Jonathan Peirce	"	"		Apr. 12–Oct. 19
Ebenezer Perry	"	Shrewsbury		" 10– " "
Jonathan Barnard	"	Lincoln		May 3–killed Sept. 8
Samuel Gooding	"	"		May 3–Nov. 19
Nathan Willington	"	"		" 12–Oct. 22
Solomon Whitney	"	"		Apr. 21–Nov. 2
Patrick Disney	"	"		" "–Dec. 15
Isaac Woodward	"	Sudbury		" 16–Nov. 2
Joseph Bulkley	"	Littleton		May 9–killed Sept. 8
Peter Wheeler	"	"		May 8–Oct. 19
Eliakim Robinson	"	Framingham	Son of Jonas	" 9–Nov. 2
William Conant	"	Acton		" 8– " 19
Samuel Corey	"	Harvard		Apr. 18– " 2
Phineas Pratt	"			" 15–Oct. 19
James Daly	"	Boston		July 5–Nov. 26
John McDaniels	"	"	deserted	
Jon^{a} Goodale	"	"	"	
Peter Bulkley	"	Littleton	"	

(Mass. Archives, XCIV. — 76.)

Muster Roll of Capt. Ebenezer Newell & Co. of Col. Ruggles's Regiment from Mch. 27, 1755 to Jan. 3, 1756

				1755 1756
Ebenezer Newell	Capt.	Roxbury		Mch. 27–Jan. 3
				1755
John Nixon	Lieut.	Framingham		" "–Sept. 8
Joseph Brintnall	Ensign	Sudbury		" " " "
James Powers	Clerk	Boston		May 17–Dec. 15
Shears Berry	Serg^{t}	Rutland		" 2–Nov. 3
Isaac Gleason	"	Framingham		Apr. 5–Oct. 23
Hezekiah Turner	"	Roxbury		" 1–Dec. 15
Joseph Gardner	Corp^{o}.	"		May 3– " "
Thomas Goodenow	"	Sudbury		Apr. 15– " "
Edward King	"	Roxbury		" 21– " "
Jonathan Belcher	"	Framingham		" 4–Nov. 6
David Anderson	Drum^{r}	Albany		July 1–Dec. 15
Ezra Barker	Private	Sudbury		Apr. 28–Nov. 3
Abijah Berry	"	Marlboro'	Ephraim	May 2–Dec. 15
Ebenezer Darling	"	Framingham		Apr. 1–Sept. 3
John Darling	"	"		" 1–Aug. 20

Digitized by Google

John Edgell	Private	Framingham		Apr. 9–Oct. 25
Simon Edgell	"	"		" 3– " "
Jonathan Gulliver	"	Boston		" 18–Dec. 15
Barth^a Guire	"	Natick		June 11– " "
Samuel Grant	"	Marlboro'		Apr. 8– " "
Isaac Goodenow	"	Sudbury		" 3– " "
Micah Grout	"	"		" 3–June 22
Leavitt How	"	Corn^a Wood		" 14–Oct. 18
William Harvey	"	Boston		June 7–Nov. 1
Joseph Heath	"	Roxbury		Apr. 21–Oct. 20
Thomas Hubbart	"	Boston		" 18–Dec. 15
Oliver Samson	"	Littleton		May 3–Nov. 1
Daniel Molan	"	Boston		Apr. 30–Sept. 8
Edward Mansell	"	"		May 19–Dec. 15
Benjamin Manning	"	Cambridge		Apr. 4–Oct. 31
Thomas Nixon	"	Framingham		" 5–Dec. 15
Zechariah Parker	"	Littleton		May 13– " "
Daniel Quaco	"	Roxbury		Apr. 16–Oct. 11
Joseph Searl	"	"		May 18–Dec. 15
Joseph Sever	"	"		June 12–July 31
James Smith	"	"		Apr. 1, deserted at Albany
Benjamin Tower	"	Framingham	Joseph Tower	May 5–Dec. 15
Edward Welsh	"	Dorchester		" 3– " "
Henry Weston	"	Boston		" 22–Nov. 29

(Mass. Archives, XCIV. — 87.)

Muster Roll of Capt. Asa Whitcomb & Co. on Crown Point Expedition from Mch. 28 to Dec. 12, 1756

Asa Whetcomb	Captain	Lancaster		Mch. 28–Dec. 12
Ezra Houghton	Lieut.	"		" 28–Nov. 26
Elijah Houghton	Ensign	"		" 28– " 26
Joshua Hide	Serg^ts	Petersham		Apr. 25–Nov. 5
Reuben Keyes	Serg^ts	Shrewsbury	dead	" 24–Oct. 5
Ephraim Bennett	Serg^ts	Holden	dead	" 28–Sept. 8
Philemon Houghton	Clerk	Lancaster		" 24–Oct. 27
Jacob Hinds	Corpo^ls	Shrewsbury		May 1–Oct. 9
Isaac Kendall	Corpo^ls	Lancaster	dead	Apr. 24–Sept. 8
Ebenezer Engalsbe	Corpo^ls	Shrewsbury		" 24–Nov. 5
Samuel Fairbanks	Corpo^ls	Lancaster	dead	May 9–Sept. 8
William Fairbanks	Drum^r	"	Jno Fairbanks	Apr. 24–dead " 8
John Farrer	Centinel	"		Apr. 23–Nov. 5
John Brooks	"	"	John Brooks	" 23–Oct. 25
Ithamar Bennett	"	"	dead Asa Whetcomb.	Apr. 24–Sept. 8

Digitized by Google

Fortunatus Taylor	Centinel	Shrewsbury		May 7–Nov. 5
Thomas Fairbanks	"	Lancaster	Thos. Fairbanks	Apr. 24– " 1
Silas Bennett	"	Petersham		May 5– " 19
Joseph Woolly	"	Rutland		" 6–Oct. 4
Oliver Dresser	"	Lancaster	Aaron Dresser	" 9– " 25
Caleb Wright	"	Harvard	Thoˢ Wright	Apr. 26–Nov. 23
Nathan Gary	"	Lancaster		May 9– " 1
John Harvey	"	Shrewsbury	Zechar Harvey	" 20– " 5
David Allen	"	Petersham		" 12–Oct. 3
Joshua Bailey	"	Lancaster	Sam'll Bailey	Apr. 23–Nov. 5
Tilley Littlejohn	"	"	Jonˢ Wilder	" 23–Oct. 25
Eliphlet Cutting	"	Shrewsbury	Joseph Biggilo	" 24–Nov. 26
Oliver Osgood	"	Lancaster	dead Benjmⁿ Osgood	Apr. 18–Sept. 8
Benjˢ Flood	"	Westburg	William Halloway	June 7–Nov. 19
Daniel Stone	"	Shrewsbury		May 17–Oct. 22
Jedediah Belnap	"	"	dead Jededʰ Belnap	Apr. 26–Sept. 13
Francis Temple	"	"		" 24–Oct. 28
Charles Hollman	"	Bolton	Dead	" 24–Sept. 8
Jonaᵗʰ Goodale	"	Mallbro		May 5–Nov. 23
Nathum Houghton	"	Lancaster		Apr. 18–Sept. 8
ditto	Drumʳ	"		Sept. 9–Nov. 6

(Mass. Archives, XCV. — 88.)

Muster Roll of Capt. Richard Godfrey & Co. in Col. Ruggles's Regiment on Crown Point Expedition from May 27 to Dec. 5, 1755

Richard Godfrey	Capt.	Taunton		Mch. 27–Dec. 5
Joseph Fairbanks	Lieut.			" 27–Nov. 11
Josiah Robinson	Ensign			" 27–Oct. 10
Benjˢ Ray	Serjᵗ			Apr. 7–Dec. 18
Aaron Blake	"			" 24–Oct. 5
Jonˢ Shaw	"	Roysham		" 11–Nov. 15
Eliphalet White	Clerk			May 27–Oct. 23
Joseph Williams	Corpᵒ.	Taunton		Apr. 7–Nov. 14
ditto	Serjᵗ			Nov. 16–Dec. 18
Sam'l Thrasher	Corpᵒ	"	Dyed	Apr. 22–Oct. 26
William Ray	"		"	Apr. 10– " 29
(torn out) Bragg	"		"	" 16–July 22
Jonⁿ Haswell	Drumʳ	Boston		" 5–Nov. 8
Zephaniah Lane	private	"		" 28– " 15
Robert Cooke	"			" 7–Oct. 11
Ezekˡ Force (?)	"			May 10–Nov. 11
William Lyon	"	Middleborough		April 11–Nov. 15

Digitized by Google

Jonathan Ware	private		April 16–Nov. 15
Edward Harvey	"		" 7– " 14
Richard Briggs	"	Boston	" 11–Oct. 7
Benj^a Cobb	"	"	" 11–Nov. 16
Moses Knowland	"		May 12– " 15
Elisha Turner	"		" 2– " 15
Elknah Hall	"	Raynham	Apr. 12– " 8
ditto	Corp		Nov. 9–Dec. 6
John Ellis	private		Apr. 21–Oct. 7
Amos Wade	"		May 9–Nov. 8
John Ingell	"	Taunton	Apr. 8–Oct. 16
Nathl. Morss	"		May 2– " 7
Asa Grant	"		Apr. 9–Nov. 15
John Cox	"		" 16–Oct. 7
Uriah Moss	"	Medfield	" 15–Nov. 8
Christ^o Grant	"		" 9– " 15
Joseph Godfrey	"	Taunton	" 7– " 16
Benj^a Robinson	"	Attlebury	May 3– " 8
Benj^a Cole	"	Taunton	Apr. 11– " 14
Constant Bragg	"		" 10–Oct. 7
Eleaz. Ellis	"	killed	" 11–Sept. 8
Ebez^r. Hills	"	Servt to John Medcaff	" 14–Oct. 7
Adam Blackman	"	Walpole	" 21–Nov. 15
Sam'l Drake	"	Easton	" 30–Oct. 23
John Wilson	"		" 4– " 26
Jabez Vaughn	"	Taunton	" 11– " 23
John Knap	"	Rhode Island	May 3–Nov. 8
John Lawrance	"		Apr. 12–Aug. 10
Isaac Samson	"	Middleborough sick	" 14– " 26
Benanual Leach	"	Never went	May 16
Aaron Indian	"	"	" 20

(MASS. ARCHIVES, XCIV.—32.)

Muster Roll of Capt. John Taplin & comp. in Crown Point Expedition from Mch 28 1755 to Dec. 12 following

John Taplen	Captain	Southborough	Mch. 28–Dec. 12
Benj^a Flint	L^t.	Reading	" 28– " 15
Isaac Stearns	Ensign	Lynn	" 28– " 15
Nathan Walton	Sarjent	Reading	" 10– " 15
Josiah Fay	"	Southboro	" 14– " 13
Obdiah Holt	"	Lynn	" 7– " 15
Sam'l Daget	Clerk	Sutton	" 7–Oct. 19
John Boullett	Corp^o	Wilmington	" 1– " 19

Digitized by Google

Willm Gould	Corp^{o}	Wilmington		Mch. 1–Oct. 19
Ezra Smith	"	Grafton		" 10– " 29
John Dix	"	Reading		May 2–Dec. 15
Peter Hay	Drum^{r}	Stoneham		Apr. 9–Nov. 19
Josiah Braye	Private	Reading		May 2– " 19
Ithemer Bello	"	Westborough		Apr. 29–Oct. 20
Elisha Barten	"	Sutton		" 21–Dec. 13
Thomas Brown	"	Reading	Jerem^{h} Brown	May 5– " 15
Sam^{ll} Bachler	"	Grafton		Apr. 10– " 13
Eben^{r}. Collens	"	Southboro		May 20–Nov. 28
Francis Chase	"	Sutton		Apr. 7–Oct. 17
Ichobod Druse	"	Grafton		" 10– " 17
Jonathan Eaton	"	Reading		" 29– " 19
Kendal Flint	"	"		May 2–Sept. 8
Solomon May	"	Westborough		Apr. 8–Dec. 20
John May	"	Southborough		" 4–Nov. 21
Eben^{r}. Gowing	"	Lynn		May 10–Dec. 15
John Hill	"	Stoneham	John Gerey	Apr. 10– " 15
Thos. Hadley	"	"		May 5–Oct. 22
Daniel Huse	"	Chester		Apr. 29–July 6
Timithy Hutchinson	"	Lynn		May 18–Sept. 17
Sam^{ll} Hartshorn, jun^{r}.	"	Reading	Sam'll Hartshorn	Apr. 18–Dec. 15
Jonathan Johnson	"	Southboro^{h}		" 4–Oct. 17
Asea Kendall	"	Reading	John Walton	May 26–Dec. 15
Daniel Knight	"	Stoneham		Apr. 19–Nov. 19
John Kembal	"	Reading	Eben^{r}. Nichols	" 3–June 21
John Lock	"	Southboro		" 15–Dec. 13
Willm Lues	"	"		" 9–Nov. 18
Moses M^{c}cllan	"	Rentham		" 2–Oct. 27
Benj^{a} Moore	"	"		" 14– " 7
Eben^{r}. Pike	"	Wilmington		" 6– " 19
Joseph Pratt	"	Westborough		" 14–Dec. 22
Levi Richardson	"	Woburn		May 29–Oct. 19
Person Richardson	"	"		Apr. 16–Dec. 15
Charles Rise	"	Westborough		" 16–Oct. 28
Benj^{a} Rider	"	Harford (Harvard?)		" 10– " 31
Samll Smith	"	Reading		May 19–Nov. 28
Timithy Tucksbury	"	Danvers	Jonath Tucksbury	" 21– " 1
John Tucksbury	"	"		" 6–Dec. 16
Josiah Walton, jun^{r}	"	Reading		" 1–Oct. 22
James Wyman	"	Woburn		" 12– " 31
Joseph Wetherbe	"	Malborough		Apr. 4– " 30
Eben^{r}. Wetney	"	Sutton		" 1– " 19

Digitized by Google

Peter Caryey	deserters
Robart James	
Joseph Gooe	
Relf Norgoe	
John Abby	
Jason Waight	

(MASS. ARCHIVES, XCIV.—36.)

Muster Roll of Capt. Sol° Keys & Capt. John Hibbins & Co. on Crown Point Expedition from Mch. 27 to Jan. 5, 1756

Solomon Keyes	Captain	killed	Mch. 27–Sept. 8
Jn° Hibbins	Lieut		" " " "
" "	Captain		Sept. 9–Dec. 26
Collis Hines	Ensign		Mch. 28–Sept. 8
" "	Lieut.		Sept. 9–Dec. 11
Solomon Keyes, Junr	Clerk		April 9–Oct. 3
Saml. Garfield	Serg^t.		April 7–Sept. 18
Daniel Holden	"		June 11–Oct. 28
Oldham Gates	"		Apr. 9–Nov. 3
Silvanus Walker	Corp.		Apr. 11–Dec. 11
John Thomas	"		" 18–Oct. 26
Joseph Witt	"	killed	" 30–Sept. 8
Jonathan Stone	"		" 15– " "
Benoni Banister	drum^r.		" 8–Dec. 11
Isaac Bridges	Cent^e		" 7–Nov. 17
Stephen Bell			" 15–Dec. 11
Edmond Bridges			" 7–Nov. 17
Timothy Barton			" 15–Oct. 18
Nathan Barton			" 27– " "
Pasley Brown			" 14–Oct. 22
Elias Bowker			" 18–Nov. 3
John Bacon			" 10–Oct. 3
Tim°. Boan			" 10– " "
Jn° Commins			" 14–Dec. 11
Jn° Foster		died	" 10–Nov. 18
Thomas Gates		Slain	" 10–Sept. 8
Jn° Gouldsbusy			May 24–Nov. 3
Robert Gordon		Deserted	Apr. 23–May 20
Thom^s Handy			" 14–Dec. 11
Israel Hinds			" 7–Oct. 3
Aaron Holden			" 10–Dec. 11
Abraham Hase			June 7–Nov. 3
Jn°. Hase			Apr. 9–Nov. 3

Digitized by Google

Jedediah How		Apr. 11–Oct. 26
William May		" 9– " 22
Robert Morgan		" 7– " 18
Willm Morgan		" " " "
Ephraim Marsh		" 21– " 3
Samuel Pike		June 25–Nov. 3
Jonas Rice		Apr. 14–Dec. 11
Ebenezer Sanderson		" "–Nov. 3
Elijah Stoddard		" 27– " 27
Jonas Smith	Died	" 12–Sept. 24
Edward Standley		" 25–Oct. 3
Seth Vonce		" 14– " 26
Simeon Walker		" 7–Nov. 17
Jos^h Woods		" "– " 3
Benj^a Woods	Died	June 11–June 27
William Willson		Apr. 10–Oct. 17
Levi Walker		" "–Nov. 17
James Capon		" 14–Oct. 17

(MASS. ARCHIVES, XCIV. — 101.)

Muster Roll of Capt. Andrew Derumpel & Co. on Crown Point Expedition from Aug. 9 to Dec. 27, 1755.

Andrew Dalrimpal	Captain	Petersham	Aug. 9–Dec. 27
Edmund Beemus	Lieut	Spencer	" 9– " 11
Obadiah Brown	Ensign	Uxbridge	" 9– " 13
Joshua Barnard	Clerk	Sutton	" 9– " 12
John Wicker	Sergeants	Spencer	" 18– " 11
James Jackson	Sergeants	Petersham	" 18– " 11
Joseph Hamilton	Sergeants	Brookfield	" 18– " 11
John McClure	Corporals	"	" 26– " 11
Joseph Willson	Corporals	Petersham	" 9– " 12
John Rook	Corporals	Uxbridge	" 9– " 13
Reuben Morey	Corporals	Country Gore Eph^m Morey	" 23– " 11
Peter Slewman	Drummer	" "	" 26– " 11
Philip Chase	Centinel	Sutton	" 9–Nov. 3
Silas Hazelten	"	" John Hazeltine	" 9–Sept. 25
Mathias Johnson	"		" 9–Dec. 12
Abner Hazeltine	"	Mendom	" 9–
Paul Hazeltine	"	Grafton	" 9
Benjamin Farrer	"	Upton	" 9
William Bowlster	"	Sutton	" 9– " 12
Ezekiel Barton	"	"	" 9– " 12
Asa Hazeltine	"	" John Hazeltine	" 9– " 12
Pompy Funnell	"	" " "	" 9–Nov. 3

Digitized by Google

Moses Baker	Centinel	Upton	Marshal Baker	Aug.	9–Dec. 13
John Muzzy	"	Spencer	John Muzzy	"	9– " 11
Elijah Willson	"	"		"	9–
Solomon Clark	"	"	Mathias Clark	"	9– " 11
James Alger	"	"		"	9–Nov. 26
Francis Stone	"	"	Ebenezer Warren	"	9–Dec. 11
Isaac Hollbrook	"	Uxbridge		"	9– " 13
Benjamin Mordock	"	"		"	9– " "
Nath'll Emerson	"	Douglas		"	9– " "
William Negers	"	Petersham		"	9– " 11
Moses Rice	"	Rutland		"	9– " 12
Adonijah Rice	"	Worcester		"	9– " "
Isaac Zeuary (?)	"	"		"	9–Nov. 26
William Parson	"	Uxbridge		"	20–Dec. 13
Moses Benson	"	Mendom		"	19– " 13
Israel Richardson	"	Spencer	Edmund Beemus	"	23– " 11
Jonas Beemus	"	"		"	23– " 11
Zenas Morey	"	Country Gore	Eph^{m} Morey	"	23– " 11
Simeon Morey		" "	" "	"	23– " 11
Phinias Staiton	"	Brookfield	a Minor	"	23– " 11
Abraham Adams	"	"		"	26– " 11
Daniel Thayer, J^{n}	"	Country Gore	Daniel Thayer	"	26– " 11
Jacob Wood	"	Brookfield		"	26– " 11
Nathan Hamilton	"	"	Edm^{d} Beemus	"	26– " 11
Aaron White	"	Uxbridge		"	19–Oct. 22
Simeon Hazeltine	"	Grafton	Paul Hazeltine	"	9–Dec. 13
Solomon Rood	"	Brookfield		"	26– " 11
John Williams	"	Mendom	deserted	"	20

(MASS. ARCHIVES, XCIV.—50.)

In the preceding rolls are noted the killed. The following list was sent by Colonel Pomeroy, September 9, to Israel Williams at Hatfield:

A true acc^{t} of those Killed, Wounded and Missing of Col^{o} William's Regiment in action Sept. 8, 1755.

Colonel William's Company.

Colo. Eph. Williams.
Ens^{n} Stratton.
Serj^{t} Welles.
Corp^{l} Graves.
Robt Royn.
John Taylor.
} Dead.

Digitized by Google

Corp[l] Bourn.
Tho[s] Serjeant.
Lemuel Stoddard.
Solo Stone.
} Supposed Dead.

Micah Harrington.
Silas Graves.
} Wounded.

Colo Pomeroy's Company.

Serj[t] Caleb Chapin.
Corp[l] Ebenezer Wright.
Daniel Hinkley.
} Supposed Dead.

Capt Simon Davis.
Serj[t] Na[th] Thomas
Daniel Grainger.
} Wounded

Maj Ashley's Company.

Maj[r] Noah Ashley.
Israel Shaw
} Dead afterward Hubbell

Gideon Stiles.
Gordon Symson.
} Wounded

Capt House's Company.

Lieut. Cobb & Son.
Serj[t] Kendall.
Benj[n] Bisbey
—— Wetheral
—— E. Cobb
} Dead

Robt Craige.
Jon[s] Drake.
} Wounded

Capt Burts Company.

Sam'l Livermore
Ebene[r] Ames
} Dead

Capt Hawley's Company.

Capt. Elisha Hawley
Corp[l] Sternes.
Lemuel Lyman.
Sam[l] Fairfield
} Wounded

Lieut Dan[l] Pomroy. (bro Col Seth)
Serj[t] Wright.
Thomas Wait.
Dan'l Kentfield (3
Sam[l] Marshal.
Elnath[n] Phelps.
Jon[s] Harmon.
Eben[r] Kinsley.
Dan'l Wells
} Supposed to be Dead

Deerfield

Digitized by Google

Capt Porter's Company

Capt Moses Porter.	Dead.
Ens^{n} Reuben Wait.	Dead.
Henry Bartlet	Dead.
Asa Stratton	Supposed Dead
Zebediah Williams	Supposed Dead
Zebediah Williams	Wounded
James Hubbard	Wounded

Capt Ingersoll's Company.

Capt Jon^{n} Ingersoll	Dead
Serj^{t} Ball	Dead
Aaron Bagg	Dead
Abra^{h} Picket	Dead
Richard Campbell	Dead
Eno^{h} Josiah Williams	(bro Col Eph.)
Thos Welcher.	Wounded
Jno French.	Wounded
Josiah Barker.	Wounded
Jno Aulkam.	Wounded
Herbert Miller.	Wounded
Saml Ponder.	Wounded

Capt Hitchcock's Company.

Lieut Burt	Dead	Deerfield
Wm Hitchcock	Dead	Deerfield
Solom Chandler	Dead	Deerfield

Capt Doolittle's Company

Pelatiah Bugbee
Saml Southwark
Elijah Balcom
John Warrin.
Charles Culso (?) (Burt)

50 Dead 21 Wounded French Captives 27, of which 20 wounded.

A Return of the sick in Col. Seth Pomeroy's Regiment taken in the Camp at Lake George, Nov. 25, 1755

The late Col. Williams' Comp.

Capt. John Burke	Falltown
Sam'l Harrington	Sunderland
Seth Taylor	Montague

Digitized by Google

Capt. House's Comp.

Ebenezer Howard	Bridgewater
Abiel Mitchel	
Samuel Packard	
Nathan Packard	
Sam'll Pain	

Capt. Burt's Comp.

Joseph Russell	Brimfield

Col^{o}. Pomeroy's Comp

Jonathan Meacham	New Salem
Isaac Chapin	Springfield
Benj^{a} Chapin	
Isaac White	Greenwich
Solomon Gibbs	"

The late Capt. Hawley's Comp.

Asahel Birge	Northampton
Tho's Fairfield	
Stephen Alvord	
Serj. Supply Clap	

The late Capt. Porter's Comp^{y}.

Joshua Symonds	Hatfield

The late Capt. Ingersole's Comp^{y}.

Serj^{t} John Chick	Windsor
Ezekiel Morgan	Springfield
Sam'll Ponder	Westfield
James Burnham	Montague

Capt. Doolittle's Comp^{y}.

John Hazelton	Mendon
Ichabod Carly	Uxbridge

Capt. Dwights Comp^{y}.

Cler. Aaron Leonard	Hadley
Eliahim Smith	
Moses Wilder	Rhode Town
Abner Adams	
James Sawen	Greenwich
Josiah Lyman	Cold Spring (sic)
Thos. Billing	
Eben^{r}. Kentfield	
George Thapin	

Digitized by Google

James Meacham	New Salem
Willm Page	New Salem
John Thompson	Pelham
William Edgar	Pelham
James Hamilton	Pelham
John Hamilton	Pelham
William Patterson	Greenwich
John Steward	Colrain
William Clark	"

Capt. Lyman's Com^{p}.

John Carver	Sunderland
Miles Alexander	Sunderland
Noadiah Leonard	Sunderland
Noah Gould	Sunderland
Sam^{ll} Phelps	Northampton
Benj^{a} Mun	Northampton
Oliver Parsons	Northampton
Philip Smith	Hatfield
Simeon Graves	Hatfield
John Alexander	Pelham
John Crozier	Pelham

Capt. Day's Comp^{y}.

David Olds	Westfield
Eldad Palmer	Westfield

(MASS. ARCHIVES, XCIV.—21.)

List of invalids to the Commissioners — Nov. 22, 1755 [1]

Capt. Asa Stevens	Andover.
Serjt. Jacob Lefavore	Beaverly
Robt. Mathues	Bevearly
Charles Vanderford	Salem
Person Eaton	Luningburg
Nicklos Steel	Andover
Jeremiah Holt	Andover
Benjamin Lee	Manchester
John Holt	Andover

Col. Fry's Comp.

Col. James Fry	Andover
Sam'll Chalmer	Cap Ann

[1] In this list are also the names of some who were enlisted in the forces which arrived after the engagement of September 8.

Digitized by Google

Rev^{d}? George Davis	Methuen
Nathan Merrill	Haverill
John Presbey	"
Thomas Bussal	Andover
Andrew Johnson	"
Sam^{ll} Walker	Bradford

Major John Kinsberry's Comp.

William Weed of	Aimsbery
Gideon Coalbee	Aimsberry
John Coalbee	Almsberry
Thomas Ford	Newberry
Abner Coffin	Newberry
Sam^{ll} Auben	"
Enoch Tilsbery	"

Capt. Flints Comp.

Capt. Saml. Flint	Danvers
John Mansfield	Lyn
Ezekiel Chever	"
Nathan^{l}. Woodman	N. Salem
Wm Johnson	Lyn
James Mecham	Beaverly
George Hutchinson	Danvers
Isack Reed	"
Sam^{ll} Very	"
John Corborn	Drakit
John Putnam	Danvers
Peter Woodberry	Beaverly
Jonathan Masury	Danvers
Eliphalet Taylor	"
John Larabee	Lyn
Charles Dwinell	Danvers
Daniel Nurse	"

Capt. Jonathan Fellow's Comp.

Capt. Jonathan Fellows	Cap Ann
Joell Haskell	" "
Abiah Howe	" "
Daniel Poland	Ipswich
James Cooper	Cape Ann
John Guinnes	Lon^{n} Derry
Joseph Preston	Cap Ann
Dan^{ll} Sargant	" "
John Rowe	" "

Digitized by Google

Wm Baley	Rowley
Zebedy Day	Cap Ann
Joseph Kilham	" "
John Verney	Ipswitch

Capt. Isaac Smith's Comp.

Steven Bennit of	Ipswitch
Francis Appleton	"
Saml. Patch	"
Solomon Gooden	Wenhan
Daniel Gilbert	Ipswitch
Edward Lamson	"
David Smith	"
Jeffrey Presby	"
Nathl. Grant	"
Saml. Pickerd	"
Jonathan Harris	"
Thomas Tinney	Rowley
Steven Hodgkins	Ipswich
James Burch	Wenham
Ezra Town	Topsfield
Jacob Town	"
Daniel Averiel	"

Capt. Saml. Gerrish's Comp.

Filbrick Colbey	Haveril
Isaac Easman	Salsberry
Daniel Tongy	Almsberry
Joseph Lancaster	Sth Hampton
Ebenezer Flood	Newberry
Daniel Chisemore	"
John Brockenback	Rowley
Benjamin Thurston	"
Gideon Thurston	"

(Mass. Archives, XCIV. — 22.)

For the building of boats to use on Lake George carpenters were enlisted.

Muster Roll of Carpenters under command of Stephn Webster on Crown Point Expedition from Apr. 1, 1755 to Mch. 3, 1756

Stephen Webster Capt.	Sam'l George
Edmond Morse	Joseph Hony ?
Serjt Wade	Timo. Colbie, junr

Digitized by Google

John Badger
Jacob Morril
Sam. Dalton
Theo^{s}. Hacket
John Hacket
Phillip Colbie
Peter English
Jacob Harvey
Auth^{o} Bell
Phillip Hunt
Jacob Smith
Abra. Safford
Geo. Adams
Sam'l Tuttle
Aaron Day
Steph^{n} Lowater
John Jones
Jacob Cheney
Moses Pressey
Josiah Martin
Nathl. Hunt
Daniel Willet
Edmond Davis

Thos. Eaton
Abimaleck Weed
John Halliday
Jon^{a} Dusten
Stephen Woodward
Page Harraman
Peter Wheeler
Nath^{ll} Parray
Joseph Buckley
Jon^{a} Page
Moses Atkinson
Eben^{r}. Whiple
John Harkness
William Jones
James Turner
Paul Gammet
Mich^{l} Philbrook
Andrew Roahdey
Thos. Greenleaf
John Follinsbury
Wm Noyce
Eben^{r} Bishop
Tim^{o} Colbey

(Mass. Archives, XCIV. — 127.)

A Later list

A Muster Roll of a Company of Shipwrights Employed in the Government's service in the Ex. against Crown Point 1756. Beginning March

Stephen Webster Capt.
Thomas Stevens
Josiah Sergent
George Worthylake
Gideon Challis
Daniel Silliway
John Burrell
Peter Ingerfield
Andrew Flood
Peter Johnson
John Pressby
Saunders Bradburry
Benjamin Sawyer
Josiah Carr
Joseph Clough
Josiah Sessions

Thomas Dollar
Nathan Page
James Bean
Aaron Nichols
Daniel Shepherd
Simeon Buzzell
Green Whicher
Samuel Webster
John Coffin
Ezra Getchell
Jarvis Flanders
Theophilus Harvey

Wheelwrights

David Kimball
John Harvey

Digitized by Google

Josiah Robinson
Moses Johnson
Timothy Howard
Charles Sergent
Zebediah Sergent
Theophilis Hackett
James Hackett
John Hackett
Edmund Wingett
Joseph Flanders
William Nichols
Bartholimew Archer
John Carston
Morrill Whicher
Bradburry Morrison
Joseph Silliway
Josiah Robinson, jun^r
Edward Bean
Thomas Hartwell
Chris. Marmaduke Holmes
Richard Morgan
Barnabas Willson
Benjamin Bartlett
Christopher Horton
Michael Amy

(Mass. Archives, XCIV. — 118.)

List of articles provided and providing by the Committee of War in Massachusetts for Crown Point Expedition to be sent in two transports of 80 Tons each, viz.:

1 Mortar of 13 inch
1 Do. 10 inch
1 Royal 7 inch
1000 shells
3 Beds for mortars
1 Hoit 7 inch, & 100 ironshot
2 hhds of paper Wadding
2 doz. of sheep skins
1000 fusees sorted
12 Rheam cannon cartridge paper.
250 bbls of Cannon powder.
150 bbls of Pistol ditto,
20 m. of Flints
400 small arms
1200 cartouch boxes
1500 Powder flasks
1300 Powder horns
375 tin kettles,
4 pair of large } steelyards
4 pair of small }
4 setts of tin measures
4 Doz. large horn lanterns
4 Doz. muscova Ditto
12 setts of hamers, trowalls &c for the masons
15 setts of carpenters tools
12 whip-saws and files
6 cross-cut saws and files,
10 Boxes candles
20 Jarrs of oil for small arms,
20 lb of Twine for sundry uses
20 Grind stones fixt
100 Whet stones
2 Casks 10 d. Nails } for the Battoes
1 Cask 20 d do
1 Cask 24 d do
200 Battoes of several sizes
2 doz. Padlocks, hasps and staples
73 painted canvasses for covering Provisions & ammunitions in the Battoes,
1500 lbs of oakum
1500 worms & 1500 wires
1500 Knapsacks & bullet pouches
33 drums,
1420 hatchets
215 Bill hooks
265 Tent pins, mallets, &c.
3 large Tents for the 3 colonels
384 shovels

Digitized by Google

200 spades
100 Pick axes
1000 Wood axes
36 Broad axes
30 Adzes
50 Iron wedges
50 rings for Beetles,
1 Smith's travelling forge & materials
2 setts of Blacksmith's tools
1 chaldron of coal
10 lbs of Pitch. 2 hhds fish
Quoils of match,
5 lbs of tarr. 10 lbs. of ginger
28 lbs. of Flax. 3 bbls. sugar
24 scains of tarr'd marline
24 scains of white do
60 fathom of 4 inch rope for drawing cannon
10 fathom of 5 inch for gun strings
30 iron crows & crab handspikes
400 iron cannon shots
100 lb. German steel
5000 Bullets
6 Bed-pans
6 Close stool pans
50 single beds & pillows fill'd
50 pr sheets
150 single beds & pillows unfill'd
1500 Spoons
150 bowls
150 Platters
3 Horses & a small cart to carry the tools, provisions of several sorts.

Your Excellency's humble servant
J. Wheelwright.

(Copied from Mass. Archives, MS. Corr. Vol. II., p. 295.)

Sundry sent in a Cart by Land for the Battoe men.

20 Broad axes
10 adzes
1 cross cut saw
3 shaves
25 small arms
1 whip saw, 18 caulking irons, 3 narrow, do. 12, hand-saws.
6 fore plains, 1 smoothing plain, 12 hammers
5 doz. Gimblets
6 doz. lines
1 doz. compasses
12 two foot Rules
12 half round files.
6 plain irons
3 broad chissells
48 cartouch Boxes
48 Knapsacks
½ C. Bullets
400 flints
30 powder horns
48 8-4 blankets
20 lb. of powder.

At a Meeting at Albany on Thursday the 20th Day of November 1755, of His Excellency Major General Shirley Governor of the Province of the Massachusetts Bay.

His Excellency Sir Charles Hardy Knight Governor of the Province of New York, The Honble. James De Lancey Esqr. Lieutenant Governor of New York, and a Member of His Majestys Councel of the Said Province,

Digitized by Google

The Honble John Rutherford Esqr. } members of his Majestys
The Honorable Daniel Horsmandon Esqr } Councel of New York.

The Honourable James Minot Esqr. } Commissioners from
Honourable John Choat Esqr. } the Province of the
Oliver Partrage Esqr. } Massachusetts Bay
Samuel Livermore Esqr }

Collonel Benjamin Hall } Commissioners from the Colony
John Hubbard Esqr. } of Connecticutt

Unanimously agreed that the Army under the Command of Major General Johnson Destin'd against Crown Point, excepting 600 or Such further Number as shall be agreed upon by Commissioners from the Massachusetts Bay, New York, and Connecticut now going to the Camp, in Conjunction with the field officers there, be discharged, and that, previous to the said discharge, the said number to be engaged or Draughted out of the Troops in Order to Garrison Fort Edward on the Great Carring place, and Fort William Henry at Lake George; the said Number to be detained no longer than Their respective Inlistments to the Governments whence they were raised, to serve under such officers, as shall be agreed upon by the said Commissioners, the said Officers to Receive Their Orders from Major General Johnson, and Serve as Detachments for the purpose aforesaid, and that each Forts Proportion of said

Troops be Determined by a Councel of War with the Concurrance of the Major part of said Commissioners..

That the Troops for garrisoning the said Forts be paid and Subsisted by the several Governments concerned in the Expedition in the following proportion, vizt. Massachusetts Bay 185, Connecticut 154, New York 123, New Hampshire 77, and Rhode Island 61; and if a greater Number be found Necessary, to be paid and Subsisted in like proportion

That the Said Commissioners proceed to the Camp at Lake George as soon as may be for the purpose aforesaid

A true Copy of the Minutes

Wm Alexander Sec^y.

Digitized by Google

ALBANY Dec 1st 1755

Sir

In ours of the 20th of last month we advised your Honrs of the Change of our resolutions here with respect to the Armys proceeding with the reasons of that alteration as also that by Advise of the Council we were to set out to the Lake the next morning a Copy of the determination of Council we shall Inclose . . . We have now further to inform your Honrs that we arrived at Fort Edward the 23d at night set out early next morning for Fort William Henry on our way recd. a Letter by express from General Johnson informing that unless we got to the Lake that night the Connecticut forces would withdraw, soon after the receipt of this Letter we met a large number of men returning home, about 1000 mostly Connecticut Troops with a considerable Number of Invalids of our province which the Genl at our Instance was sending down to Albany in the Wagons, we arrived at the Camp about two o'Clock afternoon immediately waited upon the Genl. acquainted him with our business and desired him to call his Field Officers together that evening which he accordingly did.

As all hopes of the Armies proceeding was now at an end the first thing to be considered when we met was what Number of Troops were Sufficient for the two Forts it was the general opinion of the Military officers that the 600 agreed to at Albany was not Sufficient they had before our Arrival Setled it at 900 but now it was finally Agreed at 750 viz 430 at the upper & 320 at the lower Fort including officers to be paid & Subsisted by the respective Governments in the same proportion that was Setled at Albany to be continued in Garrison until the time of their respective Inlistments were out, & no longer, without further Order from the respective Governments. The Setling this proportion was opposed by the officers of Road Island & New Hampshire who had no Commissioners there & not well liked by the Comissioners of Connecticut & altho they agreed it should be so for the present yet they all minuted their dislike of ye proportion

Digitized by Google

The next thing was to Consider who should have the Command and in what light these forces were to be Considered whether as a detached part of the Army or a New Corps for Garrisoning the Forts, this matter had been thorôly Considered at Albany, To the first it was objected jr. to Consider them as part of the Army was virtually to Continue & keep alive the Expedition & of Consequence the keeping the Forts at the Charge of Governments, which otherwise might be paid by the Crown To the last it was objected that if they were Considered as New Corps the officers & could have no Commissions, and that unless Genl Shirley would take the Forts into his own hands & Support them at the Charge of the Crown which on our Application for that purpose he declined There was no person to give out Commissions Until the Governments were Consulted & there was no time for that, so that finally as the lest evil the former was agree'd to both at Albany & at the Camp, they were Considered as a regiment of the Army Col Bagley was appointed to the Chief Command Col. Whiting of Connecticut L Col: & Capt Mathews of New York major— New Hampshire & Road Island to have the first and second Captains and to Serve as a Detachment from the Army by the order of Gen Johnson.

It was further agree'd that the Captns should beat up for Inlisting the men for this Service, and that in Case of any deficiency a draught should be made out of the Troops of the Several Governments to make up their respective Quotas and that the remainder should be forthwith dismissed

While the men were raising for this service Col. Bagley expressed great uneasiness at the Appointment of Capt Mathews & moved that another Majr. sho'd be allowed which was Agreed to but there was such a division about the person it was left to Genl Johnson to appoint a proper person, And we hear he has Appointed Majr. Kinesberry in which we are the better satisfied upon the Character given him by Col. Bagley who told us he was a very good officer & much beloved by the Army (whatever others had said of him) [erased]

The next difficulty we met with was from the New Hampshire

Digitized by Google

forces who refused to stay (the time of their enlistment as they said was near out) Upon this it was agreed that Capt. Rogers should have liberty to Inlist at Large & that such Inlistments should be Amounted as part of their Quota & the Genl. was desired to detach the rest out of their men.

We then acted Separately each for his own Government & Ordered the Commissarys to take a List of the Stores they had by them & deliver them to the Fort Commissary which Col. Bagley was to appoint to be used as a General Stock & the Surgeons had the same orders & to take & transmit the same to us or the Government, the Capital Instruments were to be laid up under the Care of the Col: for the Use of the province the Field officers Tents & other things the province found them (not used) they were also to deliver to the Col^{o}. who we ordered to send to our Commissary at Albany as soon as Opp^{r} would permit

We Ordered all the sick y^{t} were Unable to Travil into the Fort to be Lodged in Barracks & to be carefully looked after & sent home when able to return The like Orders were given at Fort Edward the whole affairs Completed & we returned to Albany the eighth day from our Setting out from whence after Settleing our affairs with the Commissary & giving the Necessary Orders respecting the Stores we purpose to return homeward

Govr. Hopkins & Col Updike we found at Albany on our return as Commissioners from Road Island but they are too late for business

The Scituation & Strength of the Two Forts we apprehend may be best from Col. Gridley now returning to Boston — We have only to add that what further was given us in Charge we shall endeavour to execute with fidelity & dispatch we are your Honours.

Most Obed^{t}. Humble Ser^{ts}. In the name and by orders of the Commissioners.

James Minot

The Honble Josiah Willard Esqr.

Digitized by Google

Officers for enlisting and commanding Rhode Island troops.

6 Mch 1755

Christopher Harris, colonel; Edward Cole, captain; Samuel Nichols, lieutenant; and Joshua Bill, ensign, of the first company.

Robert Sterry, captain; David Dexter, lieutenant; and Thomas Burket, ensign of the second company.

Henry Babcock, captain; Edward Gray, lieutenant; and Ichabod Babcock, Jr., ensign of third company.

Abraham Francis, captain; John Wardwell, lieutenant, and Joseph Patter of Warwick, ensign of the fourth company.

The colonel's pay £150 per month in old tenor. Every captain £50, every lieutenant £36, every ensign £28, sergeants £20, drummers £20, common soldiers £16.

(R.I. Col. Records, V. 419.)

The General Assembly of Connecticut in March, 1755, ordered the raising of one thousand men, to be divided into two regiments of six companies each, and empowered the Governor to take measures for the raising of five hundred additional men should it become necessary.

For the company rolls of these troops see Volume IX. of the Collections of the Connecticut Historical Society. A roster of the company officers are given below.

Elihu Lyman, of New Haven, was appointed commissary of provisions and muster rolls.

Col. Thomas Wells, Maj. Jabez Hamlin, Maj. John Hubbard, Col. Gurdon Saltonstall, Col. Hezekiah Huntington and Capt. Theophilus Nichols were appointed commissaries to provide transports and provisions.

Rev. George Beckwith, of Lynn, was nominated Chaplain and Dr. Nathaniel Porter served as physician.

Digitized by Google

CONNECTICUT TROOPS.

1st Regiment.

Maj. General Phineas Lyman.
Lt. Col. John Pitkin.
Maj. Robt. Dennison.

1st Co. — Gen. Phineas Lyman, Capts. Aaron Hitchcock and Medina Fitch.
2nd Co. — Lt. Col. John Pitkin, Lieuts. Lemuel Hull and James Jones.
3rd Co. — Maj. Robert Dennison, Lieuts. Ebenezer Billings and John Tyler.
4th Co. — Capt. Nathan Payson, Lieuts. Andrew Ward and Thadeus Mead.
5th Co. — Capt. John Patterson, Lieuts. Stephen Holmes and Stephen Smith.

2nd Regiment.

Col. Elizur Goodrich.
Lt. Col. Nathan Whiting.
Maj. Isaac Foot.

1st Co. — Colonel Goodrich, Lieuts. Jehosaphat Starr, and Daniel Rockwell.
2nd Co. — Lt. Col. Nathan Whiting, Lieuts. Nathaniel Porter and John Jeffrey.
3rd Co. — Maj. Isaac Foot, Lieuts. Stephen Powell, Matthew Huntington.
4th Co. — Capt. Samuel Sanford, Lieuts. David Waterbury 3rd and Gersham Fulford.
5th Co. — Capt. Samuel Whiting, Lieuts. David Lacy and Thomas Barnum 3rd.
6th Co. — Capt. Benjamin Hinman, Lieuts. Benjamin Ruggles and Tarball Whitney.

MEN KILLED 8 SEPTEMBER IN THE CONNECTICUT REGIMENT AND THOSE WHO DIED OR WERE MISSING ON THE DATES GIVEN.

Gen. Lyman's Co. — Josiah Smith, Sergt. Phineas Chapin (2 Nov.) Nathaniel Osborn (24 Oct.) Thomas Parry (15 Oct.) Abraham Ates (20 Nov) Ichabod Hatch (12 Oct) Josiah Bodgett (17 Dec)

Lt. Col. Pitkin's Co. — Lt. James Jones, Ezer Williams, Drummers Reuben Chittenden (28 Oct) Jeremiah Stevens (5 Oct)

Maj. Dennison's Co. — Drummer Jacob Rathbon, Christopher Avery, Nathan Barran (8 Oct.) Jonas Babcock (16 Oct) Jahleel Billings (15 Oct) Jonathan Lewis (12 Nov) Samuel Fitch (29 Oct.) John Jurdin (18 Oct)

Capt. Nathan Payson's Co. — Daniel Sanders, Isaac Drake (22 Oct.) Joseph Storer (12 Sept.) Zachariah Lane (4 Oct) Epenetus Prindle (19 Sept)

Capt. Patterson's Co. — Bethel Clark (11 Oct) Cotton Mather (17 Oct) Eliphalet Tuttle (10 Nov); Jabez Peck (17 Oct.) Job Alford (27 Sept.) Stedman Young (15 Oct)

Digitized by Google

Capt. Pierce's Co. — Sergt. Chas Lewis, Samuel Bennett, John Searles, Ebenezer Smith, Sergt Elias Stevens (8 Nov.) Corps. Samuel Porter (30 Sept.) Joep Howe (7 Dec) Ebenezer Goold (25 Jan), Drummer Leonard Reed (13 Oct) Zedekiah Coy (18 Nov) Amos Fosset (3 Dec.) Benjamin Robison (6 Oct) Joseph Sanders (11 Sept)

NEW YORK REGIMENT.

Col. William Cockroft.
Major Eliezer Fitch of Windham, Conn.

Capt. Philip John Schuyler, Lieuts. Henry Van Schaack and Philip Lansing.
Capt. Peter Vandenburgh, Lieuts. Joshua Champlin and Zebulon Mead.
Capt. Isaac Corsa, Lieuts. Michael Thodey and Jonathan Ogden.
Capt. Edmond Mathews and Lieuts. Jelles Funda and John Latteridge.
Capt. William McGinnis, Lieuts. Robert McGinnis and Peter Becker.
Capt. Samuel Dimock, Lieuts. Christopher Helmes and Benjamin King. (Conn. men.)
Capt. Street Hall, Lieuts. David Baldwin and Ebenezer Dyar. (Conn men)
Capt. John Slapp, Lieuts. Samuel Stanton and Samuel Gaylord. (Conn. men)

Men Killed in New York Regiment.

Capt. Philip John Schuyler's Co. — Richard Hewes (14 Sept.)
Capt. Peter Vandenburgh's Co. — Increase Winn (14 Sept.)
Capt. Isaac Corsa's Co. — Daniel O'Bryan, Richard Harding (15 Sept. of his wounds)
Capt. Edmond Mathew's Co. — William Harker (?)
Capt. William McGinnis' Co. — Capt. William McGinnis, David McEagan, David Deckar (15 Sept.)
Capt. Samuel Dimock's Co. — Calvin Lavensworth.
Capt. Street Hall's Co. — David Hall, Nicholas Elsworth, Thomas Gell, Ephraim Camp (12 Sept.)
Capt. John Slapp's Co. — Isaac Hale, Abel Triel, Richard Thomas.

Digitized by Google

Digitized by Google

DEDICATION OF MEMORIAL AT FRYEBURG, 17 JUNE, 1904.

Digitized by Google

LOVEWELL FIGHT MEMORIAL, FRYEBURG, MAINE.

JUNE 17, 1904.

THE idea of a memorial to the soldiers who participated in Lovewell's Fight originated with Mr. McGlenen, the secretary of the Society. It is to his unflagging energy and persistence that the affair was a complete success in every respect.

It was decided to dedicate the tablet on 17 June, 1904, and on the afternoon of Thursday, 16 June, a delegation of the Society left Boston to participate in the exercises.

The following members were of the party:

A. J. C. Sowdon, E. W. McGlenen, W. K. Watkins, E. T. Barker, A. A. Folsom, J. A. Remick, J. S. Hosmer, Levi Holbrook, J. G. Moseley, E. W. Ricker, and G. H. Leonard; Mrs. Barker and Mrs. McGlenen accompanied the party, as did James W. Brooks and Clarence Fiske, of Petersham, and Hon. Job Barnard, of Washington, a member of the District of Columbia Society.

The exercises at the monument on the morning of the seventeenth opened with prayer by Rev. S. T. Livingston of Hartford, Conn., at the invitation of Mr. A. J. C. Sowdon, governor of the Society. Then Mr. Walter K. Watkins, chairman of the Fryeburg Committee of the Society, unveiled the bronze tablet fastened in the side of the memorial stone facing the highway, and placed the completed work formally in the charge of the governor of the Society.

Governor Sowdon accepted the charge, with complimentary words to the efficiency and fidelity displayed by Mr. Watkins,

Digitized by Google

and then in turn formally transferred the memorial to Dr. Orin Warren, president of the Lovewell Fight Memorial Association, which was recently organized under the laws of Massachusetts. Governor Sowdon's remarks were very interesting and delivered in a clear, penetrating voice. After briefly reviewing the circumstances which had culminated in the erection of this monument, he said it gave him great pleasure to place it in the charge of the Lovewell Fight Memorial Association. "We need not charge them to keep it in good condition, and I hope that the lot may be made attractive by trees, grass and flowers, that children may love to play there, and drink in the spirit of patriotism and devotion to their country."

Dr. Warren replied in graceful language. He said as the representative of the society that has been formed for the purpose, he would accept the gift of the monument and the lesson that is taught by it. "We will agree to keep this memorial in a fitting manner, and make this spot a favorite place for all to visit. We recognize our great debt to those brave men who lost their lives here, and our hearty thanks are given to the society which has placed this monument here, and have now placed it in our keeping."

A group photograph was then taken by Bert Whitmore, of Fryeburg, after which the party proceeded to the lower cemetery in the village, where E. W. McGlenen, secretary of the Society, placed an ivy wreath and a flag upon the grave of Gen. Joseph Frye, the founder of the town of Fryeburg, who died July 23, 1794, at the age of eighty-three. Mr. Whitmore took another group picture at the general's grave.

At one o'clock the members of the Colonial Society with Hon. James P. Baxter, of Portland, Seth W. Fife, Esq., and A. F. Lewis, Esq., of Fryeburg, as guests, sat down to an excellent dinner in the private dining hall of The Oxford. Upon the outer cover of the bill of fare was a representation of the seal of the Society.

The afternoon exercises were held at three o'clock in the Congregational Church. The auditorium was well filled with the village people, who listened to the various speakers with strict

Digitized by Google

attention, and often manifested their approval of the sentiments expressed by liberal applause.

Gov. A. J. C. Sowdon presided. Prayer was offered by Rev. A. T. Petts, pastor of the church. The opening remarks were made by the presiding officer who spoke interestingly and forcibly. He was followed by Dr. Orin Warren, a son of Fryeburg, who made many good points which were highly appreciated. Then James P. Baxter, Mayor of Portland, and president of the New England Historic-Genealogical Society and of the Maine Historical Society, was introduced. He was given profound attention, especially at the close, when he read a poem written by himself when in Fryeburg some years ago.

MAYOR BAXTER'S ADDRESS.

Could we have stood here one hundred and seventy-nine years ago how different would have been the scene before us. Instead of this quiet village of pleasant homes; these cultivated fields and outlying farmsteads, the thrift and industry of a Christian community, we should have beheld a cluster of frail wigwams, a few patches of land under the rude cultivation of a savage people, and great forests whose bounds had never been explored by man. Through them not only prowled the supple savage whose moccasined feet made no sound, but wild beasts innumerable, of which no trace now remains.

The whole world then was unlike our world of to-day. The steam-engine had not been thought of, and transportation was mostly on foot or by boat. But few public roads existed even in New England, and almost none in Maine.

Superstitious beliefs dominated the thought of the time. One who dared to doubt even the existence of witches was dangerously near being a pestilent sceptic, who a few years earlier would have expiated his fault on the gibbet. . . . How would such people have regarded the telephone, the telegraph, and, especially, the phonograph, with its ghostly voices, which even after one becomes familiar with them seem uncanny? Men were then contented with modes of life which we should regard now as indicative of extreme destitution. Although

Digitized by Google

having an established government and living under the protection of its laws, their lives and property were never safe, owing to savage enemies who suddenly appeared and vanished like some awful spectre, who revelled in terror and death.

It had become a fixed belief with the white colonists at the time of which I speak that if they would rear their families in safety these "wolves with men's brains," as the pious Mather styled them, must be exterminated. The government was too poor to keep regular armies in the field to punish its elusive enemies, and so it enacted a law to pay men according to their efficiency in exterminating them, and a few, who were applauded by their contemporaries as the truest of patriots, accepted the terms, and went forth to the conflict. We may well imagine the gathering of these few brave men under Lovewell, and their departure from Dunstable in the early spring, when the fields were just beginning to show their tender verdure, and their neighbors were busy preparing their lands for planting; and how their hearts were stirred by the sad farewells of their relatives and the enthusiastic plaudits of their friends, who watched them with straining eyes as they wound away over the hill until they disappeared from view. We can follow them upon the tedious march, on which some fell sick by the wayside and could go no further; the encampment at Ossipee and the anxious council of war of the constantly weakening company, now in the enemy's country; can hear the ring of their axes as the trees fall and the little fort goes up, which is to afford them shelter in case of disaster and retreat; can follow their cautious approach to the stronghold of the terrible Paugus and his savage band, and witness the deadly struggle which, at one time, seemed to have been decided against them; the offer of quarter by the treacherous foe, which meant only death by prolonged torture; the fresh onset; the retreat and the final victory which, measured by the loss of brave men, might well be called defeat. It requires no vivid imagination to picture these scenes so graphically described in the simple account of the ancient chronicles. They are too picturesque indeed to fail to arouse the imagination of the dullest reader. I know that

Digitized by Google

critics have condemned such attacks as this of Lovewell upon the savages; but I think that they fail to take everything into their account. To me it seems that it had become a question of killing a few score savages or a much greater destruction of life, as well as of property. I am satisfied, too, that several of the actors in this stirring drama have not been awarded that meed of praise to which their heroic actions entitled them. Something to the heroism of the men of the intrepid: Somers, Wadsworth, and Israel in the Tunisian war; of Cushing in the Civil war; of Hobson in the late Spanish war; and of the Japanese Hirose, inspired these men, who went into the wilderness to meet the most dangerous of foes, knowing that they must be so entirely cut off from help in face of defeat, or even sickness, that death would be almost certain. And then consider individual cases, that for instance of Robbins, who, finding himself so severely wounded that he could not retreat, asked to have his gun charged, that when the savages came to scalp him he might kill one more of them; of Frye, a young man of "Liberal education" as the chronicler describes him, who, when mortally wounded, prayed for the success of his comrades; of Farewell, Davis, Jones, and Lovewell himself, who not only showed heroic fortitude but unselfish devotion to the cause they had espoused. Let the heroes of Pequawket hereafter receive the meed due them, for their story forms a notable page in our history. I have often roamed over this historic ground and conned the story of Lovewell's fight, and repeopled the scenes of the past, while the varied sounds of the distant village have been blown to my ears, and like many others have tried to put my thoughts into rhyme. May I close these brief remarks with such a rhyme, fashioned at the foot of Jockey Cap, which, after it has served my present purpose, may go the way of much poor poetry on the subject.

Hark! hark! heard you not where the pines cluster thickly,
  A noise like the movement of moccasined feet?
As if through the shadows stole softly and quickly,
  One ever expecting some foeman to meet?

Digitized by Google

'Twas only the wind as it stirs the gray birches:
  Or wing of a bird as it flits through the wood,
High up where the hawk in security perches,
  A sentinel guarding the home of its brood.

But, surely, you heard, where, like ghosts softly trailing
  Their robes, stalk and mists on the pond's hither shore,
A cry like a war-whoop, twixt laughter and wailing,
  Which a thrill to the heart like a swift arrow bore.

'Twas only a bird to his mate strangely calling
  From out the gray mists, where he floats all alone;
While eve's gentle spell on the landscape is falling,
  Whose beauty the day called with joy, all it's own.

Never more shall the gay beaded moccasin lightly
  Imprint the scant turf beneath the dark pines;
Nor the war-whoop be heard, where so strangely and whitely,
  The moon like a face on the calm water shines.

Where the Indian maiden met shyly her lover,
  Her tryst the fair Saxon keeps faithfully now;
With the same yearning stars throbbing softly above her,
  And the same moon discreetly to list to her vow.

Where the wigwam once stood on the bloom-sprinkled meadows,
  Above the broad elms the white church spire beams;
And the voice of its bell calling out from the shadows
  Like the voice of an angel lures sweetly to dreams.

Remarks followed from Emerson L. Adams, principal of Fryeburg Academy, Dr. Seth C. Gordon, of Portland, who owns an elegant summer residence in this town, of which he is a native, Hon. Job Barnard, of Washington, D.C., Mr. Walter A. Robinson, master of the Boston Latin School, Mr. John S. Barrows, and Hon. William W. Towle, of Boston. The last three are also natives of Fryeburg.

Next morning the visiting society enjoyed a carriage drive to the many points of interest about the town, leaving for North Conway on the 3.05 P.M. train, thence for Boston, which they reached at 9.30.

Digitized by Google

BIOGRAPHICAL SKETCHES OF ANCESTORS.

JEAN PAUL MASCARENE.

BY PAUL MASCARENE HUBBARD.

Jean Paul Mascarene, or, as he was usually called, Paul Mascarene, was born near Castres in the province of Languedoc, France, in 1685. His father, who was a prominent Huguenot, was at this time in hiding to escape persecution, it being the year of the Revocation of the Edict of Nantes. In attempting to escape, both his parents were captured and his father finally sentenced to banishment for life, in fulfilment of which he went first to Geneva and later to Utrecht.

After his father's sentence and departure, Paul was placed in the care of his grandmother Mascarene. His mother returned to the Roman Catholic faith, and appears to have had nothing further to do with him. Despite the separation, he continued in touch with his father and, so great was his love for him, that at the age of eleven he made up his mind to go and share his exile. Aided by an uncle and an old family servant he crossed the Rhone in November, 1696, and then made his way over the Alps alone and in winter. He reached Geneva in December of the same year only to learn that his father had left, but providentially he found a relative who received and cared for him.

Mascarene remained in Geneva for some time, but at length set out again in search of his father. He reached Utrecht in 1698, just two days after his father's death. His cousin, Papin de Thoyras, the historian, was then living in Utrecht. With

Digitized by Google

him he found a home and it was undoubtedly through his influence that he obtained a lieutenancy in the British army in 1706. This was the turning point of his life.

In 1709 Mascarene was ordered to America and accordingly set sail for New York. Adverse winds compelled the ship to touch at Boston in April, 1710. Here sickness detained him and, as it was too late, when he recovered, for him to be of service in New York, he began to recruit and drill an artillery company, using Boston Common as a manœuvring ground, throwing up entrenchments for the purpose.

In July of 1710 he was commissioned captain and accompanied an expedition which effected the conquest of Nova Scotia. He was there made major, and passed the following winter in and about Annapolis in the execution of orders.

In 1716 he went to England and received his commission as senior captain in the new Fortieth Regiment in 1717. He returned to America, and in 1720 we find him at Annapolis, third in rank, in the council. He was made engineer and set about the repair of the walls of the fort, and also found time to make a topographical expedition.

One of his most important services was that rendered in 1725–26, when he served as commissioner from Nova Scotia to negotiate a treaty between New England, Nova Scotia, and the Eastern Indians. The negotiations were successful, and a treaty ratified which was productive of a long peace. From this time until 1739, Mascarene spent a good deal of his time in Boston. In that year the lieutenant-governor of Nova Scotia committed suicide and Paul at once repaired to Annapolis, assumed the vacant office, and performed the duties attaching thereto. He was not the commanding military officer, and this fact caused him a vast deal of trouble and annoyance. The death of lieutenant-colonel commanding, in 1742, ended all this, for thereby Mascarene became lieutenant-colonel and both civil and military head.

On March 20, 1744, war was declared between France and England. The news was conveyed to the French in Cape

Digitized by Google

Breton by a swift ship and the governor, M. du Quesnes, who was aware of the unpreparedness of Annapolis, both as regarded the fortifications and the garrison, despatched thither a party of French and Indians under Le Loutre. The first intimation which the English received of the war was the murder of some privates by Indians just without the fort.

Despite the distressing conditions Mascarene refused to surrender the fort, and sent an urgent appeal for aid to Massachusetts. In the meanwhile the French not being reënforced, as expected, withdrew to Minas. At this juncture Canso surrendered to the French, who were now able to send aid to Le Loutre under the command of Du Vivier. He did not make much headway, however, as he had no artillery, whereas the fort was provided with some forty cannon. On July 3 help arrived from Massachusetts, and the French despairing of success raised the siege. Thus Mascarene by his courage and pluck and in face of dissention in his camp, for most of his subordinates favored surrender, saved Annapolis for the English. It seems a small affair now, but its results were momentous.

In 1751 Mascarene sold out and came home to Boston. In 1758 he was gazetted major-general in the British army, and died Jan. 22, 1760. It is interesting to note in closing that his house was on School street where the Niles Building now stands.

LIEUT. JOHN TRACY.

BY JOHN GRAHAM MOSELEY.

Lieut. John Tracy, son of Stephen and Trifasa Tracy, was born in Plymouth, in 1633, married in Duxbury, Mass., Mary Prence, daughter of Gov. Thomas and Mary (Collier) Prence, his second wife, who was a daughter of William Collier, one of the principal adventurers who furnished the funds to establish and carry on the Plymouth Colony and came there about 1632, settled in Duxbury, was prominent in the affairs of the Colony, and died there in 1670.

Lieut. John Tracy was a prominent and influential man in

Digitized by Google

the affairs of the Colony, as appears by the Plymouth Colonial and Duxbury Town Records, in which his name very frequently appears between the years of 1656 and 1701.

At a general court held at Plymouth, June 3, 1656, he was appointed one of the surveyors of highways for Duxbury, and at the same court was propounded as a Freeman.

At a court of elections held at Plymouth, June 3, 1657, he was admitted a Freeman and in the same courts in 1658 was sworn constable, which Winsor in his History of Duxbury says, "was an office of high trust and responsibility and none were elected to it but men of good standing."

Served frequently on the grand and other juries, often being foreman. Oct. 29, 1672, was one of the persons appointed by the general courts to see to the execution of the orders of the courts prohibiting the transportation of lumber out of the government, order dated June, 1672.

June, 1677, was chosen selectman for Duxbury, and was reëlected to the same office every year (except in 1679 when he was surveyor of highways) for fourteen years to 1692.

In 1682 he was ensign of the Duxbury military company, and Oct. 2, 1689, was appointed lieutenant of the same company, then under command of Capt. Jonathan Alden.

In 1683 he was chosen deputy from Duxbury to the general court, and was again chosen deputy in 1684, and in 1686.

In 1684 he was appointed on the committee for settling the bounds between Duxbury and Marshfield. In 1685 he was appointed to run farm lines in Scituate, and also frequently, until 1702, to lay out land in Duxbury.

He appears to have been possessed of a large property, for in 1700 to 1702 he made conveyances of a large amount of real estate situated in Duxbury, Plymouth, Marshfield, Bridgewater, and Middleboro. That in Duxbury was conveyed Dec. 30, 1702, to Thomas Loring, and is described in the deed as being "all my farm in Duxbury about 80 acres and the buildings &c.," and this was probably the homestead inherited from his father, Stephen Tracy, who, in a document executed in

Digitized by Google

London, Eng., March 20, 1654/5, empowering John Winslow to make a division of his estate in New England, directed that his son John should have what land and houses he had in Duxbury. This land was granted to Stephen Tracy by the Colony Nov. 2, 1640, and is described in the records as "80 acres of land with some meadow to it in Duxbury." Soon after the sale of his real estate Lieutenant John removed to Windham, Conn., where he died June 30, 1718.

His son Stephen, born at Duxbury about 1673, married at Windham, June 26, 1707, Deborah Bingham, daughter of Dea Thomas and Mary (Rudd) Bingham.

Deborah Tracy, daughter of Stephen and Deborah (Bingham) Tracy, was born at Windham, Conn., Jan. 8, 1714, married May 7, 1735, Increase Moseley. Two of Stephen Tracy's sons, James and Prince, were officers in the Frst Connecticut Regiment under Major-General Phineas Lyman in the campaign of 1755.

Plymouth Colonial Records, Vols. 3, 4, 5, 6, 7.
Duxbury Records, published in 1893.
Windham Town Records.
Connecticut Historical Soc. Collections, Vol. 9, Fol. 15.
Justin Winsor's History of Duxbury.
Savage's Genealogical Dictionary.
Tracy Genealogy, by E. E. Tracy, 1898.

STEPHEN TRACY.

BY JOHN GRAHAM MOSELEY.

The earliest authentic record of Stephen Tracy that has been found is in the marriage records at Leyden, Holland, where it appears as number thirteen in the list, and last of the forefathers or of those who came over in the first four ships, "Mayflower," "Fortune," "Ann," and "Little James," and is as follows: "Intention published December 18, 1620. Married January 2, 1621. Stephen Tracy, saymaker, young man from England, accompanied by Anthony Clemens, with Trifasa

Digitized by Google

Le . . . maid of England accompanied by Pruce Jennings." "An old manuscript in the possession of Mr. A. H. Tracy, of Chicago, gives Stephen Tracy as a son of Samuel, a son of Sir Richard, and speaks of him as a cousin of Lieutenant Thomas."

Stephen Tracy with his wife Trifasa and his daughter Sarah, born in Leyden, Holland, in 1622, came in the "Ann," Capt. William Pierce, to Plymouth Colony, arriving in the summer of 1623.

Previous to 1623 all the products of the Colony, in accordance with a contract with the adventurers, had been turned into a common stock, and been distributed to the colonists according to their needs, but it was found that under this system there was not enough corn produced to supply their needs; consequently there was much suffering among them for a portion of the year, so the governor and leading men of the Colony, after serious consideration, decided to take the responsibility of allotting to each head of a family one acre of land for each member of the family to be cultivated for their own "particular."

There being three members in the family of Stephen Tracy, he was that year allotted three acres of land on the south side of the town.

May 22, 1627, he had shares for four heads in the tenth lot, in the division of cattle, having had a daughter (Rebecca) born in Plymouth previous to this division.

In 1633 he was made a "Freeman of the Incorporation of Plymouth, New England." March 25, 1633, was rated for public use "18s payable in corn at 6s pr bushel," and was rated the same in 1634. This was as large a rate as was paid by any of the settlers.

July 23, 1634, he was appointed by the general court one of the committee for laying out highways for Duxbury, and he probably became a resident of that town that year, and was one of its first settlers.

March 3, 1634/5, was added to the governor and assistants "for the ceasing of men for the public charge of this present year." March 14, 1635/6, was appointed on committee of

Digitized by Google

Duxbury to meet committee of Plymouth and together establish a line between the two towns, at the same date was assigned mowing land in Duxbury.

Was constable in 1639, which at that date Winsor in his History of Duxbury says: "was an office of high trust and responsibility, and none were elected to it but men of good standing." Served as one of the committee of five for Duxbury side, to select a site for a meeting-house.

Served as a grand juror in 1639, 40, 41, 42, and was arbitrator by order of the governor and assistants in 1638 and 1642.

Nov. 2, 1640, was granted "80 Acres of land with some Meadow to it in Duxbury." He was frequently appointed on committees for assigning and laying out land. Was made a Freeman of Duxbury in 1646.

He returned to England before 1655, for in Plymouth Colonial Records, Vol. 2, of Deeds, Folio 179, is recorded a Power of Attorney to John Winslow empowering him to dispose of his property in New England to his five children in that Colony. It is dated at London, March 2, 1654/5, he calls himself of Great Yarmouth, a seaport borough and market-town in Norfolk County, England.

Historical Magazine, Vol. 3, Folio 261.
Plymouth Colonial Records, Vols. 1, 2, 7, 12.
Justin Winsor's History of Duxbury, Folio 326.
The Bradford History.
Pioneers of Massachusetts. Pope.
Tracy Genealogy, by E. E. Tracy, 1898.
Savage's Genealogical Dictionary.

Digitized by Google

Digitized by Google

MEMBERS AND THEIR ANCESTORS.

State Society No.		General Society No.
93.	**ABBOT, EDWIN HALE, Cambridge.**	886
	Fourth from Captain JOHN ABBOT.	
276.	**ADAMS, CHARLES ELISHA, Lowell.**	1850
	Ninth from Sergeant JOHN TIDD.	
	Eighth from WALTER HAYNES.	
	Eighth from PETER NOYES.	
	Eighth from EDMUND RICE.	
	Seventh from JOHN HOW(E), SR.	
	Sixth from SAMUEL HOWE.	
	Seventh from JOHN LEAVITT.	
	Seventh from SAMUEL RICE.	
	Seventh from JOHN WHITNEY.	
	Sixth from Captain JOHN WARREN.	
178.	**ALEXANDER, EBENEZER, Boston.**	1443
	Fifth from Captain EBENEZER ALEXANDER.	
514.	**ALLEN, CRAWFORD CARTER, West Newton.**	3443
	Sixth from GIDEON CRAWFORD.	
	Seventh from NICHOLAS DANFORTH.	
	Seventh from ARTHUR FENNER.	
	Seventh from Reverend JOHN WILSON.	
296.	**ALLEN, FRANCIS RICHMOND, Boston.**	2068
	Sixth from SAMUEL ALLEN.	
	Eighth from ISAAC ALLERTON.	
	Seventh from Captain JOHN GALLOP.	
	Fifth from Colonel SYLVESTER RICHMOND.	
	Fourth from Colonel EZRA RICHMOND.	
	Fourth from Captain WILLIAM DEANE.	

Digitized by Google

297. **ALLEN, REVEREND FREDERICK BAYLIES, Boston.** 2069
Sixth from SAMUEL ALLEN.
Eighth from JOHN ALDEN.
Eighth from JOHN ROGERS.
Fifth from Colonel SYLVESTER RICHMOND.
Fourth from NICHOLAS BAYLIES.
Fourth from Colonel GEORGE GODFREY.

30. **ALLEN, THEODORE LATHROP, Pittsfield.** 528
Tenth from MATTHEW ALLYN.
Eighth from THOMAS FORD.
Seventh from Captain ROGER CLAP(P), SR.
Sixth from Captain PRESERVED CLAP(P).
Fifth from Captain ROGER CLAP(P), JR.
Fourth from Major JONATHAN CLAP(P).

355. **AMEE, ALBERT FRANCIS, Cambridge.** 2209
Eighth from EDMUND RICE.
Seventh from Corporal HENRY RICE.
Seventh from JOHN COOLIDGE.
Sixth from Ensign JOHN COOLIDGE.
Seventh from Cornet JONATHAN GILBERT.
Sixth from THOMAS GILBERT.

424. **AMES, ADELBERT, Lowell.** 2893
Seventh from Captain ANTHONY EAMES.

233. **AMES, JOSEPH BLANCHARD, Brookline.** 1717
Sixth from JOHN AMES.
Eighth from FRANCIS COOK(E).
Eighth from EDWARD DOTEY.
Seventh from Governor ROBERT TREAT.
Fifth from JOHN PARKE.

257. **AMORY, FRANCIS INMAN, Boston.** 1804
Fifth from JONATHAN AMORY.

218. **AMSDEN, FRANKLIN DANA, Boston.** 1702
Seventh from ISAAC AMSDEN.
Sixth from TRISTRAM COFFIN.
Tenth from Lieutenant EDMUND GREENLEAF.
Ninth from Captain STEPHEN GREENLEAF, SR.
Eighth from Captain STEPHEN GREENLEAF, JR.
Ninth from Captain WILLIAM GERRISH.

Digitized by Google

Ninth from Major-General DANIEL GOOKIN.
Eighth from Captain SAMUEL GOOKIN.
Ninth from EDMUND QUINCY, SR.
Eighth from Colonel EDMUND QUINCY.
Seventh from EDMUND QUINCY.
Ninth from Major ABRAHAM STAATS.
Eighth from Captain THOMAS WHITE.

219. **AMSDEN, HENRY FRANKLIN, Boston.** 1703
Sixth from ISAAC AMSDEN.
Ninth from TRISTRAM COFFIN.
Ninth from Lieutenant EDMUND GREENLEAF.
Eighth from Captain STEPHEN GREENLEAF, SR.
Seventh from Captain STEPHEN GREENLEAF, JR.
Eighth from Captain WILLIAM GERRISH.
Eighth from Major-General GOOKIN.
Seventh from Captain SAMUEL GOOKIN.
Eighth from EDMUND QUINCY, SR.
Sixth from EDMUND QUINCY.
Eighth from Major ABRAHAM STAATS.
Seventh from Captain THOMAS WHITE.

281 **ANDREW, HENRY HERSEY, New York.** 1910
Ninth from Captain ANTHONY EAMES.
Eighth from Captain JOHN JACOB.
Seventh from Reverend JOHN HIGGINSON.
Sixth from Lieutenant-Colonel JOHN HIGGINSON.
Seventh from Major THOMAS SAVAGE.
Seventh from Captain JOHN THAXTER.
Sixth from Major SAMUEL THAXTER.
Fifth from Colonel BENJAMIN LINCOLN.
Fifth from Captain WILLIAM PICKERING.

251. **APPLETON, FRANCIS HENRY, Peabody.** 1798
Seventh from SAMUEL APPLETON.
Sixth from Major SAMUEL APPLETON.
Fifth from Major ISAAC APPLETON.
Eleventh from NICHOLAS SIMKINS.
Ninth from Governor SAMUEL SYMONDS.
Ninth from Captain JOHN WHITTINGHAM.
Eighth from Captain THOMAS BAKER.

Digitized by Google

Eighth from Doctor JOHN CLARKE, SR.
Seventh from Doctor JOHN CLARKE, JR.
Sixth from WILLIAM CLARKE.
Fifth from BENJAMIN CLARKE.
Seventh from Captain EDWARD COWELL.
Seventh from FRANCIS LITTLEFIELD, SR.
Sixth from Doctor JOHN CUTLER.
Sixth from WILLIAM SAWYER.
Fifth from FRANCIS SAWYER.

541. **AUSTIN, GEORGE WILLIAM, Boston.** 3577
Sixth from Lieutenant JOHN CASWELL.

65. **AYER, JAMES BOURNE, M.D., Boston.** 822
Seventh from Sergeant JOHN AYER(S).
Sixth from Cornet PETER AYER.
Seventh from Captain HUGH MASON.

171. **BACON, HORACE SARGENT, Lowell.** 1354
Ninth from ANTHONY EMERY.
Eighth from JAMES EMERY.
Fifth from Corporal OBED EMERY.
Eighth from JOHN ALDEN.
Eighth from SAMUEL BASS.
Eighth from TRISTRAM COFFIN.
Seventh from Lieutenant TRISTRAM COFFIN.
Sixth from NATHANIEL COFFIN.
Eighth from Lieutenant EDMUND GREENLEAF.
Seventh from Captain SAMUEL BROCKLEBANK.
Sixth from DANIEL SMITH.
Fifth from JEREMIAH HILL.

538. **BAKER, ROY BALL, Waltham.** 3574
Eighth from Major-General DANIEL GOOKIN.

436. **BALLOU, HOSEA STARR, Brookline.** 3001
Sixth from JOHN BALLOU.
Seventh from SHADRACH HAPGOOD.
Sixth from THOMAS HAPGOOD.
Sixth from JOHN STARR.
Fourth from EBENEZER CHENEY.

9. **BARKER, EDWARD TOBEY, Cambridge.** 212
Sixth from JOHN ALDEN.
Fourth from Captain JOHN LORING.

Digitized by Google

561. **BARROWS, JOHN STUART, Boston.** 3677
Fourth from SAMUEL BRADLEY.

143. **BATES, THEODORE CORNELIUS, Worcester.** 1214
Eighth from EDMUND HOBART.
Seventh from JOHN BEAL.
Sixth from Lieutenant JEREMIAH BEAL.
Fifth from LAZARUS BEAL.
Fourth from Captain EBENEZER BEAL.
Third from Ensign EBENEZER BEAL.
Seventh from JOSEPH ANDREWS.
Sixth from Captain THOMAS ANDREWS.
Seventh from THOMAS CLAP(P).
Sixth from SAMUEL CLAP(P).
Sixth from Lieutenant SIMON DAVIS.
Sixth from Lieutenant JAMES LEWIS.
Fifth from Cornet SAMUEL FLETCHER.
Third from Captain DANIEL FLETCHER.
Fifth from Ensign THOMAS WHEELER.
Fifth from Ensign BENJAMIN LORING.

380. **BATTIS, EDWARD CLARENCE, Salem.** 2616
Sixth from ZACHARIE HERRICK.

432. **BAXTER, JESSE BUNTON, East Milton.** 2997
Fourth from Sergeant DAVID HOLDEN.

484. **BAXTER, WILLIAM ELIHU, Boston.** 3283
Seventh from WILLIAM PRICHARD.

482. **BEAL, BOYLSTON ADAMS, Boston.** 3281
Fifth from Colonel JOSEPH WILLIAMS.

539. **BEAL, HERMAN LINCOLN, Boston.** 3575
Ninth from JOHN BEAL.

63. **BELL, CHARLES UPHAM, Andover.** 820
Ninth from Governor THOMAS DUDLEY.
Eighth from Governor SIMON BRADSTREET.
Eighth from STEPHEN GOODYEAR.
Eighth from Major THOMAS SAVAGE.
Eighth from EDWARD TYNG.
Seventh from Major-General DANIEL GOOKIN.
Seventh from JOHN JOHNSON.
Sixth from Captain ISAAC JOHNSON.

Digitized by Google

Seventh from Lieutenant PHINEAS UPHAM.
Sixth from PHINEAS UPHAM.
Sixth from NATHANIEL PEASLEE.
Fifth from Lieutenant HENRY BOWEN.
Fifth from Colonel JOSHUA WINGATE.

498. **BELL, SIDNEY EUGENE, Leominster.** 3342
Ninth from Lieutenant FRANCIS BELL.

309. **BENNETT, JOSIAH CHASE, Lynn.** 2120
Fifth from THOMAS CHASE.

310. **BENNETT, LARKIN EVERETT, Wakefield.** 2121
Ninth from JOHN MOULTON.
Ninth from ROBERT PAGE.
Ninth from WILLIAM SANBORN.
Sixth from THOMAS CHASE.

29. **BENT, SAMUEL ARTHUR, Brookline.** 527
Sixth from JOHN BENT.
Fifth from Corporal JOHN BENT.
Eighth from Captain THOMAS BROOKE (BROOKS).
Fifth from Lieutenant JOSHUA BROOKS.
Eighth from EDWARD LARKIN.
Eighth from Captain HUGH MASON.
Eighth from GEORGE MINOT.
Sixth from Captain JAMES MINOT(T).
Eighth from NATHANIEL SPARHAWK.
Seventh from SAMUEL APPLETON.
Sixth from Major SAMUEL APPLETON.
Fifth from Major ISAAC APPLETON.
Third from Lieutenant ISAAC APPLETON.
Seventh from Lieutenant HUGH DRURY.
Sixth from Lieutenant JOHN DRURY.
Fifth from Captain THOMAS DRURY.
Seventh from FRANCIS LITTLEFIELD, SR.
Seventh from EDMUND RICE.
Sixth from Corporal HENRY RICE.
Seventh from GREGORY STONE.
Sixth from JOHN STONE.
Seventh from Deputy-Governor SAMUEL SYMONDS.
Seventh from Sergeant THOMAS WHEELER.

Digitized by Google

Seventh from Captain TIMOTHY WHEELER.
Sixth from Captain THOMAS BAKER.
Sixth from Ensign HUMPHREY BARRETT.
Fifth from Captain-Lieutenant JOSEPH BARRETT.
Sixth from EDWARD HOW(E).
Sixth from WILLIAM SAWYER.
Fifth from FRANCIS SAWYER.

524. **BICKFORD, ROBERT SLOANE, Boston.** 3499
Fifth from Ensign JEREMIAH BICKFORD.
Ninth from WILLIAM COLLIER.
Ninth from STEPHEN HOPKINS.
Ninth from RICHARD TREAT.
Ninth from EDMUND TAFF.
Eighth from Lieutenant HENRY ADAMS.
Eighth from WILLIAM BASSETT.
Eighth from THOMAS BAYES.
Eighth from JOHN BIGELOW.
Eighth from JOHN BRONSON.
Eighth from WILLIAM CROUCH.
Eighth from RICHARD HAVEN.
Eighth from THOMAS HOWES.
Eighth from Lieutenant JOHN MARCHANT.
Eighth from NICHOLAS NORTON.
Eighth from Governor THOMAS PRENCE.
Eighth from Lieutenant JOSEPH ROGERS.
Eighth from NICHOLAS SNOW.
Eighth from JONATHAN STANHOPE.
Eighth from Governor ROBERT TREAT.
Eighth from DANIEL WARREN.
Eighth from Captain EDWARD WRIGHT.
Seventh from ABRAHAM ANDREWS.
Seventh from RICHARD AREY.
Seventh from ABRAHAM COZZENS.
Seventh from NATHANIEL FISKE.
Seventh from Lieutenant JOHN HOLLISTER.
Seventh from JEREMIAH HOWES.
Seventh from BENONI LEARNED.
Seventh from THOMAS MULFORD.

Digitized by Google

Seventh from Governor THOMAS ROBERTS.
Sixth from Captain WILLIAM HICKOX.
Sixth from STEPHEN HOLLISTER.
Sixth from Lieutenant JOHN HOPKINS.
Sixth from THOMAS MULFORD, JR.
Fifth from Captain SAMUEL HICKOX.
Fifth from BENJAMIN LEWIS.
Fifth from SAMUEL RICH.
Fourth from Lieutenant STEPHEN SEYMOUR.

258. **BIGELOW, HENRY NELSON, Clinton.** 1805
Sixth from SAMUEL BIGELOW.
Fifth from Captain JOSEPH BIGELOW, SR.
Fourth from Captain JOSEPH BIGELOW, JR.
Seventh from NICHOLAS DANFORTH.
Sixth from Captain JONATHAN DANFORTH.
Sixth from SAMUEL WORCESTER.
Fifth from OLIVER WHITING.

32. **BIGELOW, MELVILLE MADISON, Cambridge.** 530
Seventh from JOHN BIGELOW.
Sixth from JOSHUA BIGELOW.

486. **BIRD, ROBERT, Canton.** 3285
Seventh from THOMAS TOLMAN.

377. **BLACKMAR, WILMON WHILLDIN, Boston.** 2603
Sixth from JAMES BLACKMAR.
Eighth from THOMAS ANGELL.
Eighth from THOMAS ARNOLD.
Seventh from RICHARD ARNOLD.
Eighth from Captain JOHN WHIPPLE.

505. **BLACKMER, HENRY REED, Malden.** 3403
Ninth from MYLES STANDISH.
Ninth from JOHN ALDEN.

565. **BLISS, CHESTER WILLIAM, Springfield.** 3681
Seventh from Captain DANIEL CLARK.

366. **BLISS, ELIAS JAMES, Brookline.** 2549
Third from Ensign ELIAS BLISS.

333. **BLOOD, JOHN BALCH, Newburyport.** 2227
Seventh from Major SIMON WILLARD.

Digitized by Google

13. **BODGE, GEORGE MADISON, West Roxbury.** 511
Fourth from JOHN BODGE.
Sixth from Lieutenant RICHARD HUNNEWELL.
Fourth from ZERUBBABEL HUNNEWELL.
Fifth from Sergeant THOMAS CHUTE.
Fifth from JOHN HARMON.
Fifth from WILLIAM MAYBERRY.

551. **BOND, CHARLES HENRY, Boston.** 3587
Sixth from JOSEPH BOND.

540. **BOOTH, CHARLES EDWIN, New York, N.Y.** 3576
Eighth from ROBERT BOOTH.

485. **BOUVE, CHARLES OSBORN, Hingham.** 3284
Eighth from RICHARD WARREN.

175. **BOWMAN, AUSTIN LORD, New York, N.Y.** 1440
Ninth from Governor THOMAS PRINCE.

121. **BOWMAN, GEORGE ERNEST, Boston.** 1075
Ninth from Governor THOMAS PRINCE.
Eighth from Governor THOMAS HINCKLEY.

189. **BRACKETT, FREDERIC HUNTINGTON, Boston.** 1551
Seventh from Captain RICHARD BRACKETT.

188. **BRACKETT, SIDNEY LAWRENCE, Watertown.** 1453
Seventh from Captain RICHARD BRACKETT.
Fourth from Corporal ASA LAWRENCE.

288. **BRIGGS, EDWARD CORNELIUS, Boston.** 2018
Seventh from Captain JOHN OSGOOD.

504. **BROOKS, HENRY GILBERT, Boston.** 3402
Eighth from Captain GEORGE DENISON.

206. **BROOKS, JOHN HENRY, Milton.** 1690
Seventh from Captain GEORGE DENISON, SR.

302. **BROOKS, LYMAN LORING, Newton Centre.** 2074
Seventh from JOHN BROOKS.
Fourth from Captain TIMOTHY BROOKS.
Eleventh from NATHANIEL SPARHAWK.
Ninth from THOMAS BOURNE.
Ninth from WILLIAM COLLIER.
Ninth from Lieutenant GRIFFIN CRAFT.
Ninth from Governor THOMAS DUDLEY.
Ninth from Captain ANTHONY EAMES.
Ninth from JOHN JOHNSON.

Digitized by Google

Eighth from Captain EDWARD JOHNSON, SR.
Eighth from Sergeant HUMPHREY JOHNSON.
Eighth from Captain ISAAC JOHNSON.
Ninth from Major THOMAS SAVAGE.
Ninth from Ensign HEZEKIAH USHER.
Ninth from RICHARD WARREN.
Eighth from JOHN ALDEN.
Eighth from SAMUEL BASS.
Eighth from Governor SIMON BRADSTREET.
Eighth from Sergeant HENRY BRIGHT.
Eighth from Cornet JOHN BUCK.
Eighth from THOMAS BUMSTEAD.
Eighth from GEORGE FOWLE.
Eighth from Captain MATTHEW FULLER.
Seventh from Lieutenant SAMUEL FULLER.
Eighth from Captain BENJAMIN GILLAM.
Eighth from Captain JOSEPH HILLS.
Eighth from JOHN LEAVITT.
Eighth from JOHN MOUSALL.
Eighth from Governor THOMAS PRINCE.
Eighth from ROBERT TUCKER.
Seventh from Lieutenant BENJAMIN TUCKER.
Eighth from JOSIAH WINSLOW.
Seventh from Captain FRANCIS BARKER.
Seventh from Corporal MOSES BELCHER.
Seventh from Lieutenant HENRY BOWEN.
Seventh from Major WILLIAM JOHNSON.
Seventh from Lieutenant THOMAS BURNHAM.
Seventh from Captain JOHN CARTER.
Sixth from Lieutenant JOHN CARTER.
Fifth from Captain JABEZ CARTER.
Seventh from Lieutenant AMBROSE DAWES.
Seventh from GEORGE GIDDINGS.
Seventh from WILLIAM GOODHUE.
Seventh from SAMUEL MANNING.
Seventh from JOHN MILLER.
Seventh from Ensign SAMUEL PHILLIPS.
Seventh from SAMUEL RICHARDSON.

Digitized by Google

Sixth from NATHANIEL RICHARDSON.
Seventh from Captain JOHN WAITE.
Seventh from Captain JOHN WHIPPLE.
Seventh from Lieutenant JOHN WYMAN.
Sixth from Captain SETH WYMAN, SR.
Sixth from Captain JOHN DRESSER.
Sixth from JOSHUA LORING.
Sixth from Captain JAMES SIMONDS (SYMONDS).
Sixth from Captain PETER TUFTS.
Fifth from JOHN SPRAGUE.

260. **BROOKS, WALTER CURTIS, Newton Centre.** 1823
Eighth from JOHN ALDEN.

536. **BROWN, CHARLES AUGUSTUS, Honolulu, Hawaii.** 3522
Eighth from THOMAS ANDREWS.
Eighth from RICHARD HALL.
Eighth from THOMAS HOWLETT.
Seventh from HOPESTILL HUMFREY.
Seventh from THOMAS VOSE.
Seventh from EBENEZER WILLIAMS.
Sixth from ABRAHAM CUMMINGS.
Fourth from MOSES FAIRBANKS.

279. **BROWN, DANIEL AUSTIN, Boston.** 1908
Sixth from JOSEPH BROWNE.
Ninth from NICHOLAS DANFORTH.
Ninth from Captain RICHARD WALKER.
Eighth from Captain SAMUEL WALKER.
Seventh from Ensign SAMUEL WALKER.
Eighth from Lieutenant GRIFFIN CRAFT.
Fifth from Lieutenant MOSES CRAFT.
Eighth from Reverend JOHN HIGGINSON.
Seventh from Lieutenant-Colonel JOHN HIGGINSON.
Eighth from Major THOMAS SAVAGE.
Eighth from ROBERT SEAVER.
Eighth from Deputy-Governor SAMUEL SYMONDS.
Eighth from JOHN WHIPPLE.
Seventh from Captain DANIEL EPES.
Fourth from DANIEL EPES.
Seventh from Lieutenant JOHN LIVERMORE.

Digitized by Google

Seventh from JOHN PRESCOTT.
Sixth from Captain JONATHAN PRESCOTT.
Seventh from Lieutenant JOHN SHARP(E).
Seventh from Captain JOSEPH SILL.
Seventh from Captain NOAH WISWALL.
Sixth from Lieutenant JAMES TROWBRIDGE.
Fifth from Captain JOHN HALL.

44. **BROWN, DAVID HENRY, Medford.** 542
Fifth from THOMAS BROWN.
Fourth from JOSEPH BROWN.
Third from Sergeant SAMUEL BROWN.
Seventh from EDWARD BANGS.
Seventh from SAMUEL DALTON.
Seventh from Captain JOHN GILMAN.
Seventh from Governor THOMAS HINCKLEY.
Seventh from ELIAS MAVERICK.
Sixth from GERSHOM ELKINS.
Fifth from JONATHAN ELKINS, SR.
Fourth from JONATHAN ELKINS, JR.
Sixth from SAMUEL HOWARD.
Sixth from JOHN KNOWLES.
Sixth from Lieutenant JOHN LOCKE.
Sixth from SIMON STONE, 3d.
Fifth from Captain DANIEL LADD.
Fifth from JOSEPH PALMER.
Fourth from Captain OLIVER WITT.

182. **BROWN, GEORGE EDWARD, Boston.** 1447
Ninth from Sergeant JOHN TIDD.
Eighth from Ensign THOMAS BARTLETT.
Eighth from JOHN COOLIDGE.
Seventh from WILLIAM SABIN.
Sixth from EDMUND GROCE.
Sixth from GEORGE WOODWARD.

124. **BRYANT, HENRY, Hartford, Conn.** 1078
Fourth from Captain-Lieutenant DAVID MASON.

168. **BURNHAM, JOHN APPLETON, Manchester.** 1265
Fifth from Major ISAAC APPLETON.

Digitized by Google

564. **BURNHAM, KINGSLEY ALLAN, Hanover, N.H.** 3680
Eighth from Lieutenant THOMAS BURNHAM.

210. **BURRELL, HERBERT LESLIE, Boston.** 1694
Sixth from Cornet PETER AYER.

102. **BURTON, GEORGE SMITH, Boston.** 952
Sixth from ISEK BURTON.
Third from JONATHAN BURTON.

268. **BUTLER, JOHN LAWTON, Somerville.** 1842
Ninth from Governor HENRY BULL.
Seventh from Sir CHARLES HOBBY.

169. **CABOT, LOUIS, Brookline.** 1352
Seventh from JOHN WINSLOW.

438. **CAPELLEE, (COLONEL) WILLIAM CURTIS, Boston.** 3077
Fourth from JOHN CAPELL.

116. **CARNEY, GEORGE JAMES, Lowell.** 1070
Third from Ensign SETH BULLARD.

111. **CARPENTER, FREDERICK BANKER, Boston.** 1015
Seventh from Captain THOMAS BRATTLE.
Seventh from Captain JONATHAN POOLE.
Seventh from Major JEREMIAH SWAIN.
Sixth from THOMAS BANCROFT.

525. **CARPENTER, WHEATON ALTON, Attleboro.** 3500
Fifth from Lieutenant JOHN TYLER.

CHAPIN, CLIFFORD SAMUEL, M.D., Great Barrington.
Fifth from Sergeant CALEB CHAPIN.

555. **CHASE, CHARLES HENRY, Somerville.** 3591
Eighth from Lieutenant JOHN SANBORN.
Fourth from ISAAC CHASE.

553. **CHASE, DANIEL EMERY, Somerville.** 3589
Seventh from Lieutenant JOHN SAMPSON.
Third from ISAAC CHASE.

554. **CHASE, DANIEL EMERY, Jr., M.D., Somerville.** 3590
Eighth from Lieutenant JOHN SANBORN.
Fourth from ISAAC CHASE.

330. **CHENEY, JOHN EUGENE, Boston.** 2224
Sixth from DANIEL CHENEY, SR.
Fourth from DANIEL CHENEY, JR.

Digitized by Google

294. CLARK, AUGUSTUS TAYLOR, Newton Centre. 2066
Seventh from JEAN PAUL JAQUETT.
Sixth from PETER ALRICKS.

462. CLARKE, CHARLES EDES FLETCHER, Andover. 3201
Eighth from Captain JOHN WAITE.

289. CLARKE, GEORGE KUHN, Needham. 2019
Seventh from Ensign NATHANIEL CLARKE.
Sixth from NATHANIEL CLARKE.
Ninth from JOHN BLANFORD.
Ninth from TRISTRAM COFFIN.
Eighth from Lieutenant TRISTRAM COFFIN.
Ninth from Captain AMBROSE GIBBONS.
Ninth from JOHN WHIPPLE.
Eighth from CHRISTOPHER BATT.
Eighth from RICHARD CUTTER.
Eighth from THOMAS EAMES.
Eighth from EDMUND EDENDEN.
Eighth from EDWARD GOFFE.
Eighth from Lieutenant EDMUND GREENLEAF.
Seventh from Captain STEPHEN GREENLEAF, SR.
Eighth from ROGER PAGE.
Eighth from Lieutenant JOHN SANBORN.
Seventh from Captain JOHN SANBORN.
Sixth from Captain JONATHAN SANBORN.
Sixth from Ensign TRISTRAM SANBORN.
Eighth from HENRY SHERBURNE.
Seventh from Captain SAMUEL SHERBURNE.
Eighth from NATHANIEL SPARHAWK.
Eighth from Lieutenant RALPH SPRAGUE.
Seventh from Captain JOHN SPRAGUE.
Eighth from Lieutenant EDWARD WOODMAN.
Seventh from JOSES BUCKNAM.
Sixth from Captain SAMUEL BUCKNAM.
Seventh from Lieutenant NATHANIEL PUTNAM.
Eighth from Captain BENJAMIN SWETT.
Ninth from WILLIAM ESTOW.
Eighth from NATHANIEL BATCHELDER.
Seventh from STEPHEN BATCHELDER.

Digitized by Google

493. **COBB, CAROLUS MELVILLE, Lynn.** 3292
Seventh from Captain SAMUEL BROCKLEBANK.

506. **COCHRANE, JAMES EUGENE, Dedham.** 3404
Sixth from NATHANIEL PUTNAM.

49. **COFFIN, RUFUS, Boston.** 547
Ninth from JOHN ALDEN.
Ninth from Captain MYLES STANDISH.
Ninth from Ensign JOHN WHITMAN.

220. **COLT, SAMUEL POMEROY, Bristol, R.I.** 1704
Eighth from Governor WILLIAM BRADFORD.

269. **CONANT, SAMUEL MORRIS, Pawtucket, R.I.** 1843
Sixth from JOHN CONANT.

382. **COOLIDGE, DAVID HILL, Jr., Boston.** 2618
Eighth from JOHN COOLIDGE.

249. **COWLES, EDMUND BRAINERD, Brookline.** 1796
Seventh from Major MOSES MANSFIELD.

112. **COX, EDWIN BIRCHARD, Brookline.** 1016
Seventh from Captain JONATHAN POOLE.
Sixth from THOMAS BANCROFT.
Sixth from JAMES DRAPER.

400. **COX, GEORGE HOWLAND, Cambridge.** 2734
Seventh from ZOETH HOWLAND.

135. **CRAFTS, JOHN CHANCELLOR, Boston.** 1116
Fourth from Lieutenant MOSES CRAFT.

266. **CRANDON, EDWIN SANFORD, Cambridge.** 1829
Tenth from JOHN ALDEN.
Tenth from Governor WILLIAM BRADFORD.
Ninth from Major WILLIAM BRADFORD.
Tenth from FRANCIS COOK(E).
Tenth from STEPHEN HOPKINS.
Tenth from WILLIAM PABODIE.
Ninth from JOHN CUSHING.
Ninth from Lieutenant EPHRAIM MORTON.
Ninth from NATHANIEL MORTON.
Ninth from JOHN GALLOP.
Ninth from JOHN TILLEY.
Ninth from GEORGE SOWLE.
Ninth from RICHARD WARREN.

Digitized by Google

Eighth from WILLIAM COLLIER.
Eighth from JOHN HOWLAND.
Eighth from JOSEPH WARREN.
Eighth from Captain THOMAS SOUTHWORTH.
Eighth from JOHN WILLIAMS.
Eighth from JOHN WINSLOW.
Seventh from WILLIAM BLACKMORE.
Seventh from Lieutenant ISAAC BUCK.
Seventh from Lieutenant JOHN CHUBBOCK.
Seventh from EDWARD GRAY.
Seventh from Lieutenant JOSEPH HOWLAND.
Seventh from Cornet ROBERT STETSON.
Sixth from Captain SETH ARNOLD.
Sixth from Ensign BENJAMIN BARTLETT.
Fourth from CORNELIUS DREW.
Ninth from JOHN BEAL.
Ninth from HENRY COBB.
Eighth from THOMAS JOY.

277. **CRANDON, JOHN HOWLAND, Chelsea.** 1851
Ninth from Governor WILLIAM BRADFORD.
Eighth from Major WILLIAM BRADFORD.
Ninth from FRANCIS COOK(E).
Ninth from STEPHEN HOPKINS.
Seventh from JOHN HOWLAND.
Sixth from Lieutenant JOSEPH HOWLAND.
Seventh from Captain THOMAS SOUTHWORTH.

532. **CROCKETT, EDWARD SHERMAN, Medford.** 3518
Fifth from DAVID SPOFFORD.

479. **CUTLER, ELBRIDGE GERRY, M.D., Boston.** 3268
Eighth from GREGORY STONE.

181. **CUTTER, JOHN CLARENCE, M.D., Worcester.** 1446
Sixth from EPHRAIM CUTTER.

149. **CUTTER, WILLIAM RICHARD, Woburn.** 1220
Seventh from GERSHOM CUTTER.
Seventh from JOHN ADAMS.
Fifth from Captain THOMAS ADAMS.

147. **DALY, MARTIN ORDWAY, D.M.D., Boston.** 1218
Ninth from Captain EDWARD JOHNSON, SR.
Seventh from Captain EDWARD JOHNSON, JR.

Digitized by Google

Seventh from ISAAC JOHNSON.
Seventh from JAMES BIRD.
Seventh from Major AARON COOK(E).
Seventh from HOPESTILL HUMPHREYS.
Seventh from THOMAS TOLMAN.
Sixth from JOSEPH LEEDS.
Sixth from THOMAS PIERCE.

356. **DAMON, CHARLES EDWARD, Boston.** 2539
Fifth from Captain THOMAS DAMON.

393. **DARY, GEORGE ALLEN, Boston.** 2669
Fourth from Major RICHARD GODFREY.

542. **DE CORMIS, LOUIS, D.D., Cambridge.** 3578
Seventh from EDMUND FREEMAN.

413. **DENSMORE, EDWARD DANA, Somerville.** 2780
Eighth from Captain SAMUEL BROCKLEBANK.

558. **DESHON, GEORGE DURFEE, Surgeon, U.S.A., Bridgewater.** 3641
Fifth from ELISHA JONES.

482. **DEWEY, HENRY SWEETSER, Boston.** 3282
Seventh from JOSIAH DEWEY.

374. **DEXTER, CHARLES WARREN, Boston.** 2600
Sixth from JOHN WYMAN.

363. **DICKSON, BRENTON HALIBURTON, Jr., Weston.** 2546
Eighth from Major WILLIAM BRADFORD.

20. **DORMAN, WILLIAM BARNES, Everett.** 518
Fourth from TIMOTHY DORMAN.
Eighth from JOSEPH FOWLER.
Sixth from Ensign JOHN FOWLER.
Fifth from JOHN FOWLER.
Eighth from RICHARD WARREN.
Sixth from DANIEL WARREN.
Seventh from Sergeant RICHARD CHURCH.
Seventh from Reverend Captain WILLIAM PERKINS.
Sixth from Captain JOHN GOULD.
Sixth from Ensign WILLIAM LONGFELLOW.
Sixth from WILLIAM PEABODY.
Sixth from JOHN SPOFFORD (SPAFORD).
Fifth from Sergeant THOMAS DORMAN.
Fifth from Captain JOSEPH HALE.

Digitized by Google

201. **DORR, JOSEPH, Cambridge.** 1625
Eighth from JOHN HOWLAND.
Seventh from Captain JOHN GORHAM.
Sixth from Lieutenant-Colonel JOHN GORHAM.

99. **DRAPER, EBEN SUMNER, Hopedale.** 949
Fifth from JAMES DRAPER.

7. **DRAPER, WALTER HOLBROOK, New York.** 216
Fourth from JOHN DRAPER.

5. **DRAPER, WILLIAM FRANKLIN, Hopedale.** 214
Fifth from JAMES DRAPER.

320. **DUANE, REVEREND CHARLES WILLIAM, Cambridge.** 2219
Fourth from Colonel BENJAMIN FRANKLIN.

434. **DUNCAN, JAMES LEWIS, New York, N.Y.** 2999
Seventh from Captain MICHAEL PEIRSE.

467. **DUTCHER, FRANK JEROME, Hopedale.** 3227
Fifth from Corporal EDMUND JORDAN.
Fifth from RUDOLF DE DUYSTER.
Sixth from MILES JORDAN.
Seventh from JOHN SMITH.
Eighth from PHILIP ELIOT.

495. **DYAR, PERLIE APPLETON, Boston.** 3326
Fifth from JONATHAN WOODWARD.

271. **EATON, JOSEPH GILES, Captain, U.S.N.** 1845
Fifth from Corporal JONAS EATON.
Eighth from Captain WILLIAM FRENCH.
Seventh from Ensign JAMES KIDDER.
Seventh from GEORGE VARNUM.
Sixth from Captain GEORGE BROWN.
Sixth from Captain JAMES FRYE.
Sixth from Captain JONAS PRESCOTT.
Sixth from Captain JOHN GOULD.
Sixth from Captain JOSEPH PARKER.

261. **EATON, WILLIAM STORER, Jr., Boston.** 1824
Sixth from Colonel EDMUND QUINCY.

420. **EELLS, REVEREND JAMES, Tarrytown, N.Y.** 2889
Sixth from Major SAMUEL EELLS.

336. **ELDREDGE, ZOETH SKINNER, San Francisco, Cal.** 2343
Ninth from STEPHEN HOPKINS.
Eighth from GILES HOPKINS.

Digitized by Google

Ninth from Governor THOMAS WELLES.
Eighth from WILLIAM BASSETT.
Eighth from THOMAS CLARK.
Eighth from EDMUND FREEMAN.
Seventh from Major JOHN FREEMAN.
Eighth from Sergeant ISAAC MOORE.
Eighth from WALTER PALMER.
Eighth from Governor THOMAS PRINCE.
Seventh from WILLIAM BALLARD.
Seventh from PHILIP BILL.
Seventh from SAMUEL DUNTON.
Seventh from Captain WILLIAM FOWLER.
Seventh from SANDER LEENDERTSE GLEN.
Sixth from Captain JOHANNES SANDERSE GLEN.
Seventh from ZOETH HOWLAND.
Seventh from BARNABAS LOTHROP.
Seventh from THOMAS MULFORD.
Seventh from Sergeant THOMAS PIERCE.
Sixth from Lieutenant JOHANNES VAN EPPS.
Fifth from JAN BAPTIST VAN EPPS.
Fifth from Captain JOSHUA HOLT.
Fifth from Reverend JOHN NORTON.
Fourth from Captain TIMOTHY PEARL.

265. ENDICOTT, EUGENE FRANCIS, Chelsea. 1828

Fifth from GILBERT ENDICOTT.
Tenth from Lieutenant NATHAN FISKE.
Ninth from NICHOLAS DANFORTH.
Eighth from JOHN BALL.
Eighth from SAMUEL FISHER.
Eighth from THOMAS HASTINGS.
Eighth from Corporal ROGER WELLINGTON.
Eighth from JOHN WHITNEY.
Seventh from JOHN COOLIDGE.
Sixth from Ensign JOHN COOLIDGE.
Seventh from Captain JOHN SHERMAN.
Sixth from JOSEPH SHERMAN.
Fifth from Ensign NATHANIEL SHERMAN.
Fourth from ASAPH SHERMAN.

Digitized by Google

Seventh from ROBERT WARE.
Seventh from Lieutenant EDWARD WINSHIP.
Sixth from RALPH HOUGHTON.
Fifth from HENRY KEYES.
Fourth from DANIEL HAWES.

ENDICOTT, WILLIAM CROWNINSHIELD, Danvers.
Ninth from Governor JOHN ENDICOTT.

317. **ESTABROOK, FRED WATSON, Nashua, N.H.** 2211
Sixth from Captain JOSEPH ESTABROOK.

507. **FALL, CHARLES GERSHOM, Boston.** 3405
Seventh from CALEB MOODY.

440. **FARWELL, JOHN WHITTEMORE, Boston.** 3079
Eighth from Captain HUGH MASON.
Seventh from SHADRACH HAPGOOD.
Seventh from Captain JOSEPH HILLS.
Seventh from NATHANIEL RICHARDSON.
Sixth from Captain JOHN WAITE.
Fourth from Sergeant JOHN CALEF.

383. **FERRIS, ALEXANDER MARSH, Newton.** 2619
Sixth from JOHN TARBELL.

344. **FERRIS, WILLIAM MARSH, Newton.** 2386
Fifth from JOHN FOWLER.

100. **FITZ GERALD, DESMOND, Brookline.** 950
Seventh from Governor ROGER WILLIAMS.

237. **FLAGG, CHARLES PARTRIDGE, Boston.** 1721
Seventh from DAVID COMMEE.

236. **FLAGG, HENRY DAGGETT, Boston.** 1720
Seventh from DAVID COMMEE.

18. **FOLSOM, ALBERT ALONZO, Brookline.** 516
Seventh from JOHN FOULSHAM.
Sixth from Lieutenant PETER FOULSHAM.
Seventh from ROGER SHAW.
Fifth from EDWARD SHAW.
Sixth from Captain JOHN GILMAN.
Fifth from Captain JONATHAN THING.
Fifth from THOMAS ROGERS.
Fourth from JONATHAN ROGERS.

151. **FOSTER, ALFRED DWIGHT, Boston.** 1222
Fifth from Brigadier-General JOSEPH DWIGHT.

Digitized by Google

53. **FOSTER, FRANCIS APTHORP, Cambridge.** 772
Seventh from EDWARD FOSTER.
Eighth from RICHARD WILLIAMS.
Fifth from Captain ELIJAH MACOMBER.

476. **FOX, WALTER SILVANUS, Boston.** 3265
Eighth from Captain ROGER CLAP.

550. **FRANCIS, GEORGE HILLS, Brookline.** 3586
Eighth from ISAAC ALLERTON.

167. **FREEMAN, JAMES GOLDTHWAIT, Boston.** 1264
Seventh from EDMUND FREEMAN.
Sixth from Major JOHN FREEMAN.
Third from BARNABAS FREEMAN.
Eighth from WILLIAM COLLIER.
Seventh from Sergeant JOHN PLYMPTON.
Sixth from Lieutenant JOSEPH PLYMPTON.
Seventh from Governor THOMAS PRINCE.
Seventh from Lieutenant CONSTANT SOUTHWORTH.
Sixth from Captain JONATHAN SPARROW.
Fourth from Adjutant JOSEPH GOLDTHWAIT.

574. **FRENCH, GEORGE BALDWIN, Boston.** 3717
Seventh from Lieutenant JOHN BAXTER.

518. **FULLER, ALFRED WORCESTER, Newton.** 3492
Fifth from JEREMIAH FULLER.

560. **FULLER, ARTHUR GREENWOOD, Groton.** 3643
Fifth from JEREMIAH FULLER.

192. **FURNESS, DAWES ELIOT, Boston.** 1554
Third from Captain JOHN FURNESS.
Eighth from TRISTRAM COFFIN.
Eighth from Lieutenant EDMUND GREENLEAF.
Seventh from Captain STEPHEN GREENLEAF, SR.
Sixth from Captain STEPHEN GREENLEAF, JR.
Seventh from Captain ROGER CLAP(P), SR.
Seventh from Lieutenant AMBROSE DAWES.
Seventh from Captain WILLIAM GERRISH.
Seventh from Major-General DANIEL GOOKIN.
Fourth from Colonel NATHANIEL THWING.

FURNESS, WILLIAM THEODORE.
Fourth from JOHN FURNESS.

Digitized by Google

411. **GAITHER, CHARLES PERRY, Brookline.** 2778
Sixth from General WILLIAM BURGESS.

319. **GALLOUPE, ISAAC FRANCIS, Lynn.** 2213
Sixth from Captain JOHN GALLOP.
Third from WILLIAM GALLOP.
Sixth from SAMUEL FOSTER.
Fifth from THOMAS KENNEY.
Fourth from THOMAS TEWKESBURY.

474. **GARDNER, JAMES BROWNE, Brookline.** 3258
Sixth from JOHN GIBSON, JR.
Seventh from Ensign WILLIAM HARTWELL.

GAY, ERNEST LEWIS.
Ninth from LION GARDINER.

472. **GILBERT, EDWARD WINSOR, Milton.** 3255
Sixth from SAMUEL SPRAGUE.

386. **GILBERT, SHEPARD DEVEREUX, Salem.** 2644
Fifth from JOHN GILBERT.
Fourth from Ensign BENJAMIN GILBERT.

150. **GORDON, EDWIN AVERILL, Newton Centre.** 1221
Sixth from ALEXANDER GORDON.
Fifth from THOMAS GORDON.
Ninth from TRISTRAM COFFIN.
Eighth from Lieutenant TRISTRAM COFFIN.
Ninth from Lieutenant EDMUND GREENLEAF.
Ninth from Captain RICHARD WALKER.
Eighth from Captain SAMUEL WALKER.
Seventh from Ensign SAMUEL WALKER.
Eighth from Governor SIMON BRADSTREET.
Eighth from Captain EDWARD JOHNSON, SR.
Seventh from Major WILLIAM JOHNSON.
Eighth from JOHN MOULTON.
Seventh from Ensign JOHN MOULTON.
Eighth from Lieutenant JOHN SANBORN.
Seventh from Captain JOHN SANBORN.
Eighth from RICHARD SWAN.
Seventh from ROBERT SWAN.
Seventh from Lieutenant EDWARD GOVE.
Sixth from EBENEZER GOVE.
Seventh from Lieutenant JOHN TUTTLE.

Digitized by Google

347. GOULD, GEORGE LAMBERT, Malden. 2389
Sixth from Captain JOHN GOULD.
Ninth from SAMUEL APPLETON.
Eighth from Major JOHN APPLETON.
Ninth from SAMUEL BASS.
Ninth from Governor THOMAS DUDLEY.
Eighth from Governor SIMON BRADSTREET.
Eighth from Captain JOHN CAPEN.
Eighth from Reverend Captain WILLIAM PERKINS.
Seventh from Lieutenant FRANCIS PEABODY.

52. GOULD, LEVI SWANTON, Melrose. 550
Sixth from JOHN GOULD.
Sixth from Sergeant FRANCIS WHITMORE.
Fifth from JOHN WHITMORE.
Sixth from Lieutenant PHINEAS UPHAM.
Sixth from Captain JOHN WHIPPLE.
Sixth from JOB LANE.

89. GREEN, CHARLES MONTRAVILLE, Boston. 846
Sixth from Lieutenant HENRY GREEN.
Eighth from Lieutenant HUGH DRURY.
Seventh from Lieutenant JOHN DRURY.
Sixth from Captain THOMAS DRURY.
Eighth from JOHN HOW(E).
Eighth from EDWARD HOW(E).
Eighth from EDMUND RICE.
Seventh from Corporal HENRY RICE.
Eighth from GREGORY STONE.
Seventh from JOHN STONE.
Seventh from JOHN BENT.
Sixth from Corporal JOHN BENT.
Seventh from Lieutenant WILLIAM HASEY.
Seventh from JOHN WETHERBEE.

533. GREEN, ROBERT MONTRAVILLE, Boston. 3519
Seventh from Lieutenant HENRY GREEN.
Tenth from JOHN BENT.
Ninth from Lieutenant HUGH DRURY.
Ninth from JOHN GALLOP.
Ninth from EDMUND HOBART.

Digitized by Google

Ninth from EDWARD HOW(E).
Ninth from JOHN HOWE.
Ninth from EDMUND RICE.
Ninth from GREGORY STONE.
Eighth from JOHN BEAL.
Eighth from HUGH CLARK.
Eighth from Lieutenant JOHN DRURY.
Eighth from Lieutenant WILLIAM HASEY.
Eighth from NICHOLAS JACOB.
Eighth from HENRY RICE.
Eighth from JOHN STONE.
Eighth from JOHN WETHERBEE.
Seventh from JOHN BENT.
Seventh from Captain THOMAS DRURY.
Seventh from Captain JOHN THAXTER.
Seventh from ROBERT WARE.
Sixth from Cornet SAMUEL LINCOLN.
Sixth from Colonel SAMUEL THAXTER.
Sixth from Captain JOHN WARE.

4. **GREEN, SAMUEL SWETT, Worcester.** 209
Eighth from Governor THOMAS DUDLEY.
Sixth from JONATHAN SPRAGUE.
Fourth from Brigadier-General TIMOTHY RUGGLES.

GREENLAW, WILLIAM PRESCOTT.
Eighth from JOHN PRESCOTT.

245. **GUILD, CURTIS, Jr., Boston.** 1762
Sixth from SAMUEL GUILD.

501. **GUILFORD, WILLIAM WALLACE, West Medford.** 3345
Seventh from NATHANIEL RICHARDS.

86. **HALE, HENRY APPLETON, Salem.** 843
Sixth from Major SAMUEL APPLETON.

291. **HALL, BORDMAN, Boston.** 2021
Fourth from Lieutenant BENJAMIN HALL.

19. **HALL, GEORGE FRANKLIN, Boston.** 517
Fifth from Captain JOHN HALL.
Ninth from JOHN BRIDGE.
Ninth from NICHOLAS DANFORTH.
Eighth from Captain FRANCIS NORTON.

Digitized by Google

Eighth from Lieutenant FRANCIS PEABODY.
Seventh from Captain JOHN PEABODY.
Eighth from Captain SAMUEL WALKER.
Seventh from JOSES BUCKNAM.
Sixth from Captain SAMUEL BUCKNAM.
Seventh from DANIEL CHAMPNEY.
Seventh from Captain JOHN GREEN.
Seventh from JOHN HARRINGTON.
Seventh from JOHN SARGENT.
Seventh from Captain JOSEPH SILL.
Fifth from Reverend NICHOLAS BOWES.

362. **HALL, HARRISON COBURN, New York.** 2545
Seventh from EDWARD HALL.
Eighth from Captain RICHARD BRACKETT.
Eighth from Lieutenant SAMUEL SMITH.
Eighth from Captain JOHN GROUT.
Eighth from Lieutenant JOHN HAYWARD.
Eighth from Captain JOHN SHERMAN.

HALL, HENRY BARTON.
Sixth from Lieutenant RICHARD HALL.

502. **HALL, HENRY LYON, Boston.** 3352
Seventh from Lieutenant RICHARD HALL.

572. **HALL, WILLIAM STICKNEY, Cambridge.** 3715
Seventh from JAMES RICHARDSON.

372. **HAMLIN, CHARLES SUMNER, Boston.** 2558
Sixth from ELEAZER HAMLIN.

429. **HAMMOND, WINTHROP, Worcester.** 2994
Seventh from Captain ROGER CLAP(P), SR.

332. **HARMON, RALPH GILBERT, New York.** 2226
Sixth from JOHN HARMON.

305. **HARRINGTON, CHARLES, Boston.** 2116
Eighth from JOHN COOLIDGE.
Seventh from Ensign JOHN COOLIDGE.
Eighth from Corporal JOHN LIVERMORE.
Seventh from Ensign THOMAS BARTLETT.
Seventh from Captain WILLIAM BOND.
Sixth from Lieutenant-Colonel JONAS BOND.
Fifth from JONAS BOND.

Digitized by Google

Seventh from Sergeant HENRY BRIGHT.
Seventh from HUGH CLARKE.
Seventh from THOMAS HASTINGS.
Seventh from JOHN WHITNEY.

512. **HARRIS, ALFONSO SCOTT, Brookline.** 3441
Sixth from DANIEL HARRIS.

292. **HARRIS, CHARLES, Cambridge.** 2022
Sixth from Captain SAMUEL MOSELEY.

559. **HARRIS, FREDERICK, Springfield.** 3642
Seventh from Captain DANIEL CLARK.

HART, ALBERT BUSHNELL.
Eighth from STEPHEN HART.

252. **HASKINS, LEANDER MILLER, Rockport.** 1799
Sixth from Ensign ABEL PLATTS.
Fourth from MOSES PLATTS.
Sixth from DANIEL THURSTON.

84. **HASTINGS, HENRY, Boston.** 841
Ninth from Sir RICHARD SALTONSTALL.
Eighth from Sergeant-Major RICHARD SALTONSTALL.
Seventh from Colonel NATHANIEL SALTONSTALL.
Eighth from JOHN BRIDGE.
Seventh from Quartermaster MATTHEW BRIDGE.
Eighth from NICHOLAS DANFORTH.
Eighth from JACOB SHEAFE.
Seventh from Lieutenant JOHN SHARP(E).
Seventh from JONATHAN SHRIMPTON.
Seventh from Captain STEPHEN WILLIAMS.
Sixth from ANTHONY STODDARD.
Sixth from INCREASE WINN.

278. **HAYDEN, CHARLES, Boston.** 1807
Eighth from Major SIMON WILLARD.

568. **HAYES, WILLIAM ALLEN, Nahant.** 3708
Fifth from Colonel WILLIAM ALLEN.

274. **HEALEY, DAVID ALLEN, Holyoke.** 1843
Sixth from NATHANIEL HEALEY.
Fifth from Captain JOSHUA HEALEY.
Eighth from JOHN ALDEN.
Eighth from JOHN DUNHAM.

Digitized by Google

Seventh from Captain JOHN GOULD.
Fourth from NATHAN GOULD.
Seventh from JOHN GILBERT.
Seventh from JOHN WHITMARSH.

427. **HEWINS, JAMES, Medfield.** 2992
Eighth from Lieutenant HENRY ADAMS.
Eighth from Major WILLIAM HATHORNE.
Eighth from ANDREW PETERS.

HICKS, REVEREND LEWIS WILDER, Wellesley.
Seventh from Lieutenant FRANCIS PEABODY.
Seventh from RALPH WHEELOCK.
Seventh from Captain EDWARD WRIGHT.
Sixth from SAMUEL CHAMPNEY.
Sixth from Lieutenant JOHN DRESSER.
Sixth from JOHN GREEN.
Sixth from ZACHARIAH HICKS.
Sixth from BENONI LARNED.
Fifth from THEOPHILUS PHILLIPS.
Fourth from BENJAMIN LELAND.

522. **HILL, EDWARD MARCY, Boston.** 3496
Eighth from JOHN HILL.

488. **HILL, FREDERIC STANHOPE, Cambridge.** 3287
Third from JOSEPH BLAKE.

521. **HILL, HENRY HORACE, Brookline.** 3495
Eighth from JOHN HILL.

517. **HILL, JAMES FRANK, Stoughton.** 3466
Seventh from NATHANIEL RICHARDS.

133. **HILL, LEW CASS, Boston.** 1114
Seventh from JOHN HILL.
Ninth from GEORGE MUNNING.
Eighth from Sergeant ROBERT BADCOCK.
Seventh from Captain JOSEPH MORSE.
Seventh from Lieutenant THOMAS SAWIN.
Sixth from BENJAMIN WHITNEY.
Fifth from JOSHUA LELAND.
Fourth from TIMOTHY DANIELS.

275. **HINCKLEY, SYLVESTER BAXTER, Newton.** 1849
Seventh from JOHN COBB.

Digitized by Google

461. **HOBBS, FRANKLIN WARREN, Brookline.** 3200
Sixth from Captain WILLIAM GOODHUE.

315. **HOLBROOK, LEVI, New York, N.Y.** 2185
Fifth from JOHN HOLBROOK.
Sixth from JONATHAN WOOD.
Seventh from Lieutenant THOMAS BURNHAM.
Seventh from Ensign THOMAS WELLS.
Seventh from JOHN HILL.
Seventh from EDMUND RICE.
Sixth from SAMUEL RICE.
Fifth from EDMUND RICE.
Fourth from SETH RICE.

138. **HOLDEN, JOSHUA BENNETT, Boston.** 1119
Seventh from Ensign RICHARD KETTELL.
Seventh from Lieutenant RALPH SPRAGUE.
Sixth from JOHN CALL.
Fifth from Captain JOHN CALL.
Fourth from SAMUEL CALL.
Sixth from THOMAS RICHARDSON.

155. **HOLDEN, WILLIAM, Leominster.** 1226
Fifth from JUSTINIAN HOLDEN.

238. **HOLLINGSWORTH, ZACHARY TAYLOR, Cohasset.** 1729
Seventh from Lieutenant TIMOTHY TILESTON.

499. **HOLMAN, CHARLES BRADLEY, Hopkinton.** 3343
Third from JONATHAN HOLMAN.

547. **HOLMES, WILLIAM BOYD, Somerville.** 3583
Seventh from NATHANIEL HOLMES.
Sixth from EBENEZER DAVENPORT.
Fifth from ISAAC DAVENPORT.
Fifth from SAMUEL HOLMES.

194. **HOSMER, JEROME CARTER, Boston.** 1618
Fifth from STEPHEN HOSMER.
Eighth from Governor ROGER CONANT.
Sixth from JOHN CONANT.
Sixth from JOHN HOW(E), JR.
Sixth from Captain ISAAC LEARNED.
Fifth from SAMUEL CARTER.
Fourth from Colonel JOHN CARTER.

Digitized by Google

Fifth from JACOB PEPPER.
Fourth from Captain BENJAMIN PEPPER.
Fifth from Sergeant DAVID PRATT.
Fourth from JONATHAN MAYNARD.

183. **HOUGHTON, CLEMENT STEVENS, Boston.** 1448
Seventh from JOHN HOUGHTON, JR.

39. **HOUGHTON, HENRY OSCAR, Cambridge.** 537
Seventh from JOHN HOUGHTON, SR.
Sixth from JOHN HOUGHTON, JR.
Fourth from Ensign JACOB HOUGHTON.
Third from ABRAHAM HOUGHTON.
Eighth from RICHARD BOWEN.
Seventh from Ensign JOHN LAKIN.
Seventh from JOHN OSGOOD.
Fifth from Corporal HOOKER OSGOOD.
Seventh from PHILIP WALKER.
Sixth from Lieutenant SAMUEL WALKER.
Seventh from LAWRENCE WATERS.
Seventh from JOHN WHITE.
Seventh from Major SIMON WILLARD.
Sixth from HENRY WILLARD.
Sixth from Lieutenant PRESERVED ABEL.
Sixth from Ensign JOHN DIVOLL.
Fifth from WILLIAM DIVOLL.
Sixth from ABRAHAM TEMPLE.
Sixth from JOSIAH WHITCOMB.
Sixth from JOHN WHITCOMB.

404. **HOWARD, HARRY MORTON, Brookline.** 2738
Seventh from Lieutenant JOHN HOWARD.

466. **HOWE, EDWARD JENKINS, Boston.** 3226
Seventh from Major-General HUMPHREY ATHERTON.

148. **HOWE, EDWARD WILLARD, Boston.** 1219
Eighth from THOMAS FORD.
Eighth from GEORGE HUBBARD.
Eighth from Sergeant JOHN PERKINS.
Eighth from EDMUND RICE.
Seventh from Major-General HUMPHREY ATHERTON.
Seventh from Lieutenant WILLIAM AVERY.

Digitized by Google

Seventh from Captain THOMAS BRADBURY.
Seventh from Major AARON COOK(E).
Seventh from JOB LANE.
Seventh from Major SIMON WILLARD.
Fifth from Colonel JOSIAH WILLARD, SR.
Fourth from Colonel JOSIAH WILLARD, JR.
Third from Major JOSIAH WILLARD.
Sixth from PETER BULKLEY.
Fifth from Captain JOSEPH BULKLEY.
Sixth from Captain TIMOTHY DWIGHT.
Sixth from BENONI LEARNED.
Sixth from JOSEPH LEEDS.
Sixth from Doctor CALEB MOODY.
Fourth from Captain MOODY MORSE.

97. **HOWLAND, CHARLES WARREN, Boston.** 890
Seventh from ARTHUR HOWLAND.
Seventh from Governor THOMAS PRINCE.
Sixth from Lieutenant ROBERT BARKER.

15. **HOWLAND, DANIEL WEBSTER, Boston.** 513
Seventh from ARTHUR HOWLAND.
Seventh from Governor THOMAS PRINCE.
Sixth from Lieutenant ROBERT BARKER.

470. **HOWLAND, SHEPARD, Cambridge.** 3253
Seventh from JOHN HOWLAND.

497. **HUBBARD, PAUL MASCARENE, Boston.** 3328
Eighth from WILLIAM HUBBARD.
Fifth from Major-General JEAN PAUL MASCARENE.

204. **HULL, JAMES WELLS, Pittsfield.** 1628
Eighth from Reverend JOSEPH HULL.
Eighth from JOHN HOWLAND.
Eighth from JOHN JOHNSON.
Seventh from Captain GEORGE DENISON, SR.
Seventh from WILLIAM DYER.
Seventh from Captain JOHN GALLOP.
Seventh from Captain JOHN GORHAM.

234. **HUNT, HENRY WARREN, Neponset.** 1718
Ninth from GEORGE MINOT.
Fifth from Cornet GEORGE MINOT.

Digitized by Google

Fourth from Lieutenant JOHN MINOT.
Eighth from EDWARD FOSTER.

58. **HURD, CHARLES RUSSELL, Boston.** 815
Fifth from Lieutenant NATHANIEL BURT.

141. **HUTCHINS, REVEREND CHARLES LEWIS, D.D., Concord.** 1143
Third from Lieutenant GORDON HUTCHINS.

463. **INCHES, GEORGE BRIMMER, North Grafton.** 3202
Ninth from ROBERT PARKE.
Ninth from JOHN HOLGRAVE.
Eighth from EDWARD HOLYOKE.
Eighth from WILLIAM PYNCHON.
Eighth from JOHN STOWE.
Eighth from Governor JOHN HAYNES.
Eighth from Captain RICHARD LORD.
Eighth from Colonel JOHN CLARK.
Eighth from Sergeant JOHN PERKINS.
Eighth from Reverend JOHN LATHROP.
Eighth from ROBERT WILLIAMS.
Eighth from WILLIAM PARKE.
Eighth from JOHN MAY.
Seventh from Governor THOMAS WELLES.
Seventh from JOHN TALCOTT.
Seventh from Captain ELIZUR HOLYOKE.
Seventh from THOMAS STANTON.
Seventh from JOHN PIERREPONT.
Seventh from SIMON HUNTINGTON.
Seventh from JOHN GAGER.
Seventh from JACOB PERKINS.
Seventh from SAMUEL LOTHROP.
Seventh from Captain GORSON GERRETSE VAN SCHAICK.
Seventh from JOHANNES DE PEYSTER.
Sixth from MICHAEL NEWBOLD.
Sixth from Captain JOHN CHESTER.
Sixth from Captain SAMUEL TALCOTT.
Sixth from Reverend JAMES NOYES.
Sixth from Reverend JAMES PIERREPONT.
Sixth from SIMON HUNTINGTON.

Digitized by Google

Sixth from JABEZ PERKINS.
Sixth from MATTHEW CLARKSON.
Sixth from Captain JOHANNES DE PEYSTER.
Fifth from Major JOHN CHESTER.
Fifth from JOSHUA HUNTINGTON.
Fifth from MATTHEW CLARKSON.
Fourth from Colonel JOHN CHESTER.
Fourth from Captain JABEZ HUNTINGTON.

227. **JACKSON, WILLIAM, Boston.** 1711
Eighth from EDWARD JACKSON.

88. **JENKS, REVEREND HENRY FITCH, Canton.** 845
Third from Captain SAMUEL JENKS.

443. **JENNEY, BERNARD, South Boston.** 3182
Sixth from JOHN JENNEY.

98. **JOHNSON, EMERY WALTER, Salem.** 891
Tenth from JOHN JOHNSON.
Ninth from Captain ISAAC JOHNSON.
Ninth from Major SIMON WILLARD.
Eighth from Captain GEORGE BARBER.
Eighth from Captain SAMUEL BULLARD.
Eighth from Ensign EDWARD FLINT.

232. **JOHNSON, GEORGE PERRY, Cambridge.** 1716
Sixth from HENRY POORE.

229. **JOHNSON, JOHN FRENCH, Amesbury.** 1713
Ninth from Captain EDWARD JOHNSON, SR.
Sixth from Captain HENRY DOW.

548. **JONES, CHARLIE ARTHUR, Woburn.** 3584
Seventh from Captain JOSIAH JONES.

246. **JONES, GEORGE WILLIAM, Salem.** 1763
Ninth from Captain WILLIAM TYNG.
Eighth from Captain THOMAS BRATTLE.

414. **KEEGAN, VINCENT ELIJAH, M.D., Boston.** 2781
Sixth from Cornet JOSEPH PARSONS.

159. **KEITH, SOLOMON LORIN, Bridgewater.** 1231
Eighth from JOHN ALDEN.

KELLON, WILLIAM VAIL.
Fifth from ISAAC MYRICK.

Digitized by Google

503. **KENT, DANIEL, Worcester.** 3401
Seventh from JOHN PRESCOTT.

403. **KETCHUM, REVEREND CHARLES JOHN, Middleboro'.** 2737
Seventh from Thomas Whitmore (Wetmore).

360. **KIMBALL, FRANK REED, Salem.** 2543
Seventh from Cornet BENJAMIN KIMBALL.
Eighth from TRISTRAM COFFIN.

425. **KING, EDWARD, New Castle, Pa.** 2990
Seventh from General JAMES CUDWORTH.

304. **KING, HENRY PARSONS, Boston.** 2115
Ninth from Captain MYLES STANDISH.

25. **LAMSON, DANIEL SANDERSON, Weston.** 523
Fourth from SAMUEL LAMSON.

361. **LAMSON, WILLIAM GEORGE, Cambridge.** 2544
Ninth from Captain JOHN PICKERING.

286. **LAWRENCE, RIGHT REVEREND WILLIAM, D.D., Bishop of Massachusetts, Cambridge.** 2016
Fourth from CAPTAIN AMOS LAWRENCE.

230. **LAWRIE, ANDREW WESTCOTT, Boston.** 1714
Ninth from JOHN JOHNSON.
Eighth from Captain ISAAC JOHNSON.
Eighth from Captain MATTHEW FULLER.
Eighth from Governor THOMAS PRINCE.
Fifth from Captain JOHN LORING.

367. **LEA, JAMES HENRY, South Freeport, Me.** 2550
Eighth from Lieutenant LION GARDINER.

56. **LEARNED, FRANCIS MASON, Boston.** 799
Seventh from Captain HUGH MASON.

154. **LEEDS, CHARLES, Chelsea.** 1225
Sixth from JOSEPH LEEDS.
Seventh from Major-General HUMPHREY ATHERTON.
Seventh from Major AARON COOK(E).
Sixth from Ensign EDWARD ADAMS.
Sixth from RICHARD THAYER.

108. **LELAND, LESTER, Boston.** 1012
Fourth from SOLOMON HANCOCK.

545. **LELAND, HERBERT MESSINGER, Boston.** 3581
Fifth from JOSHUA LELAND.

Digitized by Google

307. **LEONARD, GEORGE HENRY, Boston.** 2118
Third from Captain PHILIP LEONARD.
Eighth from JOHN ALDEN.
Eighth from HENRY ANDREW.
Eighth from Governor ROGER CONANT.
Eighth from FRANCIS COOK(E).
Eighth from JOHN GILBERT.
Seventh from THOMAS GILBERT.
Eighth from Lieutenant JOSEPH ROGERS.
Seventh from JOHN ROGERS.
Eighth from JOHN TILLEY.
Eighth from Captain THOMAS WHITE.
Eighth from CHRISTOPHER WADSWORTH.
Seventh from JOHN WADSWORTH.
Eighth from JOHN WASHBURN, JR.
Eighth from JOHN WINSLOW.
Seventh from JOHN CHIPMAN.
Seventh from JOHN HOWLAND.
Sixth from Lieutenant JOSEPH HOWLAND.
Seventh from Ensign THOMAS HUCKINS.
Seventh from JOHN RICHMOND.
Seventh from Captain THOMAS SOUTHWORTH.
Seventh from WILLIAM THOMAS.
Sixth from Captain NATHANIEL THOMAS.
Seventh from Lieutenant JOHN THOMPSON.
Sixth from Captain JACOB THOMPSON.
Seventh from RICHARD WILLIAMS.
Sixth from SAMUEL ALLEN.
Sixth from WALTER DEANE.
Sixth from JOHN HALL.
Sixth from Ensign SAMUEL PACKARD.
Fourth from NATHANIEL SHAW.

409. **LITTLEFIELD, GEORGE EMERY, Somerville.** 2749
Fifth from Captain SAMUEL JORDAN.

132. **LITTLEFIELD, MARCELLUS, Woburn.** 1113
Fifth from Colonel JOHN WHEELWRIGHT.

331. **LOCKE, CHARLES AUGUSTUS, Newton.** 2225
Ninth from JOHN TILLEY.

Digitized by Google

Eighth from JOHN HOWLAND.
Eighth from ISAAC ALLERTON.
Seventh from Captain JOHN GORHAM.
Seventh from ANTHONY THACHER.
Sixth from Colonel JOHN THACHER.
Seventh from JOSIAH WINSLOW.
Sixth from Captain RALPH HILL.
Sixth from EDWARD STURGIS.

469. **LOCKWOOD, THOMAS ST. JOHN, Boston.** 3252
Ninth from MYLES STANDISH.

546. **LONG, HARRY VINTON, Brookline.** 3582
Eighth from Lieutenant CONSTANT SOUTHWORTH.

489. **LONGFELLOW, ALEXANDER WADSWORTH, Boston.** 3288
Sixth from WILLIAM LONGFELLOW.

510. **LORD, CALVIN, Brookline.** 3419
Ninth from ANTHONY EMERY.
Eighth from JAMES EMERY.
Eighth from Ensign RICHARD NASON.
Eighth from RICHARD TOGER.
Eighth from BENONI HODSON.
Eighth from Elder WILLIAM WENTWORTH.
Seventh from EZEKIEL WENTWORTH.
Seventh from NICHOLAS GOWAN.
Sixth from Captain ABRAHAM LORD.
Sixth from Ensign JOHN RUSSELL.
Fifth from NICHOLAS LORD.

321. **LORD, CHARLES EDWARD, Newton.** 2215
Eighth from Governor ROGER CONANT.

131. **LOVERING, HENRY MORTON, Taunton.** 1112
Ninth from THOMAS BOURNE.
Eighth from HENRY ANDREW.
Eighth from THOMAS CLAP(P).
Seventh from SAMUEL CLAP(P).
Eighth from THOMAS CLARK.
Eighth from STEPHEN KINSLEY.
Eighth from WILLIAM SUMNER.
Eighth from PHILIP TABER.
Eighth from JOSIAH WINSLOW.

Digitized by Google

Seventh from Lieutenant GRIFFIN CRAFT.
Seventh from GEORGE MACEY.
Seventh from Governor THOMAS MAYHEW.
Seventh from EPHRAIM MORTON.
Seventh from ROBERT SEAVER.
Seventh from PARDON TILLINGHAST.
Seventh from THOMAS TUPPER, SR.
Sixth from THOMAS TUPPER, JR.
Fifth from Captain JONATHAN CAREY.
Fifth from JAMES LEONARD, SR.
Fourth from JAMES LEONARD, JR.

396. LUNT, WILLIAM WALLACE, Hingham. 2672
Eighth from JOSEPH RICHARDSON.
Ninth from Major-General HUMPHREY ATHERTON.
Ninth from Lieutenant FRANCIS PEABODY.
Eighth from Captain JOHN PEABODY.
Ninth from EZEKIEL RICHARDSON.
Ninth from Major AARON COOKE.
Eighth from Captain WILLIAM FRENCH.
Eighth from Lieutenant ISAAC BUCK.
Seventh from ZACHARIAH DAMON.

465. LYMAN, GEORGE HINCKLEY, Boston. 3204
Fifth from Lieutenant JONATHAN LYMAN.

190. MACDONOUGH, RODNEY, Boston. 1552
Eighth from PHINEAS PRATT.
Eighth from HENRY REDDOCKE.
Eighth from JOHN STOW.
Seventh from THOMAS STOW.
Sixth from Lieutenant THOMAS STOW.
Eighth from HENRY TOWNSEND.
Seventh from CHRISTOPHER HAWKSHURST.
Fifth from WILLIAM HAWKSHURST.
Seventh from Ensign JARED SPENCER.
Seventh from Sergeant SAMUEL STOCKING.
Fifth from Captain JOHN VANCE.

394. MANDELL, SAMUEL PIERCE, Boston. 2670
Third from Colonel PAUL MANDALL.

Digitized by Google

114. **MARSH, HENRY DANIEL, Springfield.** 1068
Fifth from Captain JOHN MARSH.
Seventh from JOHN MARSH.
Fourth from Captain HEZEKIAH MARSH.
Ninth from MATTHEW ALLYN.
Ninth from Major-General HUMPHREY ATHERTON.
Ninth from Captain THOMAS BULL.

454. **MARTIN, CHARLES HENRY, South Weymouth.** 3193
Fifth from Captain NATHANIEL BAYLEY.

468. **MASON, AMOS LAWRENCE, Boston.** 3228
Seventh from Major JOHN MASON.

90. **McGLENEN, EDWARD WEBSTER, Boston.** 847
Seventh from JOHN CUSHING, SR.

101. **McGLENEN, HARRY JARRETT, Boston.** 951
Seventh from JOHN CUSHING, SR.

117. **McINTIRE, CHARLES JOHN, Cambridge.** 1071
Fourth from EBENEZER McINTIRE.
Seventh from NATHANIEL SPARHAWK.
Seventh from JOHN TALCOTT.
Sixth from Lieutenant-Colonel JOHN TALCOTT.
Sixth from Ensign JAMES KIDDER.
Fifth from JOHN READ.
Fourth from Captain CHARLES MORRIS.

306. **MEEKINS, EDWARD MUNRO, North Adams.** 2117
Eighth from THOMAS MEEKINS, SR.
Seventh from THOMAS MEEKINS, JR.

96. **MERRIAM, FRANK, Nahant.** 889
Seventh from Lieutenant HENRY ADAMS.
Seventh from Captain THOMAS BROOKE (BROOKS).
Seventh from JOB LANE.
Sixth from Colonel JOHN LANE.
Seventh from EDWARD LARKIN.
Seventh from Captain HUGH MASON.
Seventh from NATHANIEL SPARHAWK.
Seventh from ROBERT WARE, SR.
Sixth from Captain JOHN WARE.
Seventh from Captain JOHN WHIPPLE.
Seventh from Sergeant THOMAS WHITMORE.

Digitized by Google

Sixth from JOHN WHITMORE.
Sixth from Sergeant THOMAS WHEELER.

444. **MERRILL, FREDERIC AUGUSTUS, Boston.** 3183
Eighth from Captain THOMAS BRADBURY.

113. **MINOT, JOSEPH GRAFTON, Boston.** 1067
Ninth from GEORGE MINOT.
Seventh from JOHN MINOT.
Fifth from Cornet GEORGE MINOT.
Fourth from Lieutenant JOHN MINOT.
Eighth from EDWARD FOSTER.

577. **MOORE, FRANK REMICK, Newton.**
Seventh from Lieutenant THOMAS JOHNSON.

562. **MORIARTY, GEORGE ANDREWS, Jr., Cambridge.** 3678
Ninth from President JOHN SANFORD.

397. **MORRILL, SAMUEL, Boston.** 2673
Seventh from Reverend ROBERT JORDAN.

387. **MOSELEY, FRANK, Brookline.** 2645
Ninth from Captain ROGER CLAP(P), SR.
Eighth from Major-General HUMPHREY ATHERTON.
Seventh from CONSIDER ATHERTON.
Eighth from WILLIAM ROYALL.
Seventh from JOHN BENT.
Seventh from Lieutenant RICHARD HALL.
Seventh from Lieutenant JOHN HOWARD.
Seventh from Major THOMAS LEONARD.
Seventh from JOHN TISDALE.
Seventh from JOHN WEEKS.
Fourth from Captain SAMUEL PIERCE.

105. **MOSELEY, JOHN GRAHAM, Boston.** 958
Seventh from THOMAS MODSLEY.
Sixth from Sergeant INCREASE MOSELEY.
Fourth from INCREASE MOSELEY.
Third from Captain INCREASE MOSELEY.
Ninth from JAMES BATES.
Eighth from HENRY BURT.
Eighth from WILLIAM COLLIER.
Eighth from Sergeant THOMAS HOWLETT.
Eighth from Sergeant FRANCIS NICHOLS.

Digitized by Google

Seventh from JOHN NICHOLS.
Eighth from JOHN PORTER.
Eighth from RICHARD TREAT.
Eighth from ANTHONY THOMPSON.
Eighth from ANDREW WARD.
Seventh from JOHN CURTISS.
Sixth from Lieutenant ISRAEL CURTISS.
Sixth from Lieutenant JOSEPH CURTISS.
Fifth from EPHRAIM CURTISS.
Fifth from Ensign JOHN CURTISS.
Fourth from Captain STILES CURTISS.
Seventh from THOMAS FAIRCHILD.
Seventh from JOSEPH HAWLEY.
Sixth from Captain JOHN HAWLEY.
Seventh from Lieutenant JOHN HOLLISTER.
Seventh from Sergeant RICHARD HUBBELL.
Sixth from Lieutenant JOHN HUBBELL.
Fifth from Captain RICHARD HUBBELL.
Seventh from Lieutenant JOSEPH JUDSON.
Sixth from Captain JAMES JUDSON.
Fifth from Captain JOSEPH JUDSON.
Seventh from BENJAMIN MUN.
Seventh from Governor THOMAS PRINCE.
Seventh from Lieutenant THOMAS STEBBINS.
Sixth from THOMAS STEBBINS.
Seventh from Governor THOMAS WELLES.
Seventh from Quartermaster THOMAS WELLES.
Sixth from Captain SAMUEL WELLES.
Sixth from Captain JOHN BEARD.
Fifth from Lieutenant SAMUEL BEARD.
Sixth from RICHARD BLACKLEACH.
Sixth from Reverend ISRAEL CHAUNCY.
Sixth from THOMAS HAZEN.
Sixth from Sergeant EDWARD HINMAN.
Fifth from Captain TITUS HINMAN.
Sixth from EPHRAIM STILES.
Sixth from Lieutenant JOHN TRACY.
Fifth from Colonel WILLIAM PRESTON.

Digitized by Google

Fourth from Reverend JOHN GRAHAM.
Fourth from Captain TIMOTHY HINMAN.

406. **MOTLEY, THOMAS LAWRENCE, Groton.** 2740
Sixth from Colonel SAMUEL CHECKLEY.

371. **MUDGE, FRANK HERBERT, Boston.** 2557
Eighth from Quartermaster ROBERT KINSMAN.

107. **MUMFORD, JAMES GREGORY, M.D., Boston.** 1011
Seventh from THOMAS MUMFORD.
Fifth from Captain THOMAS MUMFORD.
Ninth from PHILIP SHERMAN.
Eighth from WILLIAM CHESEBOROUGH.
Eighth from Governor JOHN WINTHROP, JR.
Seventh from Major-General WAIT-STILL WINTHROP.
Seventh from Governor JOSEPH DUDLEY.
Sixth from Governor GURDON SALTONSTALL.
Fifth from Colonel GURDON SALTONSTALL.

364. **MURDOCK, HAROLD, Boston.** 2547
Fifth from Captain SAMUEL MURDOCK.
Seventh from Captain GEORGE MACEY.
Seventh from Captain MICHAEL PEIRCE.
Sixth from JONATHAN GENNINGS.

537. **MURDOCK, COMMANDER JOSEPH BALLARD, U.S.N., Philadelphia, Pa.** 2447
Fifth from Captain SAMUEL MURDOCK.
Ninth from RICHARD WARREN.
Eighth from RANDALL HOLDEN.
Seventh from Captain GEORGE MACEY.
Seventh from Captain MICHAEL PIERCE.
Sixth from JONATHAN JENNINGS.
Fifth from Captain JEREMIAH BALLARD.

520. **NASH, LOUIS PHILIP, Holyoke.** 3494
Sixth from JOHN WARE.

263. **NASH, NATHANIEL CUSHING, Cambridge.** 1826
Sixth from JOHN CUSHING, SR.

130. **NEWHALL, JAMES SILVER, Lynn.** 1111
Fifth from JOSEPH NEWELL (NEWHALL).
Eighth from TRISTRAM COFFIN.
Seventh from Lieutenant TRISTRAM COFFIN.

Digitized by Google

Eighth from Governor JOHN ENDICOTT.
Eighth from Reverend SAMUEL SKELTON.
Seventh from Lieutenant NATHANIEL FELTON.
Seventh from Lieutenant Edmund Greenleaf.
Seventh from Lieutenant JOHN PICKERING.
Seventh from Captain JOHN PUTNAM.
Sixth from Lieutenant NATHANIEL PUTNAM.
Fifth from Captain BENJAMIN PUTNAM.
Fourth from Lieutenant STEPHEN PUTNAM.
Sixth from THOMAS BANCROFT.
Sixth from Corporal JOSEPH HERRICK.
Sixth from MOSES LITTLE.
Sixth from JOHN TARBELL.

408. **NICKERSON, PHILIP TILLINGHAST, Boston.** 2748
Eighth from WILLIAM BREWSTER.
Seventh from EDMUND FREEMAN.
Seventh from WILLIAM NICKERSON.
Seventh from Governor THOMAS PRENCE.
Seventh from MARK SNOW.
Fifth from Lieutenant JOSEPH HAYWARD.

399. **NICKERSON, STEPHEN WESTCOTT, Boston.** 2733
Eighth from STEPHEN HOPKINS.
Eighth from STUKELEY WESTCOTT.
Seventh from WILLIAM HARTWELL.
Seventh from WILLIAM NICKERSON.
Seventh from Major JOHN FREEMAN.
Seventh from EDMUND FREEMAN.

202. **NICKERSON, REVEREND THOMAS WHITE, Jr., Pittsfield.** 1626
Fifth from WILLIAM NICKERSON.
Seventh from WILLIAM NICKERSON.
Ninth from RICHARD BORDEN.
Ninth from THOMAS BOURNE.
Ninth from Captain JOHN JOHNSON.
Ninth from WILLIAM HARRIS.
Ninth from Lieutenant SAMUEL NASH.
Ninth from EDWARD SMITH.
Ninth from RICHARD WATERMAN.

Digitized by Google

Eighth from ISRAEL ARNOLD.
Eighth from STEPHEN ARNOLD.
Eighth from Ensign JAMES BARKER.
Eighth from Lieutenant ROBERT BARKER.
Eighth from THOMAS BORDEN.
Eighth from Cornet JOHN BUCK.
Eighth from WILLIAM BREWSTER.
Eighth from WILLIAM CARPENTER.
Eighth from WILLIAM COLLIER.
Eighth from Captain ARTHUR FENNER.
Eighth from Captain MATTHEW FULLER.
Eighth from Lieutenant THOMAS HARRIS.
Eighth from OBADIAH HOLMES.
Eighth from STEPHEN HOPKINS.
Eighth from EDWARD HOW(E).
Eighth from NICHOLAS JACOB.
Eighth from Captain ISAAC JOHNSON.
Eighth from THOMAS OLNEY.
Eighth from PHILIP TABER.
Eighth from RICHARD TEW.
Eighth from ROBERT TUCKER.
Eighth from STAKELEY WESTCOTT.
Eighth from JOHN WHIPPLE.
Eighth from JOSIAH WINSLOW.
Seventh from Captain FRANCIS BARKER.
Seventh from Lieutenant HENRY BOWEN.
Seventh from Major THOMAS FENNER.
Seventh from EDMUND FREEMAN.
Seventh from SAMUEL FULLER.
Seventh from EDWARD GRAY.
Seventh from THOMAS HARRIS, JR.
Seventh from Cornet WILLIAM HARTWELL.
Seventh from Captain JONATHAN HOLMES.
Seventh from GYLES HOPKINS.
Seventh from JOHN MILLER.
Seventh from EPENETUS OLNEY.
Seventh from Governor THOMAS PRENCE.
Seventh from RALPH SMYTH.

Digitized by Google

Seventh from NICHOLAS SNOW.
Seventh from Reverend PARDON TILLINGHAST.
Seventh from Lieutenant BENJAMIN TUCKER.
Sixth from NATHANIEL BILLINGS.
Sixth from Major JOHN FREEMAN.
Sixth from SAMUEL HARTWELL.
Sixth from JOSEPH HAYWARD.
Sixth from STEPHEN HOSMER.
Sixth from JOSIAH MILLER.
Sixth from Captain MARK SNOW.
Sixth from PHILIP TILLINGHAST.
Fifth from Captain JOHN LORING.
Fifth from JOHN MAYO.
Fourth from Lieutenant JOSEPH HAYWARD.

145. **NORCROSS, GREENVILLE HOWLAND, Boston.** 1216
Seventh from Captain JOSIAH CHAPIN.

10. **NOYES, JAMES ATKINS, Cambridge.** 210
Seventh from Lieutenant EDWARD WINSHIP.
Seventh from Lieutenant JOHN WYMAN.
Fifth from Captain JOHN LORING.

552. **NUTTER, CHARLES READ, Boston.** 3588
Seventh from Captain JOHN GERRISH.

401. **OSGOOD, EDWARD LOUIS, Boston.** 2735
Fourth from Colonel ISRAEL PUTNAM.

94. **PALMER, CHARLES DANA, Lowell.** 887
Eighth from JACOB BARNEY.
Eighth from WILLIAM CARPENTER.
Eighth from EDWARD JACKSON.
Seventh from SEBAS JACKSON.
Fifth from Colonel AARON DAVIS.
Fifth from DANIEL BARNEY.
Fourth from Lieutenant EPHRAIM JACKSON.

526. **PALMER, WILLIAM LINCOLN, Cambridge.** 3501
Tenth from RICHARD WARREN.
Ninth from Lieutenant EPHRAIM MORTON.
Eighth from THOMAS CHASE.
Sixth from JOHN TUCK.
Sixth from JONATHAN PRESCOTT.

Digitized by Google

Fifth from Captain JONATHAN PRESCOTT.
Fifth from JONATHAN TUCK.
Fifth from Sergeant JOHN BURRILL.

298. **PARKER, CHARLES LINCOLN, Malden.** 2070
Seventh from Lieutenant HANANIAH PARKER.
Fifth from JOHN PARKER.
Fourth from PETER PARKER.
Eighth from EDMUND RICE.
Fifth from Captain HENRY EAMES.
Fifth from Corporal NOAH EATON.

282. **PARKER, CHARLES WALLINGFORD, Boston.** 1911
Sixth from Lieutenant HANANIAH PARKER.
Fourth from JOHN PARKER.
Seventh from NICHOLAS BROWN.
Seventh from Captain JOHN TUTTLE.
Fifth from Captain JOHN VINTON.
Fourth from Corporal NOAH EATON.

231. **PARKER, CHARLES WENTWORTH, Boston.** 1715
Sixth from Captain JAMES PARKER.
Fifth from Sergeant JAMES PARKER.
Sixth from Major JEREMIAH SWAIN.
Fifth from Sergeant ABRAHAM BEAMAN.
Fourth from Corporal NOAH BEAMAN.

225. **PARKER, CHARLES WENTWORTH, Jr., Brookline.** 1709
Seventh from Captain JAMES PARKER.
Sixth from Sergeant JAMES PARKER.
Seventh from Major JEREMIAH SWAIN.
Sixth from Sergeant ABRAHAM BEAMAN.
Fifth from Corporal NOAH BEAMAN.

314. **PARKER, EDWARD LUDLOW, Concord.** 2125
Sixth from Lieutenant HANANIAH PARKER.
Ninth from WILLIAM COLLIER.
Ninth from FRANCIS COOK(E).
Eighth from JACOB COOK(E).
Ninth from STEPHEN HOPKINS.
Ninth from JOHN JENNEY.
Ninth from NATHANIEL MORTON.
Ninth from GEORGE SOULE.

Digitized by Google

Ninth from RICHARD WARREN.
Seventh from JOSEPH WARREN.
Eighth from FRANCIS BILLINGTON.
Eighth from EDWARD DOTEY.
Eighth from EDWARD GRAY.
Eighth from THOMAS POPE.
Seventh from NICHOLAS BROWN.
Seventh from ROBERT FINNEY.
Seventh from Captain JOSEPH SYLVESTER.
Sixth from Major JEREMIAH SWAIN.

287. **PARKER, FREDERIC WESLEY, Somerville.** 2017
Ninth from EDMUND FREEMAN.
Ninth from THOMAS GARDNER.
Ninth from STEPHEN HOPKINS.
Eighth from EDWARD BANGS.
Eighth from FRANCIS COOK(E).
Eighth from Lieutenant JOHN ELLIS.
Eighth from NICHOLAS JACOB.
Eighth from Lieutenant WILLIAM MERRICK.
Eighth from JOHN MORTON.
Eighth from GEORGE SOULE.
Seventh from HUGH COLE.
Seventh from JOHN CUSHING, SR.
Sixth from JOHN CUSHING, JR.
Seventh from EDWARD GRAY.
Seventh from Lieutenant JOHN THOMPSON.

324. **PARKER, HERMAN, Boston.** 2218
Seventh from Lieutenant HANANIAH PARKER.
Fifth from JOHN PARKER.
Eighth from NICHOLAS BROWN.
Eighth from Captain JOHN TUTTLE.
Sixth from Captain JOHN VINTON.
Fifth from Corporal NOAH EATON.

311. **PARKER, JOHN NELSON, Billerica.** 2122
Seventh from ABRAHAM PARKER.
Seventh from JOHN BIGELOW.
Seventh from Captain JONATHAN DANFORTH.

Digitized by Google

Sixth from SAMUEL HUNT, JR.
Sixth from Ensign JAMES KIDDER.

341. **PARKER, MOSES GREELEY, Lowell.** 2383
Fifth from Sergeant JOHN PARKER.
Seventh from Corporal THOMAS BARNARD.
Seventh from ROBERT CLEMENT.
Seventh from Corporal EDWARD COBURN (COLBURN).
Seventh from TRISTRAM COFFIN.
Seventh from Lieutenant EDMUND GREENLEAF.
Sixth from Captain STEPHEN GREENLEAF, SR.
Fifth from TRISTRAM GREENLEAF.
Seventh from Doctor THOMAS PARISH.
Sixth from ROBERT PARISH.
Seventh from JOHN PIERCE.
Seventh from EZEKIEL RICHARDSON.
Sixth from Captain JOSIAH RICHARDSON.
Fifth from Lieutenant JOSIAH RICHARDSON.
Sixth from RICHARD CUTTER.
Sixth from Ensign JOSEPH FARWELL.
Sixth from THOMAS FLINT.
Sixth from STEPHEN HASKET.
Sixth from Captain JOSIAH JONES.
Sixth from Lieutenant NATHANIEL PUTNAM.
Sixth from Sergeant SAMUEL WILSON.
Sixth from Sergeant JOHN WILSON.
Fourth from Captain DANIEL BREWER.
Fourth from JOHN DERBY.
Fourth from BENJAMIN GREELY.

115. **PARSONS, CHARLES SUMNER, Boston.** 1069
Ninth from CHARLES GOTT.
Eighth from Lieutenant CHARLES GOTT.
Eighth from Captain JOHN LITTLEFIELD.

511. **PATCH, ANDREW WARREN, Malden.** 3420
Fourth from SAMUEL MEAD.

451. **PEAR, ALBERT MARSTON, Cambridge.** 3190
Seventh from JAMES BARRETT.

412. **PEAR, CHARLES MERIAM, Cambridge.** 2779
Seventh from JAMES BARRETT.

Digitized by Google

426. **PEASE, EDWARD ALLEN, Boston.** 2991
Seventh from JOHN ALLEN.

224. **PENHALLOW, CHARLES SHERBURNE, Boston.** 1708
Fifth from SAMUEL PENHALLOW.
Fourth from Captain JOHN PENHALLOW.
Seventh from Major CHARLES FROST.
Seventh from Lieutenant-Colonel WILLIAM PEPPERRELL.
Sixth from President JOHN CUTT.
Fifth from Lieutenant-Governor JOHN WENTWORTH.

391. **PERKINS, WILLIAM HENRY, Gloucester.** 2667
Eighth from Sergeant JOHN PERKINS.

446. **PHELPS, GEORGE NELSON, Brookline.** 3185
Sixth from Captain TIMOTHY PHELPS.

346. **PHELPS, JOHN SAMUEL, Boston.** 2388
Sixth from Lieutenant JAMES RICHARDSON.

342. **PIERCE, DEAN, Brookline.** 2384
Eighth from Major SIMON WILLARD.

119. **PIERCE, GEORGE FRANCIS, Dorchester.** 1073
Third from Captain SAMUEL PIERCE.
Seventh from Major-General HUMPHREY ATHERTON.
Sixth from CONSIDER ATHERTON.
Seventh from Captain ROGER CLAP(P).
Sixth from Major SAMUEL CLAP(P).
Sixth from Captain CHARLES WENTWORTH.
Fifth from Major JOHN SHEPARD.

197. **PIERCE, JACOB WILLARD, Boston.** 1621
Ninth from Governor THOMAS DUDLEY.
Eighth from Major-General DANIEL GOOKIN.
Eighth from Major SIMON WILLARD.
Seventh from Captain JOHANNES WENDEL.
Sixth from Major CHARLES FROST.
Sixth from JOHN PLAISTED.
Sixth from EDMUND QUINCY.
Sixth from Colonel John WHEELWRIGHT.

431. **PILLSBURY, ALBERT SMITH, West Somerville.** 2996
Seventh from JOHN ALDEN.

Digitized by Google

128. **POND, VIRGIL CLARENCE, Boston.** 1109
Ninth from Governor WILLIAM BRADFORD.
Eighth from Major WILLIAM BRADFORD.

475. **POPE, PERCIVAL WENTWORTH, Boston.** 3264
Sixth from Lieutenant-Governor JOHN WENTWORTH.

508. **PORTER, ALEXANDER SYLVANUS, Jr., Boston.** 1568
Seventh from JOHN CUSHING.

430. **PRATT, ABNER KINGMAN, Newton.** 2995
Sixth from HENRY KINGMAN.

369. **PRATT, HERMAN WASHINGTON, Chelsea.** 2552
Fourth from Captain THOMAS PRATT.

122. **PUTNAM, GEORGE FRANKLIN, Boston.** 1076
Third from Lieutenant STEPHEN PUTNAM.

79. **PUTNAM, GEORGE JACOB, Boston.** 836
Sixth from Lieutenant NATHANIEL PUTNAM.
Sixth from Captain JOHN PUTNAM.
Fifth from Captain BENJAMIN PUTNAM.
Fourth from Lieutenant STEPHEN PUTNAM.
Ninth from EDWARD CONVERSE.
Eighth from Cornet HENRY BARTHOLOMEW.
Eighth from Reverend SAMUEL SKELTON.
Seventh from Lieutenant JOHN PICKERING.
Sixth from WILLIAM BOWDITCH.
Sixth from Corporal JOSEPH HERRICK.
Fifth from Captain EBENEZER JONES.
Fourth from ARCHELUS HOWARD.
Eighth from Governor JOHN ENDICOTT.
Seventh from Ensign ZERUBBABEL ENDICOTT.
Eighth from Lieutenant NATHANIEL FELTON.
Eighth from THOMAS GARDNER.
Seventh from Lieutenant THOMAS GARDNER.
Eighth from Lieutenant FRANCIS PEABODY.
Eighth from Sergeant JOHN PORTER.

254. **QUINCY, JOSIAH, Boston.** 1801
Sixth from EDMUND QUINCY.

452 **READ, CHARLES FRENCH, Brookline.** 3191
Ninth from ESDRAS READE.

Digitized by Google

566. **READ, ROBERT LELAND, Malden.** 3700
Eighth from ESDRAS READE.

24. **READE, PHILIP, Colonel, U.S.A.** 522
Seventh from Ensign WILLIAM READE.
Sixth from WILLIAM READE.
Eighth from FRANCIS COOK(E).
Eighth from Sergeant THOMAS HALE.
Sixth from Captain THOMAS HALE.
Fifth from Lieutenant EZEKIEL HALE.
Eighth from ONESIPHORUS MARSH.
Eighth from Doctor THOMAS PARISH.
Seventh from ROBERT PARISH.
Eighth from Sergeant JOHN PERKINS.
Eighth from Major SIMON WILLARD.
Seventh from Sergeant RICHARD HILDRETH.
Sixth from Lieutenant JAMES HILDRETH.
Fifth from Sergeant EPHRAIM HILDRETH.
Seventh from SAMUEL HUNT, SR.
Sixth from SAMUEL HUNT, JR.
Seventh from Lieutenant NATHANIEL PUTNAM.
Seventh from Captain JOSIAH RICHARDSON.
Sixth from Lieutenant JOSIAH RICHARDSON.
Seventh from JOHN SMITH.
Seventh from Lieutenant JOHN THOMPSON.
Sixth from JOHN BATES.
Sixth from Corporal EDWARD COBURN (COLBURN).
Sixth from Ensign JOSEPH FARWELL.
Sixth from JOHN GALE.
Sixth from Lieutenant JACOB NASH.
Sixth from JOHN RUGG.
Sixth from Lieutenant JOHN SPA(U)LDING.
Fourth from OLIVER SPA(U)LDING.
Sixth from Sergeant SAMUEL WILSON.
Sixth from Ensign JOSEPH WINN.
Fifth from GEORGE WALKUP.

370. **REED, REVEREND JAMES, Boston.** 2556
Seventh from JOHN ALDEN.
Seventh from Captain MYLES STANDISH.

Digitized by Google

410. **REED, JAMES HERBERT, Chelsea.** 2777
Eighth from Captain MYLES STANDISH.
Eighth from JOHN ALDEN.

45. **REMICK, JOHN ANTHONY, Boston.** 543
Third from Quartermaster JOSEPH REMICK.
Seventh from NICHOLAS NOYES.
Sixth from Captain CUTTING NOYES.
Fifth from Lieutenant CUTTING NOYES.
Third from JOSEPH NOYES.
Seventh from HENRY SEWALL.
Seventh from WILLIAM TITCOMB.
Sixth from BENAIAH TITCOMB.
Fifth from ISAAC KNAPP.
Fourth from SAMUEL KNAPP.

43. **REMICK, TIMOTHY, Boston.** 541
Third from Quartermaster JOSEPH REMICK.
Seventh from NICHOLAS NOYES.
Sixth from Captain CUTTING NOYES.
Fifth from Lieutenant CUTTING NOYES.
Third from JOSEPH NOYES.
Seventh from HENRY SEWALL.
Seventh from WILLIAM TITCOMB.
Sixth from BENAIAH TITCOMB.
Fifth from ISAAC KNAPP.
Fourth from SAMUEL KNAPP.

449. **RICE, ARTHUR NOBLE, Boston.** 3188
Sixth from Colonel ARTHUR NOBLE.

343. **RICE, GEORGE STAPLES, (Newton), New York.** 2385
Seventh from EDMUND RICE.

313. **RICE, LEWIS FREDERICK, Brookline.** 2124
Seventh from EDMUND RICE.
Sixth from JOSEPH RICE.
Sixth from SAMUEL RICE.
Eighth from Captain THOMAS PRENTICE.
Seventh from Captain JOHN JACOB.
Seventh from Major SIMON WILLARD.

28. **RICH, JAMES ROGERS, Boston.** 526
Seventh from Major-General DANIEL DENISON.

Digitized by Google

Eighth from Governor THOMAS DUDLEY.
Seventh from SAMUEL APPLETON.
Seventh from Captain SAMUEL RUGGLES.
Seventh from Reverend JOHN WOODBRIDGE.
Sixth from SAMUEL RUGGLES.
Sixth from JOHN APPLETON.

31. **RICH, THOMAS PHILIPS, Paris, France.** 529
Seventh from Major-General DANIEL DENISON.

527. **RICHARDS, ELIJAH LORING, Brookline.** 3502
Sixth from NATHANIEL RICHARDS.

355. **RICHARDSON, FRANCIS ALLEN, Cambridge.** 2538
Seventh from NATHANIEL RICHARDSON.

303. **RICHARDSON, GEORGE ELIOT, Wellesley.** 2075
Sixth from NATHANIEL RICHARDSON.
Eighth from ISAAC ALLERTON.
Eighth from WILLIAM COLLIER.
Eighth from JOHN TILLEY.
Seventh from JOHN ALDEN.
Sixth from DAVID ALDEN.
Seventh from HENRY ANDREWS.
Seventh from Captain JOHN CARTER.
Sixth from Lieutenant JOHN CARTER.
Seventh from JOHN HOWLAND.
Seventh from SAMUEL MANNING.
Seventh from Lieutenant SAMUEL NASH.
Seventh from WILLIAM PABODIE.
Seventh from GEORGE SOULE.
Seventh from Lieutenant CONSTANT SOUTHWORTH.
Seventh from CHRISTOPHER WADSWORTH.
Sixth from JOHN WADSWORTH.
Seventh from Lieutenant JOHN WYMAN.

528. **RICKER, EVERETT WILDER, Boston.** 3503
Fifth from EPHRAIM RICKER.

308. **ROBESON, ANDREW, Brookline.** 2119
Sixth from ANDREW ROBESON.
Fifth from JONATHAN ROBESON.
Ninth from THOMAS GARDNER.
Eighth from WILLIAM ALMY.

Digitized by Google

Eighth from THOMAS BROWNELL.
Eighth from RICHARD CARDER.
Eighth from Captain JEREMIAH CLARKE.
Eighth from TRISTRAM COFFIN.
Eighth from Ensign THOMAS CORNELL.
Eighth from WILLIAM FREEBORN.
Eighth from RICHARD GARDNER.
Eighth from SAMUEL GORTON.
Eighth from JOHN GREENE.
Eighth from THOMAS MACY.
Eighth from RICHARD SCOTT.
Eighth from EDWARD STARBUCK.
Eighth from RICHARD WATERMAN.
Seventh from THOMAS ANGELL.
Seventh from THOMAS ARNOLD.
Seventh from RICHARD BORDEN.
Seventh from Governor WALTER CLARKE.
Seventh from Lieutenant JOHN COFFIN.
Seventh from ARTHUR FENNER.
Seventh from JOHN FIELD.
Seventh from GIDEON FREEBORN.
Seventh from WILLIAM GAYER.
Seventh from Captain BENJAMIN GORTON.
Seventh from Deputy-Governor JOHN GREENE.
Seventh from THOMAS GREENE.
Seventh from Lieutenant THOMAS HARRIS.
Seventh from Sergeant EDWARD SMITH.
Seventh from Captain ELBERT ELBERTSON STOOTHOFF.
Seventh from RICHARD TEW.
Seventh from Captain JOHN WHIPPLE.
Sixth from JOHN ANGELL.
Sixth from RICHARD ARNOLD.
Sixth from JONATHAN BARNEY.
Sixth from GIDEON CRAWFORD.
Sixth from THOMAS HARRIS (2d).
Sixth from Ensign JOHN SMITH.
Sixth from Colonel JOSEPH WHIPPLE.
Sixth from Colonel THOMAS WILLETT.

Digitized by Google

Fifth from BENJAMIN ALLEN.
Fifth from THOMAS ARNOLD (2d).
Fifth from Major WILLIAM CRAWFORD.
Fifth from EDWARD FARMAR.
Fifth from Governor WILLIAM GREENE.
Fourth from JONATHAN ARNOLD.
Fourth from THOMAS LIVEZEY.
Third from WELCOME ARNOLD.

248. **ROBINSON, FRANCIS WALTER, Boston.** 1765
Tenth from WILLIAM PARKE.
Ninth from Major-General HUMPHREY ATHERTON.
Ninth from JAMES BATES.
Eighth from Major THOMAS BROWN.
Eighth from Captain HOPESTILL FOSTER.
Seventh from DANIEL STONE.
Sixth from Captain MOSES MAYNARD.

350. **ROGERS, EDWARD LITTLE, Boston.** 2409
Eighth from JOHN ALDEN.
Seventh from WILLIAM PABODIE.
Sixth from Lieutenant WILLIAM FOBES.

402. **ROWE, ARTHUR EVERETT, Gloucester.** 2736
Eighth from Lieutenant GEORGE INGERSOLL.
Seventh from SAMUEL INGERSOLL.
Seventh from GEORGE GIDDINGS.
Sixth from Lieutenant GEORGE GIDDINGS.
Seventh from EDWARD HARRADEN.
Seventh from Sergeant JAMES LANE.
Sixth from JAMES SAYWARD.

571. **RUMRILL, FRANK, Boston.** 3711
Seventh from Governor THOMAS DUDLEY.
Ninth from EMANUEL DOWNING.
Eighth from FRANCIS WAINWRIGHT.
Eighth from ISAAC ADDINGTON.
Eighth from Captain RICHARD DAVENPORT.
Eighth from JOHN RUGGLES.
Eighth from THOMAS FORD.
Seventh from JOHN POLLEY.
Seventh from WILLIAM LYON.

Digitized by Google

Seventh from Captain ROGER CLAP.
Seventh from ROBERT WILLIAMS.
Sixth from Captain STEPHEN WILLIAMS.
Sixth from Lieutenant JOHN DAVIS.
Sixth from SAMUEL CLAP.
Sixth from JOHN WHITING.
Fourth from Colonel JOSEPH WILLIAMS.

509. **RUSSELL, HARRY BROWNING, Brockton.** 3454
Seventh from ROBERT COX.

567. **RUST, EDGAR CARTER, Boston.** 3695
Seventh from Quartermaster NATHANIEL RUST.

85. **RUST, NATHANIEL JOHNSON, Boston.** 842
Sixth from Quartermaster NATHANIEL RUST.
Seventh from RICHARD CUTTS.
Sixth from Quartermaster ROBERT KINSMAN.
Sixth from Major WILLIAM VAUGHAN.
Sixth from Major RICHARD WALDERNE (WALDRON).
Fifth from Colonel RICHARD WALDRON.

125. **SAMPSON, WALTER SCOTT, Boston.** 1079
Seventh from Governor WILLIAM BRADFORD.
Sixth from Major WILLIAM BRADFORD.

570. **SANDS, EDWARD PARKER, Los Angeles, Cal.** 3710
Seventh from Deputy-Governor SAMUEL SYMONDS.

392. **SAUNDERS, CHARLES GURLEY, Lawrence.** 2668
Seventh from Captain SAMUEL BROCKLEBANK.

186. **SEAMANS, FRANK MANNING, Brookline.** 1451
Seventh from SAMUEL HOW(E).
Fifth from Lieutenant JOHN BUTLER.

244. **SEARS, HENRY DARRAH, Lynn.** 1761
Seventh from Captain PAUL SEARS.
Sixth from Captain SAMUEL SEARS.
Ninth from EDMUND FREEMAN.
Eighth from Major JOHN FREEMAN.
Ninth from Governor THOMAS PRINCE.
Ninth from Lieutenant CONSTANT SOUTHWORTH.
Eighth from ANDREW MANSFIELD.
Eighth from Captain JONATHAN SPARROW.

Digitized by Google

193. **SHATTUCK, EDWARD HORACE, Lowell.** 1555
Seventh from Sergeant JOHN SHATTUCK.

318. **SHAW, HENRY SOUTHWORTH, Boston.** 2212
Eighth from ISAAC ALLERTON.
Eighth from WILLIAM COLLIER.
Eighth from EDMUND FREEMAN.
Eighth from STEPHEN HOPKINS.
Eighth from JOHN WINSLOW.
Seventh from Lieutenant CONSTANT SOUTHWORTH.

422. **SHELDON, NED LEWIS, Norwood.** 2891
Eighth from General JAMES CUDWORTH.

375. **SHORT, REVEREND CHARLES LANCASTER, Worcester.** 2601
Sixth from Captain TIMOTHY DWIGHT.

368. **SHURTLEFF, HOWARD LIVINGSTONE, Boston.** 2551
Seventh from Cornet JOSEPH PARSONS.

480. **SIMMONS, WALTER EVERETT, Quincy.** 3279
Sixth from JOHN CUSHING.

199. **SIMONS, WILLIAM C., Springfield.** 1623
Fifth from Captain JOHN BISSELL.

455. **SLEEPER, HENRY DAVIS, Boston.** 3194
Fifth from Captain JOHN LORING.

456. **SLEEPER, STEPHEN WESTCOTT, Boston.** 3195
Fifth from Captain JOHN LORING.

203. **SMITH, GEORGE HENRY, Boston.** 1627
Third from FRANCIS SMITH.
Fifth from THOMAS BLASHFIELD.

212. **SMITH, HARVEY CUSHING, Gloucester.** 1696
Sixth from Reverend JOHN HALE.

579. **SOLIS, ANDREW JACKSON, Newton.**
Ninth from JOHN BRIDGE.
Eighth from Captain FRANCIS NORTON.
Fifth from Reverend NICHOLAS BOWES.
Sixth from Captain DANIEL CHAMPNEY.

329. **SOULE, HORACE HOMER, Jr., Newton.** 2223
Eighth from Captain ROGER CLAP(P), SR.
Eighth from NICHOLAS JACOB.
Seventh from JOHN ALDEN.

Digitized by Google

Sixth from Captain JONATHAN ALDEN.
Fifth from Colonel JOHN ALDEN.
Seventh from JOHN CUSHING, SR.
Sixth from JOHN CUSHING, JR.
Fifth from JOHN CUSHING, 3d.
Seventh from Captain JOHN THAXTER.
Sixth from Lieutenant NATHANIEL HOLMES.
Sixth from Captain JOHN TUTTLE.
Fourth from Captain THOMAS WALLINGFORD.

33. **SOWDON, ARTHUR JOHN CLARK, Boston.** 531
Seventh from Captain JOHN CAPEN.
Third from Lieutenant HOPESTILL CAPEN.
Seventh from Captain ROGER CLAP(P), SR.
Sixth from HOPESTILL CLAP(P).
Seventh from Sergeant RICHARD COLLICOTT.
Sixth from Lieutenant RICHARD HALL.
Fifth from NATHANIEL HODGDON.
Fourth from Colonel ARTHUR NOBLE.

68. **SPRAGUE, FRANK WILLIAM, Boston.** 825
Eighth from Captain ANTHONY EAMES.
Eighth from JOHN HOWLAND.
Seventh from Ensign JOHN HOWLAND.
Eighth from RICHARD WARREN.
Seventh from HENRY COBB.
Seventh from Captain JOHN GORHAM.
Sixth from Lieutenant-Colonel JOHN GORHAM.
Seventh from Governor THOMAS HINCKLEY.
Seventh from Captain JOSHUA HOBART.
Seventh from Lieutenant JAMES LEWIS.
Seventh from BARNABAS LOTHROP.
Sixth from Sergeant SAMUEL STODDER.

351. **SPRAGUE, PHINEAS WARREN, Malden.** 2442
Eighth from Lieutenant RALPH SPRAGUE.
Seventh from Captain JOHN SPRAGUE.
Sixth from Ensign PHINEAS SPRAGUE.
Ninth from Captain JOSEPH HILLS.
Ninth from JOHN UPHAM.
Eighth from SIMON CROSBY.

Digitized by Google

Fifth from Lieutenant SIMON CROSBY.
Eighth from Captain JOHN FLOYD.
Seventh from Lieutenant JOHN FLOYD.
Eighth from EDWARD GOFFE.
Eighth from THOMAS LYNDE.
Seventh from Ensign THOMAS LYNDE.
Eighth from GREGORY STONE.
Sixth from Corporal JOHN STONE.
Eighth from Captain JOHN WAITE.
Seventh from Captain SAMUEL WAITE.
Seventh from Corporal JOHN GREEN.
Seventh from Ensign JAMES KIDDER.
Seventh from Lieutenant HANANIAH PARKER.
Fifth from Lieutenant JOSIAH PARKER.
Seventh from WILLIAM POLLARD.
Fourth from Corporal JOHN POLLARD.
Seventh from Lieutenant EDWARD WINSHIP.
Fourth from SAMUEL WINSHIP.
Sixth from ISAAC HILL.
Fifth from Lieutenant JOHN MUNROE.

55. **STANDISH, MYLES, Boston.** 309
Seventh from Captain MYLES STANDISH.

208. **STEARNS, ALBERT HENRY, Dorchester.** 1692
Fifth from Lieutenant JOHN STEARNS.
Seventh from Captain EDWARD JOHNSON, SR.
Sixth from Ensign SAMUEL WALKER.
Fifth from Captain MOSES MAYNARD.

STEARNS, FRANK WATERMAN.
Eighth from SAMUEL SMITH.

259. **STEARNS, FREDERICK MAYNARD, Boston.** 1816
Fifth from Lieutenant JOHN STEARNS.

273. **STETSON, HENRY CROSBY, Cambridge.** 1847
Seventh from Cornet ROBERT STETSON.

500. **STEVENS, HARRY APPLETON, Wollaston.** 3344
Seventh from Major SAMUEL APPLETON.

428. **STEVENS, SOLON WHITHED, Lowell.** 2993
Sixth from Major SIMON WILLARD.

Digitized by Google

475. **STEVENS, WILLIAM STUDLEY BARTLETT, Boston.** 3267
Eighth from Captain HUGH MASON.

471. **STIMSON, FREDERIC JESUP, Dedham.** 3254
Fourth from Lieutenant-Colonel JOHN JONES.

496. **STOCKTON, JOHN WISHART, Boston.** 3327
Sixth from Lieutenant RICHARD STOCKTON.

290. **STONE, CHARLES AUGUSTUS, Newton.** 2020
Ninth from JOHN ALDEN.

284. **STONE, CHARLES WELLINGTON, Boston.** 1913
Eighth from GREGORY STONE.
Seventh from Captain SAMUEL STONE.
Sixth from SAMUEL STONE.
Sixth from SIMON STONE, 2d.
Fifth from SIMON STONE, 3d.
Eighth from JOHN BLANFORD.
Eighth from ROBERT LONG.
Eighth from Sergeant-Major ISRAEL STOUGHTON.
Eighth from Sergeant JOHN TIDD.
Eighth from Captain WILLIAM TYNG.
Eighth from Ensign HEZEKIAH USHER.
Seventh from JOHN ADAMS.
Seventh from RICHARD CUTTER.
Seventh from THOMAS EAMES.
Seventh from JOHN LOKER.
Seventh from Captain JAMES PARKER.
Sixth from JAMES PARKER.
Seventh from JOHN PRESCOTT.
Sixth from Captain JONAS PRESCOTT.
Seventh from THOMAS SAWYER, SR.
Sixth from THOMAS SAWYER, JR.
Fifth from Captain EPHRAIM SAWYER.
Seventh from Corporal THOMAS STRAIGHT.
Seventh from Corporal ROGER WELLINGTON.
Sixth from JOSEPH WELLINGTON.
Seventh from JOHN WHIPPLE.
Sixth from MATTHIAS FARNSWORTH.
Sixth from THOMAS FILLEBROWN.
Sixth from Ensign JOHN MOORE.

Digitized by Google

Fifth from JONATHAN MOORE.
Sixth from Captain JOHN NELSON.
Sixth from NATHANIEL RICHARDSON.
Third from Captain JOHN RICHARDSON.
Sixth from Ensign JOSEPH SIMONDS.
Sixth from Colonel WILLIAM SMITH.
Fifth from Colonel HENRY SMITH.
Sixth from FRANCIS WYMAN.
Fifth from HENRY LLOYD.
Fifth from JOHN WATTS.
Fifth from Ensign DAVID WHITNEY.

247. STONE, WILLIAM EBEN, Cambridge. 1764

Sixth from GREGORY STONE.
Fifth from JOHN STONE.
Seventh from Lieutenant HENRY ADAMS.
Sixth from Ensign HENRY ADAMS.
Seventh from Lieutenant ANDREW ALGER.
Seventh from Major-General HUMPHREY ATHERTON.
Seventh from Captain GEORGE BARBER.
Fifth from JOHN BARBER.
Fourth from GEORGE BARBER.
Seventh from JOHN COOLIDGE.
Sixth from Ensign JOHN COOLIDGE.
Seventh from EDWARD HOW(E).
Seventh from ANTHONY FISHER.
Seventh from Captain WILLIAM FRENCH.
Seventh from Captain JOSEPH HILLS.
Seventh from JOHN RICHARDSON.
Sixth from THOMAS BIRD.
Fifth from BENJAMIN BIRD.
Sixth from BENJAMIN CLARK.
Fifth from Captain EDWARD CLARK.
Sixth from John ELLIS.
Sixth from JOHN PROVENDER.
Sixth from JOSIAH ROCKWOOD.
Sixth from BENJAMIN WHITNEY.
Sixth from Captain JOHN WAITE.
Fifth from Captain SAMUEL BULLARD.

Digitized by Google

Fifth from JOHN HOLBROOK.
Fifth from JOSEPH TWICHELL.
Fourth from THOMAS JONES.
Fourth from JONATHAN RUSSELL.

373. **STORER, JOHN HUMPHREYS, Waltham.** 2599
Sixth from Lieutenant JOSEPH STORER.
Fifth from Colonel JOHN STORER.
Ninth from THOMAS BERBEECH.
Ninth from Governor THOMAS DUDLEY.
Ninth from WILLIAM FRENCH.
Ninth from Captain AMBROSE GIBBONS.
Ninth from THOMAS PARISH.
Ninth from EZEKIEL RICHARDSON.
Eighth from ROBERT PARISH.
Eighth from Captain JOSIAH RICHARDSON, SR.
Eighth from NICHOLAS NOYES.
Seventh from Lieutenant JOSIAH RICHARDSON.
Sixth from Captain JOSIAH RICHARDSON, JR.
Fifth from Lieutenant JONATHAN RICHARDSON.
Ninth from GREGORY STONE.
Eighth from JOHN STONE.
Seventh from JOHN SPOFFORD.
Seventh from DANIEL STONE.
Fifth from MICAH STONE.
Eighth from JOHN BARRETT.
Eighth from Captain WILLIAM BROWN.
Seventh from Major THOMAS BROWN.
Sixth from Colonel JONAS CLARK.
Eighth from TRISTRAM COFFIN.
Eighth from ROGER CONANT.
Seventh from Lieutenant TRISTRAM COFFIN.
Seventh from LOT CONANT.
Sixth from NATHANIEL COFFIN.
Fifth from Lieutenant-Colonel JOSEPH COFFIN.
Eighth from Lieutenant ANDREW ELIOT.
Eighth from Captain HOPESTILL FOSTER.
Eighth from JOHN FRENCH.
Eighth from Lieutenant EDMUND GREENLEAF.

Digitized by Google

Eighth from Lieutenant RALPH HALL.
Seventh from Captain KINSLEY HALL.
Sixth from Captain JOHN HILL.
Ninth from EDWARD HOW.
Eighth from HENRY SHERBURNE.
Eighth from EDWARD STARBUCK.
Seventh from Captain SAMUEL BROCKLEBANK.

338. **STORRS, HENRY RANDOLPH, Brookline.** 2380
Fifth from Major HENRY CHAMPION.

158. **STORRS, LEONARD KIP, D.D., Brookline.** 1230
Fourth from Major HENRY CHAMPION.

435. **STRATTON, CHARLES EDWARD, Boston, and** 3000
STRATTON, SOLOMON PIPER, Boston.
Sixth from JOSIAH HOBBS.

418. **STRONG, THOMAS MORRIS, M.D., Boston.** 2887
Seventh from THOMAS STRONG.

376. **SUTTON, EBEN, Boston.** 2602
Fourth from RICHARD SUTTON.

398. **SWAIN, JULIUS CURTIS, Boston.** 2674
Seventh from Major JEREMIAH SWAIN.
Eighth from Reverend ROBERT JORDAN.

353. **SWAIN, JULIUS MARSHALL, Boston.** 2444
Sixth from Major JEREMIAH SWAIN.

494. **SWAN, REUBEN SAMUEL, Brookline.** 3325
Fifth from GERSHOM SWAN.
Seventh from GERSHOM CUTTER.
Seventh from Captain EDWARD JOHNSON.
Sixth from JOHN HARRINGTON.
Sixth from JOSEPH RICHARDSON.

59. **SWAN, ROBERT THAXTER, Dorchester.** 816
Seventh from Captain JOHN THAXTER.
Sixth from Colonel SAMUEL THAXTER.
Fourth from Major SAMUEL THAXTER.
Sixth from Captain JOHN JACOB.
Fourth from Lieutenant FRANCIS BARKER.
Third from Ensign BENJAMIN CUSHING.

535. **SWEETSER, ARTHUR LESLIE, Boston.** 3521
Fourth from Major SAMUEL HALL.

Digitized by Google

196. **SWIFT, HENRY WALTON, Boston.** 1620
Seventh from WILLIAM SWIFT, 2d.
Ninth from FRANCIS COOK(E).
Eighth from JOHN COOK(E).
Ninth from RICHARD WARREN.
Eighth from JOHN ALDEN.
Eighth from TRISTRAM COFFIN.
Eighth from EDMUND FREEMAN.

322. **TAPLEY, HENRY FULLER, Lynn.** 2216
Seventh from Ensign JOHN FULLER.
Seventh from Lieutenant NATHANIEL PUTNAM.

573. **TAYLOR, CHARLES HENRY, Jr., Boston.** 3716
Seventh from SHADRACH HAPGOOD.

395. **THAYER, CHARLES IRVING, Boston.** 2671
Fourth from Lieutenant JONATHAN THAYER.

127. **THAYER, NATHANIEL, Boston.** 1108
Eighth from EDWARD ROSSITER.
Eighth from Sir RICHARD SALTONSTALL.
Seventh from Sergeant-Major RICHARD SALTONSTALL.
Sixth from Colonel NATHANIEL SALTONSTALL.
Seventh from NICHOLAS BAYARD.
Seventh from ROBERT LIVINGSTON.
Seventh from Captain PHILIP SCHUYLER.
Third from Colonel PHILIP SCHUYLER.
Seventh from Major ABRAHAM STAATS.
Seventh from Colonel OLOF STEPHEN VAN CORTLANDT.
Sixth from Colonel STEPHEN VAN CORTLANDT.
Seventh from Colonel JEREMIAH VAN RENSSELAER.
Sixth from KILIAN VAN RENSSELAER.
Fifth from Colonel JOSHUA WINGATE.

576. **THOMAS, FRANK RAY, Boston.** 3741
Eighth from Governor WILLIAM BRADFORD.
Fifth from Colonel JOHN ALDEN.
Sixth from Captain JONATHAN ALDEN.
Seventh from JOHN ALDEN.
Seventh from EDWARD DOTEY.
Seventh from RICHARD WARREN.

Digitized by Google

423. **THOMAS, HOUSTON ADDISON, Hamilton.** 2892
Fifth from Lieutenant NATHANIEL ABBOTT.

6. **THOMPSON, ABIJAH, Winchester.** 211
Third from ABIJAH THOMPSON.
Eighth from EDWARD CONVERSE.
Seventh from Lieutenant JAMES CONVERSE.
Sixth from Major JAMES CONVERSE.
Fifth from SAMUEL CONVERSE.
Eighth from ROBERT LONG.
Eighth from Sergeant JOHN TIDD.
Eighth from Captain RICHARD WALKER.
Seventh from Captain SAMUEL WALKER.
Sixth from Ensign SAMUEL WALKER.
Fifth from Sergeant JOHN WALKER.
Fourth from EDWARD WALKER.
Seventh from Lieutenant THOMAS BURNHAM.
Seventh from Captain JOHN CARTER.
Sixth from Lieutenant JOHN CARTER.
Seventh from Captain EDWARD JOHNSON, SR.
Sixth from Major WILLIAM JOHNSON.
Seventh from JOB LANE.
Seventh from WILLIAM WARD.
Sixth from ABRAHAM HOW.
Fifth from DANIEL HOW.
Fourth from DAVID HOW.
Sixth from Captain HENRY KERLEY.
Sixth from ISRAEL MEAD.
Sixth from SAMUEL PIERCE.
Sixth from Sergeant THOMAS PIERCE.
Fifth from Sergeant BENJAMIN PIERCE.
Fifth from Sergeant SAMUEL PIERCE.
Sixth from Lieutenant JOHN RICHARDSON.
Sixth from Sergeant FRANCIS WHITMORE.
Sixth from FRANCIS WYMAN.

187. **THOMPSON, EBEN FRANCIS, Worcester.** 1452
Eighth from Governor ROGER CONANT.
Sixth from LOT CONANT.
Seventh from Sergeant FRANCIS WHITMORE.

Digitized by Google

519. **THOMPSON, REVEREND EBENEZER, Woburn.** 3493
Fourth from Colonel ISRAEL PUTNAM.

293. **THOMSON, ARTHUR CECIL, Brookline.** 2023
Fifth from ANTHONY THOMPSON.
Sixth from Captain SAMUEL THOMPSON.
Eighth from WILLIAM HOPKINS.
Eighth from Major JOHN MASON.
Eighth from Lieutenant THOMAS STEBBINS.
Seventh from Deputy-Governor JAMES BISHOP.
Sixth from Sergeant SAMUEL LEWIS.

270. **THORNDIKE, AUGUSTUS LARKIN, Brewster.** 1844
Sixth from Captain PAUL THORNDIKE.

250. **THORNDIKE, TOWNSEND WILLIAM, M.D., Boston.** 1797
Sixth from Captain PAUL THORNDIKE.

345. **THORNTON, JAMES BROWN, Boston.** 2387
Sixth from Ensign TIMOTHY THORNTON.
Seventh from Major-General DANIEL GOOKIN.
Eighth from Governor SIMON BRADSTREET.
Ninth from Governor THOMAS DUDLEY.

75. **TILTON, WARREN CODMAN, Hammonton, N.J.** 832
Seventh from General WILLIAM BURGESS.

437. **TOBEY, REVEREND RUFUS BABCOCK, Quincy.** 3076
Fifth from Colonel SYLVESTER RICHMOND.

556. **TODD, THOMAS, Concord.** 3639
Fifth from Captain DANIEL RINDGE.

557. **TODD, THOMAS, Jr., Concord.** 3640
Sixth from Captain DANIEL RINDGE.

217. **TOLMAN, WILLIAM SAWYER, Charlestown.** 1701
Sixth from NATHANIEL RICHARDSON.

419. **TORREY, BENJAMIN BARSTOW, Hanover.** 2888
Sixth from Captain WILLIAM TORREY.

389. **TRASK, CHARLES HOOPER, Concord.** 2647
Fourth from BENJAMIN CRAFTS.

531. **TURNER, EVERETT PENDLETON, Arlington.** 3506
Ninth from BRIAN PENDLETON.

529. **TURNER, HERBERT BRYANT, Cambridge.** 3504
Ninth from JOHN BRYANT.

530. **TURNER, HOWARD CHUBBUCK, Arlington.** 3505
Seventh from Lieutenant JOHN CHUBBUCK.

Digitized by Google

378. **TYLER, EDWARD ROYALL, Boston.** 2614
Fourth from ROYALL TYLER.
Eighth from FRANCIS COOK(E).
Eighth from HENRY KINGMAN.
Seventh from SAMUEL EDSON.
Seventh from EDWARD FOBES.
Seventh from NATHANIEL HAYWARD.
Seventh from WILLIAM ROYALL.
Seventh from PILGRIM SIMPKINS.
Seventh from JOHN WASHBURN, SR.
Sixth from JOHN WASHBURN, JR.
Seventh from GEORGE WATSON.
Seventh from Ensign JOHN WHITMAN.
Sixth from Lieutenant JOHN HOWARD.
Sixth from JOSEPH KEITH.
Sixth from STEPHEN KINSLEY.
Sixth from Major THOMAS LEONARD.
Sixth from DAVID PERKINS.
Sixth from JOHN TISDALE.
Sixth from JOHN WILLIS.
Fourth from Lieutenant JAMES ALGER.

211. **UPHAM, CHARLES CLIFTON, Brookline.** 1695
Seventh from Lieutenant PHINEAS UPHAM.

222. **UPHAM, HENRY MACY, Boston.** 1706
Seventh from Lieutenant PHINEAS UPHAM.

575. **UPHAM, JAMES BAILEY, Malden.** 3740
Seventh from Lieutenant PHINEAS UPHAM.

442. **UPHAM, ROBERT HAY, D.M.D., Boston.** 3181
Seventh from Lieutenant PHINEAS UPHAM.

563. **VAN GUYSLING, GEORGE EDMUND, Boston.** 3679
Fourth from MYNDERT VAN GUYSLING.

421. **WADE, HENRY FRANCIS, Cambridge.** 2890
Sixth from Colonel THOMAS WADE.

569. **WALKER, JOSEPH, Brookline.** 3709
Eighth from Captain SAMUEL WALKER.

118. **WARE, HORACE EVERETT, Boston.** 1072
Sixth from ROBERT WARE, SR.
Fifth from ROBERT WARE, JR.

Digitized by Google

Fourth from JONATHAN WARE, SR.
Third from JONATHAN WARE, JR.
Ninth from THOMAS FORD.
Eighth from Major-General HUMPHREY ATHERTON.
Seventh from CONSIDER ATHERTON.
Eighth from Major AARON COOK(E).
Eighth from EDWARD FOSTER.
Eighth from WILLIAM SUMNER.
Seventh from JOSEPH LEEDS.
Seventh from Lieutenant TIMOTHY TILESTON.
Seventh from ROBERT TUCKER.
Sixth from Lieutenant RICHARD ELLIS.
Sixth from SAMUEL FISHER.
Sixth from BENJAMIN ROCKET (ROCKWOOD).
Third from THOMAS BRASTOW.

48. **WARNER, FRANK EDWARDS, Boston.** 546
Fifth from Lieutenant NATHANIEL BURT.

544. **WARREN, ALBERT CYRUS, Boston.** 3580
Seventh from JACOB WARREN.

549. **WARREN, NATHAN, Waltham.** 3585
Sixth from DANIEL WARREN.

543. **WARREN, WALTER BURGESS, Boston.** 3579
Seventh from JACOB WARREN.

459. **WATERMAN, FRANK STURTEVANT, Boston.** 3198
Fourth from Lieutenant JOHN WATERMAN.

460. **WATERMAN, GEORGE HUSE, Boston.** 3199
Fourth from Lieutenant JOHN WATERMAN.

1. **WATKINS, WALTER KENDALL, Malden.** 208
Fourth from JOHN WATKINS.
Ninth from ISAAC ALLERTON.
Eighth from JOHN FULLER.
Seventh from Ensign JOHN FULLER.
Sixth from EDWARD FULLER.
Eighth from Captain THOMAS MARSHALL.
Seventh from ANDREW MANSFIELD.
Sixth from Lieutenant NATHANIEL PUTNAM.

160. **WEAD, LESLIE CLARK, Brookline.** 1232
Eighth from STEPHEN HART.

Digitized by Google

Seventh from Captain THOMAS HART.
Eighth from ANTHONY HAWKINS.
Eighth from JOHN STEELE.
Seventh from THOMAS JUDD.
Seventh from JOHN LAWRENCE.
Sixth from PELEG LAWRENCE.

481. **WEBBER, WILLIAM OLIVER, Brookline.** 3280
Eighth from WILLIAM TYNG.
Seventh from THOMAS BRATTLE.
Seventh from Captain PETER OLIVER.
Seventh from Lieutenant JOHN GIDDINGS.
Seventh from Captain WILLIAM GERRISH.
Seventh from Major RICHARD WALDRON.
Sixth from Captain JOHANNES WENDELL.

578. **WELD, CHARLES RICHMOND, LL.D., Boston.**
Seventh from Major THOMAS SAVAGE.

523. **WELSH, WILLARD, Malden.** 3497
Seventh from Sergeant THOMAS WELSH.

487. **WENDELL, BARRETT, Boston.** 3286
Sixth from Captain JOHANNES WENDELL.

243. **WESSON, JAMES LEONARD, Boston.** 1734
Ninth from WILLIAM BASSETT.
Eighth from RICHARD BOURNE.
Eighth from EDMUND FREEMAN.
Seventh from Lieutenant THADDEUS CLARKE.
Fourth from STEPHEN NYE.

358. **WEST, CHARLES ALFRED, Somerville.** 2541
Eighth from Governor THOMAS DUDLEY.

11. **WETHERBEE, WINTHROP, Boston.** 509
Sixth from JOHN WETHERBEE.
Seventh from JOHN LOVEJOY.
Third from JOHN HOW(E), JR.

457. **WHEELER, BERTRAND THORP, Dorchester.** 3196
Fourth from SAMUEL THORP.
Seventh from ROBERT TUCKER.

453. **WHEELER, JOHN FREDERIC, Newton.** 3192
Seventh from Major-General HUMPHREY ATHERTON.

Digitized by Google

162. **WHEELWRIGHT, EDMUND MARCH, Boston.** 1234
Sixth from Colonel JOHN WHEELWRIGHT.

295. **WHITCOMB, LAWRENCE, Brookline.** 2067
Tenth from EDMUND HOBART.
Ninth from JOHN BEAL.
Eighth from JOHN LAWRENCE.
Seventh from PELEG LAWRENCE.
Seventh from ENOCH LAWRENCE.
Eighth from General JAMES CUDWORTH.
Seventh from Lieutenant JAMES LEWIS.
Seventh from Sergeant SAMUEL STODDER.
Sixth from Cornet SAMUEL LINCOLN.

334. **WHITE, CHARLES GODDARD, Milton.** 2228
Seventh from Captain PEREGRINE WHITE.

450. **WHITE, WILLIAM ROLAND, Westfield.** 3189
Seventh from Lieutenant THOMAS LEFFINGWELL.
Seventh from JOHN WHITE.

129. **WHITING, WILLIAM SAWIN, Brookline.** 1110
Ninth from Governor THOMAS DUDLEY.
Eighth from Governor SIMON BRADSTREET.

490. **WHITNEY, RALPH HOLYOKE, Boston.** 3289
Eighth from JOHN WHITNEY.

491. **WHITNEY, RICHARD, Boston.** 3290
Eighth from JOHN WHITNEY.

492. **WHITNEY, ROBERT BATES, Boston.** 3291
Eighth from JOHN WHITNEY.

433. **WHITWELL, FREDERICK SILSBEE, Boston.** 2998
Eighth from Governor ROGER CONANT.

191. **WILLARD, JOSEPH, Boston.** 1553
Sixth from Major SIMON WILLARD.

316. **WILLARD, MARTIN STEVENSON, Wilmington, N.C.** 2186
Seventh from Major SIMON WILLARD.

301. **WILLCUTT, LEVI LINCOLN, Brookline.** 2073
Seventh from JOSEPH ANDREWS.
Sixth from Captain THOMAS ANDREWS.
Seventh from JOHN BEAL.
Sixth from Lieutenant JEREMIAH BEAL.

Digitized by Google

Fifth from LAZARUS BEAL.
Sixth from Sergeant SAMUEL STODDER.

16. **WILLEY, WILLIAM LITHGOW, S.D., Boston.** 514
Sixth from JOHN WILLEY.
Eighth from Captain JOHN SHERMAN.
Seventh from Quartermaster MATTHEW BRIDGE.
Fifth from Colonel ARTHUR NOBLE.
Third from Captain WILLIAM LITHGOW.

157. **WILLIAMS, BORLAND, Boston.** 1229
Fourth from Ensign GEORGE WILLIAMS.

534. **WILLIAMS, CHARLES JARVIS, Boston.** 3520
Fourth from Ensign GEORGE WILLIAMS.

195. **WILLIAMS, JOHN DAVIS, Boston.** 1619
Sixth from Captain STEPHEN WILLIAMS.

473. **WILLIAMS, RALPH BLAKE, Boston.** 3256
Eighth from WILLIAM BLAKE.

415. **WILLIAMS, ROBERT BRECK, Marlboro.** 2884
Fourth from Colonel ABRAHAM WILLIAMS.
Fourth from Colonel JOSEPH BUCKMINSTER.

153. **WILLIAMS, SAMUEL KING, Boston.** 1224
Third from Ensign GEORGE WILLIAMS.

177. **WILLIS, HENRY AUGUSTUS, Fitchburg.** 1442
Third from Sergeant JOSEPH WILLIS.
Third from JOHN MERRIAM.

381. **WILSON, CHARLES HIRAM, Brookline.** 2617
Ninth from Captain RICHARD WALKER.
Ninth from JOHN JENNEY.
Eighth from Lieutenant FRANCIS PEABODY.
Eighth from Captain SAMUEL WALKER.
Eighth from Captain EDWARD JOHNSON, SR.
Eighth from JAMES SIMONDS (SYMONDS).
Seventh from Captain JOHN PEABODY.
Eighth from THOMAS POPE.
Seventh from Captain THOMAS POPE.
Seventh from Major WILLIAM JOHNSON.
Seventh from Ensign SAMUEL WALKER.
Sixth from Lieutenant EDWARD WINSHIP.
Sixth from Sergeant SAMUEL WILSON.

Digitized by Google

Sixth from Captain EDWARD JOHNSON, JR.
Sixth from Captain WILLIAM READ.
Sixth from Captain JOHN SHERMAN.
Fifth from JOSEPH SHERMAN.

78. **WILSON, FRED ALLAN, Nahant.** 835
Seventh from Sergeant JOSEPH WILSON.
Ninth from Captain NATHANIEL FRYER.
Ninth from Captain WILLIAM GERRISH.
Eighth from Captain JOHN GERRISH.
Ninth from Major RICHARD WALDERNE (WALDRON).
Eighth from Lieutenant-Colonel WILLIAM PEPPERRELL.

300. **WINSHIP, WILLIAM HENRY, Malden.** 2072
Seventh from Lieutenant EDWARD WINSHIP.
Fourth from SAMUEL WINSHIP.
Ninth from Captain JOSEPH HILLS.
Ninth from JOHN UPHAM.
Eighth from Lieutenant PHINEAS UPHAM.
Seventh from PHINEAS UPHAM.
Eighth from Corporal JOHN GREEN.
Eighth from JOHN SARGENT.
Eighth from GREGORY STONE.
Sixth from Corporal JOHN STONE.
Seventh from SIMON CROSBY.
Fifth from Lieutenant SIMON CROSBY.
Seventh from Sergeant JOHN FOSDICK.
Seventh from Ensign JAMES KIDDER.
Seventh from SAMUEL MANNING.
Seventh from Lieutenant THOMAS NEWHALL.
Seventh from Lieutenant HANANIAH PARKER.
Fifth from Lieutenant JOSIAH PARKER.
Sixth from Lieutenant THOMAS BURDITT.
Fourth from Lieutenant SAMUEL BURDITT.
Sixth from Corporal THOMAS FROTHINGHAM.
Sixth from WILLIAM HOPPIN.
Fifth from DAVID EDMANDS.
Fifth from Lieutenant JOHN MONROE.
Fifth from WILLIAM POLLARD.
Fourth from Corporal JOHN POLLARD.

Digitized by Google

WINSLOW, ERVING, Boston, and

416. **WINSLOW, GEORGE SCOTT, Boston.** 2885
Fifth from Colonel EDWARD WINSLOW.

439. **WOLCOTT, ROGER, Boston.** 1078
Fifth from Governor Roger Wolcott.
Seventh from HENRY WOLCOTT.
Sixth from Captain SIMON WOLCOTT.
Fourth from Colonel OLIVER WOLCOTT.
Twelfth from Ensign THOMAS BURNHAM.
Twelfth from JOHN ROGERS.
Twelfth from JOHN TUTTLE.
Eleventh from ISAAC ALLERTON.
Eleventh from Lieutenant GRIFFIN CRAFTS.
Eleventh from EDWARD HOLYOKE.
Eleventh from HENRY LUNT.
Eleventh from STEPHEN PAINE.
Eleventh from EDWARD STARBUCK.
Eleventh from JOHN WOODBURY.
Tenth from MICHAEL BACON.
Tenth from JOHN CLARK.
Tenth from EDMUND EDENDEN.
Tenth from WILLIAM GAYER.
Tenth from ELISHA HALL.
Tenth from JOSEPH HASSELL.
Tenth from Captain ELIZUR HOLYOKE.
Tenth from THOMAS LYNDE.
Tenth from NATHANIEL PAINE.
Tenth from ROBERT PARKE.
Tenth from WILLIAM PYNCHON.
Tenth from JOHN UPHAM.
Tenth from Colonel JOSHUA WINGATE.
Tenth from Sergeant PETER WOODBURY.
Ninth from JONATHAN BACON.
Ninth from JOHN BURRILL.
Ninth from Lieutenant WILLIAM CHITTENDEN.
Ninth from TRISTRAM COFFIN.
Ninth from Sergeant RICHARD COLLICOT.
Ninth from Captain HOPESTILL FOSTER.

Digitized by Google

Ninth from Lieutenant THOMAS FULLER.
Ninth from JOHN GAYER.
Ninth from Captain JOSEPH HILLS.
Ninth from STEPHEN HOPKINS.
Ninth from Sergeant RICHARD KETTELL.
Ninth from SAMUEL LATHROP.
Ninth from Ensign THOMAS LYNDE.
Ninth from JOHN NEWDIGATE.
Ninth from NATHANIEL PAINE, 2d.
Ninth from WILLIAM PARKE.
Ninth from JOHN PEARSON.
Ninth from JOHN PERKINS.
Ninth from Sergeant THOMAS RAND.
Ninth from Ensign JONATHAN RAYMOND.
Ninth from THOMAS SCRUGGS.
Ninth from JOHN TALCOTT.
Ninth from SAMUEL WARD.
Ninth from Governor THOMAS WELLES.
Ninth from JOSIAH WINSLOW.
Eighth from JOHN BLANCHARD.
Eighth from Ensign THOMAS BROWN.
Eighth from Captain JOHN CHESTER.
Eighth from JAMES COFFIN.
Eighth from WILLIAM COLBURN.
Eighth from JACOB COOKE.
Eighth from Sergeant WILLIAM CORNWALL.
Eighth from JOSEPH FROST.
Eighth from NATHANIEL FROTHINGHAM.
Eighth from THOMAS FULLER.
Eighth from THOMAS GREENE.
Eighth from Lieutenant RICHARD HALL.
Eighth from SIMON HUNTINGTON.
Eighth from Ensign SAMUEL KETTELL.
Eighth from Governor WILLIAM LEETE.
Eighth from Lieutenant JAMES LEWIS.
Eighth from MATTHEW MARVIN.
Eighth from JOHN MILLER.
Eighth from THOMAS NEWBERRY.

Digitized by Google

Eighth from Lieutenant FRANCIS PEABODY.
Eighth from Sergeant JACOB PERKINS.
Eighth from Lieutenant JOHN PICKERING.
Eighth from Captain JOHN PUTNAM.
Eighth from Lieutenant NATHANIEL PUTNAM.
Eighth from JOHN PRESCOTT.
Eighth from Lieutenant EPHRAIM SALE.
Eighth from Lieutenant JOHN SMITH.
Eighth from Captain SAMUEL TALCOTT.
Eighth from Colonel PENN TOWNSEND.
Eighth from Captain PETER TUFTS.
Eighth from Major SAMUEL WARD.
Eighth from SAMUEL WILLIAMS.
Seventh from JONATHAN AMORY.
Seventh from Captain JOSEPH BLANCHARD.
Seventh from Major JOHN CHESTER.
Seventh from Captain DANIEL CLARKE.
Seventh from Sergeant JOB DRAKE.
Seventh from Lieutenant THOMAS FULLER.
Seventh from Major JONATHAN HUBBARD.
Seventh from SIMON HUNTINGTON.
Seventh from THOMAS OLIVER.
Seventh from ISAAC PEABODY.
Seventh from Ensign JABEZ PERKINS.
Seventh from JOHN PICKERING.
Seventh from Captain JONAS PRESCOTT.
Seventh from Captain BENJAMIN PUTNAM.
Seventh from Captain JOSEPH WHITMORE.
Sixth from NATHANIEL ATKINS.
Sixth from Colonel JOSEPH BLANCHARD.
Sixth from JOHN COLLINS.
Sixth from Lieutenant JOB DRAKE.
Sixth from CHRISTOPHER HUNTINGTON.
Sixth from Captain JOSHUA HUNTINGTON.
Sixth from JEDEDIAH LOMBARD.
Sixth from Cornet FRANCIS PEABODY.
Sixth from Lieutenant-Colonel BENJAMIN PRESCOTT.
Fifth from ISAIAH ATKINS.

Digitized by Google

Fifth from Captain DANIEL COLLINS.
Fifth from Colonel HEZEKIAH HUNTINGTON.
Fifth from Captain JABEZ HUNTINGTON.
Fifth from Colonel WILLIAM PRESCOTT.

41. **WOOD, ALVA SYLVANUS, Woburn.** 539
Fifth from JOSIAH WOOD.
Sixth from Captain RICHARD WALKER.
Fifth from Captain SAMUEL WALKER.
Fourth from Ensign SAMUEL WALKER.
Fifth from SAMUEL CONVERSE.
Fifth from Captain EDWARD JOHNSON, SR.
Fourth from Major WILLIAM JOHNSON.

142. **YOUNG, HARRY, Brookline.** 1163
Eighth from JOHN BACHELOR.
Eighth from WILLIAM BUTTER(S).
Seventh from RALPH DIX.
Seventh from Lieutenant JOHN SPA(U)LDING.
Fifth from WELLS CHASE.
Fifth from Lieutenant BENJAMIN FOSTER.

Digitized by Google

INDEX OF ANCESTORS AND DESCENDANTS.

ABBOT, CAPTAIN JOHN, 1704–1793, Andover, Mass. Captain of the Second Andover Foot Company, Fourth Regiment of Essex County Militia under Colonel Richard Saltonstall, 1754, French and Indian War.
Abbot, Edwin H.

ABBOTT, LIEUTENANT NATHANIEL, 1696–1770, Concord, N. H. Commissioned Ensign in Captain John Chandler's (Second) Company in the Sixth New Hampshire Regiment under command of Colonel Joseph Blanchard, May 22, 1744. Lieutenant of the Rumford Military Company, 1746. Second Lieutenant of Captain Richard Rogers' Company of Rangers, July, 1756, which disbanded at the capitulation of Fort William Henry, August, 1757.
Thomas, Houston A.

ABEL, LIEUTENANT PRESERVED, —— 1724, Rehoboth, Mass. Sergeant under Major William Bradford in the Narragansett Campaign, King Philip's War, 1675–6. Ensign of the Military Company at Rehoboth, 1690. Lieutenant in Captain Samuel Gallup's Company. Expedition under Sir William Phips against Canada, 1690.
Houghton, Henry O.

ABELL, SERGEANT CALEB, 1646–1731, Conn. Sergeant of Norwich Company, 1701.
Booth, Charles E.

ABELL, CAPTAIN JOHN, 1678–1769, Conn. Ensign, 1755. Lieutenant, 1758. Captain, 1769.
Booth, Charles E.

ADAMS, ENSIGN EDWARD, 1630–1716, Medfield, Mass. Ensign of the Medfield Military Company, 1687–1702. Deputy to the General Court, 1689, '92, 1702.
Leeds, Charles.

ADAMS, LIEUTENANT HENRY, 1604–1676, Medfield, Mass. Member of the Ancient and Honorable Artillery Company, 1652. Lieutenant of the Military Company at Medfield, ——. Appointed and as such fought in King Philip's War. Deputy to the General Court, 1659, '65, '74–75. Killed at the door of his house by the Indians, February 21, 1676.
Bickford, Robert S.
Hewins, James.
Merriam, Frank.
Stone, William E.

ADAMS, ENSIGN HENRY, 1657–1733, Medfield, Mass. Representative to the General Court, 1706, '09–11, '17, '19, '21–24, '28. Ensign, ——.
Stone, William E.

ADAMS, JOHN, 1621–1706, Cambridge, Mass. Soldier in Captain Thomas Prentice's Troop, Mount Hope Campaign, King Philip's War, 1675.
Cutter, William R.
Stone, Charles W.

Digitized by Google

ADAMS, CAPTAIN THOMAS, 1713–1802, Arlington, Mass. Captain commanding a Company in the French War, 1758.
Cutter, William R.

ALDEN, DAVID, ——, Duxbury, Plymouth Colony. Deputy to the General Court, 1690.
Richardson, George E.

ALDEN, JOHN, 1599–1687, Duxbury, Plymouth Colony. Assistant, 1632–40, '50–86. Deputy to the General Court, 1641–42, '44–49. Member of the Council of War, 1646, '53–8, '67, '71, '75–6. Acting ("Deputy") Governor, 1664, '77.
Allen, Frederick B.
Bacon, Horace S.
Barker, Edward T.
Blackmer, Henry Reed.
Brooks, L. Loring.
Brooks, Walter C.
Coffin, Rufus.
Crandon, Edwin S.
Healey, David A.
Keith, S. Lorin.
Leonard, George H.
Pillsbury, Albert S.
Reed, James.
Reed, James Herbert.
Richardson, George E.
Rogers, Edward L.
Soule, Horace H., Jr.
Stone, Charles A.
Swift, Henry W.
Thomas, Frank R.

ALDEN, COLONEL JOHN, 1680–1739, Duxbury, Mass. Representative to the General Court, 1712–13, '21–22, '28, '31–39. Chosen Colonel of the —— Regiment, 1732.
Soule, Horace H., Jr.
Thomas, Frank R.

ALDEN, CAPTAIN JONATHAN, 1627–1697, Duxbury, Mass. Served in King Philip's War, 1675. Appointed Ensign of the Duxbury Company, June 1, 1685. Captain, October 2, 1689.
Soule, Horace H., Jr.
Thomas, Frank R.

ALEXANDER, CAPTAIN EBENEZER, 1684–1768, Northfield, Mass. Ensign in Captain Thomas Wells' Company in Rasles' War, and Lieutenant under Captain Benjamin Wright, 1724. Lieutenant of the Third Company, Fourth Massachusetts Regiment under Colonel Samuel Willard, Expedition against Louisburg, 1745. Commissioned Captain by Sir William Pepperrell, July 13, 1745, after the capture of Louisburg. Served under Shirley against Canada, 1746. Commander a Company to range the woods in search of Indians, 1748.
Alexander, Ebenezer.

ALGER, LIEUTENANT ANDREW, —— 1675, Scarborough, Me. Lieutenant of Captain Joshua Scottow's Company, York Regiment, and killed in a fight with the Indians, at Scarborough, October, 1675.
Stone, William E.

ALGER, LIEUTENANT JAMES, 1729–1810, Bridgewater, Mass. Commissioned Lieutenant of Captain Jonathan Howard's Fourth Bridgewater Company, Colonel Josiah Edson's Regiment, 1771.
Tyler, Edward R.

ALLEN, BENJAMIN, 1652–1723, Salisbury and Rehoboth, Mass. Representative to the General Court, 1704. Served in Lieutenant Benjamin Swett's Company, 1675–76, King Philip's War.
Robeson, Andrew.

ALLEN, JOHN, 1640–1675, Northampton, Mass. Killed in King Philip's War at the Bloody Brook Fight, Deerfield, September 18, 1675.
Pease, Edward A.

ALLEN, SAMUEL, 1632–1703, Bridgewater, Mass. Deputy to the General Court, 1693.
Allen, Francis R.
Allen, Frederick B.
Leonard, George H.

ALLEN, COLONEL WILLIAM, 1717 ——, New Gloucester. Roll dated 9 April, 1759. Regi-

Digitized by Google

ment under Jeffrey Amherst at Lake George.
Hayes, William Allen.

ALLERTON, ISAAC, 1583–1659, Plymouth and New Haven. Sole Assistant, Plymouth Colony, 1621–23, '34.
Allen, Francis R.
Francis, George H.
Locke, Charles A.
Richardson, George E.
Shaw, Henry S.
Watkins, Walter K.
Wolcott, Roger.

ALLYN, MATTHEW, —— 1671, Windsor, Conn. Deputy to the Massachusetts General Court, 1636. Deputy to the Connecticut General Court, 1648–57. Assistant, 1658–67. Commissioner for the United Colonies, 1660–64. Patentee of the Charter from Charles II. to Connecticut, 1662.
Allen, Theodore L.

ALMY, WILLIAM, 1601–1676, Portsmouth, R.I. Commissioner from Portsmouth to the Rhode Island Assembly, 1656, '57, '63.
Robeson, Andrew.

ALRICKS, PETER, 1630–169–, New Castle, Del. Appointed Commandant of the Amsterdam Colony of the South (Delaware) River by the Provisional Director, 1660. Commissioned Schout, or Commander, at the South River, September 19, 1673, by Anthony Colve, Governor-General of New York and Deputy-General of the Colonies on the Delaware. Appointed Commander-in-Chief of Town and Fort at New Castle, October 18, 1683, by Governor Penn. Member of the Pennsylvania Provincial Assembly, 1684–89, '96–97.
Clark, Augustus T.

AMES, JOHN, 1647–1726, Bridgewater, Mass. Served in King Philip's War in the defence of Bridgewater against the Indians, May 8, 1676.
Ames, Joseph B.

AMORY, JONATHAN, 1640–1699, Charleston, S.C. Speaker of the Assembly, 1693. Speaker of the Provincial Parliament, 1695. Advocate of Admiralty, 1697. Advocate General.
Amory, Francis I.
Wolcott, Roger.

AMSDEN, ISAAC, 1657 ——, Cambridge, Mass. Soldier in King Philip's War in Captains Daniel Henchman's, Nathaniel Davenport's and Joseph Sill's Companies, 1675–6.
Amsden, Franklin D.
Amsden, Henry F.

ANDREW, HENRY, ——1652, Taunton, Plymouth Colony. Deputy to the General Court, 1639, '42–44, '47–49.
Leonard, George H.
Lovering, Henry M.
Richardson, George E.

ANDREWS, ABRAHAM, —— 1729, Waterbury, Conn. Deputy from Waterbury to the General Court, 1712.
Bickford, Robert S.

ANDREWS, JOSEPH, 1597–1680, Hingham, Mass. Deputy to the General Court, 1636–38.
Bates, Theodore C.
Willcutt, Levi L.

ANDREWS, CAPTAIN THOMAS, 1632–1690, Hingham, Mass. Captain of the Hingham Military Company, ——; and served in the Expedition to Canada, 1690.
Bates, Theodore C.
Willcutt, Levi L.

ANDREWS, THOMAS, 1634–1704, Dorchester, Mass. In Captain John Withington's Company, Canada Expedition, 1690.
Brown, Charles A.

ANGELL, JOHN, 1646–1720, Providence, R.I. Deputy, 1686. Soldier in King Philip's War.
Robeson, Andrew.

Digitized by Google

ANGELL, THOMAS, 1618–1694, Providence, R.I. Deputy to the General Assembly, 1652–53.
Blackmar, Wilmon W.
Robeson, Andrew.

APPLETON, MAJOR ISAAC, 1664–1747, Ipswich, Mass. Lieutenant in the Expedition against Port Royal, 1707. Captain ——, Major in the Essex County Regiment, ——.
Appleton, Francis H.
Bent, S. Arthur.
Burnham, John A.

APPLETON, LIEUTENANT ISAAC, 1731–1806, New Ipswich, N.H. Second Lieutenant of the New Ipswich Military Company, 1771.
Bent, S. Arthur.

APPLETON, MAJOR JOHN, 1622–1699, Ipswich, Mass. Lieutenant of the Ipswich Military Company, 1653; Captain, 1658; Major ——, Deputy to the General Court, 1656–79.
Gould, George L.
Rich, James Rogers.

APPLETON, SAMUEL, 1586–1670, Ipswich, Mass. Deputy to the General Court, 1637.
Appleton, Francis H.
Bent, S. Arthur.
Gould, George L.
Rich, James Rogers.

APPLETON, MAJOR SAMUEL, 1624–1696, Ipswich, Mass. Lieutenant of the Ipswich Company, 1668. Captain (other than a local title), September 24, 1675. Major and Commander-in-Chief of the Massachusetts troops at Springfield, Hatfield, and at the Great Swamp Fight December 19, 1675. Sergeant-Major of the South Essex Regiment, 1692. Deputy to Massachusetts General Court, 1668, '69–71, '73, '75–77, '79–80. Assistant, 1681–6. Member of the Council, 1689–92. Councillor, named in the Charter of William and Mary, 1682.
Appleton, Francis H.
Bent, S. Arthur.
Hale, Henry A.
Stevens, Harry A.

AREY, RICHARD, —— 1669. Edgartown Military Company, 1662.
Bickford, Robert S.

ARNOLD, ISRAEL, 1649–1716, Rhode Island. Deputy, 1683, 1690, '91, '99, 1702, '03, '05, '06.
Nickerson, Thomas White, Jr.

ARNOLD, JONATHAN, 1708–1796, Providence, R.I. Deputy from Smithfield, 1747, '48, '54, '55, '73.
Robeson, Andrew.

ARNOLD, RICHARD, 1642–1710, Providence, R.I. Deputy to the Assembly, 1671, '76, '79–81, '96, '98, 1700–02, '05, '07–08. Speaker, 1707–08. Assistant, 1681–86, '90, '98–99. Councillor, under Governor Andros, 1686.
Blackmar, Wilmon W.
Robeson, Andrew.

ARNOLD, CAPTAIN SETH, ——, Duxbury, Mass. Deputy to the General Court of Plymouth Colony, 1689; to the General Court of Massachusetts Bay, 1700. Captain of the Duxbury Military Company, 1692.
Crandon, Edwin S.

ARNOLD, STEPHEN, 1622–1699, Providence, R.I. Deputy, 1664, '65, '67, '70–72, '74–77, '84–'85, '90. Assistant, 1672, '77–'80, '90–'91, '96, '98.
Nickerson, Rev. Thomas W., Jr.

ARNOLD, THOMAS, 1599–1674, Providence, R.I. Deputy to the General Assembly, 1666–67, '70, '72.
Blackmar, Wilmon W.
Robeson, Andrew.

ARNOLD, THOMAS, 2d, 1675–1727, Providence, R.I. Deputy, 1711–23.
Robeson, Andrew.

ARNOLD, WELCOME, 1745–1798, Providence, R.I. Deputy from Smithfield, 1772.
Robeson, Andrew.

Digitized by Google

ATHERTON, CONSIDER, ——, 1690, Dorchester, Mass. Soldier in King Philip's War, under Major Simon Willard, 1675–76. Soldier in the Expedition to Canada under Sir William Phips, 1690.
Moseley, Frank.
Pierce, George F.
Ware, Horace E.

ATHERTON, MAJOR-GENERAL HUMPHREY, —— 1661, Dorchester, Mass. Deputy to the General Court, 1638–39, '41, '43, '45–46, '48, '50–51, '53. Member of the Council of War appointed by the United Colonies, 1645. Assistant, 1654–61. Speaker, 1653. Lieutenant of the Dorchester Military Company, 1645; Captain, 1646. Commanded an Expedition against the Narragansetts, 1650. Captain of the Ancient and Honorable Artillery Company, 1650, '58. Major of the Massachusetts Forces, 1652. Major-General, 1661.
Howe, Edward J.
Howe, Edward W.
Leeds, Charles.
Lunt, William W.
Moseley, Frank.
Pierce, George F.
Robinson, Francis W.
Stone, William E.
Ware, Horace E.
Wheeler, John F.

ATKINS, ISAIAH, 1705 ——, Truro, Mass. Representative from Truro in 1761.
Wolcott, Roger.

ATKINS, NATHANIEL, 1667 ——. In Canada Expedition in 1690.
Wolcott, Roger.

AVERY, LIEUTENANT WILLIAM, 1622–1687, Boston. Deputy to the Massachusetts General Court, 1669. Appointed Lieutenant in Captain Fisher's Dedham Company, October 15, 1673.
Howe, Edward W.

AYER(S), SERGEANT JOHN, —— 1675, Brookfield, Mass. Sergeant in Captain Thomas Wheeler's Company. Killed by the Indians at Brookfield, August 2, 1675.
Ayer, James B.

AYER, CORNET PETER, 1633–1699, Haverhill, Mass. Cornet of the Haverhill Company, ——. Deputy to the General Court, 1680, '83, '85–86, '89–90, '95–96, '98.
Ayer, James B.
Burrell, Herbert L.

BACON, JONATHAN, 1672–1754, Billerica, Mass. Representative to the General Court, 1726.
Wolcott, Roger.

BACON, MICHAEL, 1640–1707, Billerica, Mass. In Garrison at Billerica, 1675.
Wolcott, Roger.

BADCOCK, SERGEANT ROBERT, —— 1694, Milton, Mass. Appointed Sergeant February 11, 1675–76, King Philip's War.
Hill, Lew C.

BAKER, CAPTAIN THOMAS, 1636–1718, Topsfield, Mass. Deputy to the General Court, 1683, '84, '86, '90, '92–94, '98, 1708. Lieutenant of the Andover and Topsfield Troop of Horse, 1682; Captain, 1713.
Appleton, Francis H.
Bent, S. Arthur.

BALL, JOHN, —— 1675, Lancaster, Mass. Killed by the Indians at the Siege of Lancaster, February 10, 1675–76.
Endicott, Eugene F.

BALLARD, WILLIAM, 1603–1689, Andover, Mass. Member of the Ancient and Honorable Artillery Company, 1638.
Eldredge, Zoeth S.

BALLARD, CAPTAIN JEREMIAH, 1697–1762, New Salem, Mass. Captain in 1744–'45, and in Colonel Joseph Williams' Regiment, 1758.
Murdock, Lieutenant Joseph Ballard.

Digitized by Google

BALLOU, JOHN, 1650–1714, Providence, R.I. In October, 1684, the General Assembly passed the following: "Voted, John Bellou is also allowed three pounds, in or as money, to be paid by the Generall Treasurer, for his cure of his wound in the late Indian war."
Ballou, Hosea S.

BANCROFT, THOMAS, 1649 ——, Reading, Mass. Served in the Garrison at Groton, November 30, 1675, King Philip's War.
Carpenter, Frederick B.
Cox, Edwin B.
Newhall, James S.

BANGS, EDWARD, 1592–1678, Plymouth. Overseer, or Captain, of the Guard against the Indians, ——. Deputy to the General Court, 1652.
Brown, David H.
Parker, Frederic W.

BARBER, CAPTAIN GEORGE, —— 1685, Medfield, Mass. Member of the Ancient and Honorable Artillery Company, 1646. Sergeant in the Medfield Foot Company, 1646; Captain ——. Deputy to the General Court, 1668–69, '73, '76–77, '79–82.
Johnson, Emery W.
Stone, William E.

BARBER, GEORGE, 1724–1769, Medway, Mass. Served in King George's War, 1745; and in the French and Indian War, 1758.
Stone, William E.

BARBER, JOHN, 1693–1754, Medway, Mass. Representative to the General Court from Medfield, 1734, '37; and from Medway, 1747–48.
Stone, William E.

BARKER, CAPTAIN FRANCIS, ——, Duxbury, Mass. Representative to the General Court, 1686, '94, 1701. Lieutenant of the Duxbury Military Company, 1686, subsequently Captain.
Brooks, L. Loring.
Nickerson, Rev. Thomas W., Jr.

BARKER LIEUTENANT FRANCIS, 1714–1795. Commissioned January 11, 1753, by Lieutenant-Governor Spencer Phips, Lieutenant of the Troop of Horse under Captain Benjamin Beal, Jr., in the Third Suffolk County Regiment, Benjamin Lincoln, Colonel.
Swan, Robert T.

BARKER, ENSIGN JAMES, 1623–1702, Newport, R.I. Commissioner, 1655, '61, '63. Assistant, 1663, '64, '65, '66, '71, '76, '77, '78. Deputy, 1667, '69, '70, '71, '74, '76, '77, '81, '83, '84, '85, '86. Deputy Governor, 1678. Member of General Court of Elections, 1648; one of the patentees in the Royal Charter for Rhode Island from King Charles II., July 8, 1663; Corporal, 1644; Ensign, 1648.
Nickerson, Rev. Thomas W., Jr.

BARKER, LIEUTENANT ROBERT, —— 1692, Duxbury, Mass. Lieutenant, 1675.
Nickerson, Thomas White, Jr.

BARKER, LIEUTENANT ROBERT, 1651–1729, Duxbury, Mass. Lieutenant of the First Company in the Plymouth Regiment under Major William Bradford, Narragansett Campaign, King Philip's War, 1675.
Howland, Charles W.
Howland, Daniel W.

BARNARD, CORPORAL THOMAS, ——, Salisbury and Nantucket, Mass. In Captain William Turner's Company, King Philip's War, 1675–76.
Parker, Moses G.

BARNEY, DANIEL, 1697 ——, Rehoboth, Mass. Representative, 1741, '43, '45, '46, '47, '49.
Palmer, Charles D.

BARNEY, JACOB, 1601–1673, Salem, Mass. Deputy, 1635, '38, 1647, 1653.
Palmer, Charles D.

BARNEY, JONATHAN, 1679 ——, Newport, R.I. Deputy, 1704.
Robeson, Andrew.

Digitized by Google

BARRETT, ENSIGN HUMPHREY, 1630–1716, Concord, Mass. Commissioned Ensign of the Concord Company of Foot by Governor Andros, 1688. Reappointed by Governor Bradstreet, 1689–90. Deputy to the General Court, 1691.
Barrett, Edwin S.
Bent, S. Arthur.

BARRETT, JAMES, 1644–1694, Malden, Mass. In Captain Edward Hutchinson's Company, Mount Hope Campaign, July 3, 1675; credited under Lieutenant William Hasey, October 5, 1675; also one of Quartermaster Swift's "ply of horse," March 25, 1676, King Philip's War.
Pear, Albert M.
Pear, Charles M.

BARRETT, JOHN, ——, Chelmsford, Mass. Soldier in King Philip's War.
Storer, John H.

BARRETT, CAPTAIN-LIEUTENANT JOSEPH, 1679–1763, Concord, Mass. Commissioned Captain-Lieutenant of the Concord Foot Company by Governor Belcher, March, 1732.
Bent, S. Arthur.

BARRETT, CAPTAIN NATHAN, 1735–1791, Concord, Mass. Ensign, 1766 ——; Captain, 1773.
Barrett, Edwin S.

BARTHOLOMEW, CORNET HENRY, 1607–1692, Salem, Mass. Deputy to the General Court, 1645–84. Cornet of the Troop of Horse commanded by Colonel George Curwin, 1665.
Putnam, George J.

BARTLETT, ENSIGN BENJAMIN, 1638–1691, Duxbury, Plymouth Colony. Sergeant and Ensign of the Duxbury Military Company, 1686. Deputy to the General Court, 1685.
Crandon, Edwin S.

BARTLETT, ENSIGN THOMAS, 1594–1654, Watertown, Mass. Ensign of the Military Company of Watertown, 1645.
Brown, George E.
Harrington, Charles.

BASS, SAMUEL, 1600–1694, Braintree, Mass. Deputy to the General Court, 1641, '45, '49, '52, '54, '57, '59, '63–64.
Bacon, Horace S.
Brooks, L. Loring.
Gould, George L.

BASSETT, WILLIAM, —— 1667, Duxbury, Plymouth Colony. Deputy to the General Court, 1640, '43–46. Served in the Pequot War, 1637.
Bickford, Robert S.
Eldredge, Zoeth S.
Wesson, James L.

BATCHELDER, NATHANIEL, —— 1710, Hampton, N.H. Deputy to the General Assembly of New Hampshire in 1685.
Clarke, George K.

BATCHELDER, STEPHEN, 1675/6,–1748, Hampton, N.H. In Garrison at Oyster River, 1696. At Daniel Tilton's Garrison, 1696. At Oyster River, 1695.
Clarke, George K.

BATCHELOR, JOHN, —— 1676, Reading, Mass. Soldier in Lieutenant William Hasey's Three County Troop, King Philip's War, 1675.
Young, Harry.

BATES, JAMES, 1582–1655, Dorchester, Mass. Deputy to the General Court, 1640.
Booth, Charles E.
Moseley, John G.
Robinson, Francis W.

BATES, JAMES (JR.), 1624, Haddam, Conn. Deputy, 1670–1674, 1684/5.
Booth, Charles E.

BATES, LIEUTENANT JAMES, 1683–1745, Conn. Lieutenant, 1714.
Booth, Charles E.

BATES, JOHN, —— 1722, Weymouth, Mass. Soldier in King Philip's War under Captain Thomas Wheeler, at the defence of Brookfield, 1675, subsequently under Captain Edward Hutchinson, Major Simon

Digitized by Google

Willard, and Lieutenant Woodhouse.
Reade, Philip.

BATES, JOHN, 1717–1782, Conn. In French and Indian War, 1755.
Booth, Charles E.

BATT, CHRISTOPHER, 1601–1661, Salisbury, and Boston, Mass. Appointed to drill the Company at Colchester, May 13, 1640. Deputy to the General Court, 1640–41, '43, '50, '60.
Clarke, George K.

BAXTER, LIEUTENANT JOHN, 1639–1719, Braintree, Mass. Served in the Braintree Town Militia.
French, George B.

BAYARD, NICHOLAS, 1644–1707, New York. Member of the Council, Province of New York, ——. Commander-in-Chief of the Provincial Forces, ——.
Thayer, Nathaniel.

BAYES, CAPTAIN THOMAS, 1680. Edgartown Military Company, 1662.
Bickford, Robert S.

BAYLEY, CAPTAIN NATHANIEL, 1732–1812, South Weymouth, Mass. Ensign in Captain Samuel Thaxter's Company, Colonel Lincoln's Regiment, Crown Point Expedition, French and Indian War, 1755. Captain ——, 1760. Representative to the General Court from Weymouth, 1774; and to the Provincial Congress at Salem the same year.
Martin, Charles H.

BAYLIES, NICHOLAS, 1719–1807, Uxbridge, Mass. Representative to the General Court, 1758.
Allen, Frederick B.

BEAL, CAPTAIN EBENEZER, 1701–1762, Hingham, Mass. Captain of a Company sailing from Boston, March, 1745, for the Siege of Louisburg. Volunteered with others to attempt the storming of the Island Battery. Captain of the Hingham Company in Colonel Benjamin Lincoln's Third Suffolk Regiment which marched to the relief of Fort William Henry, August 15, 1757.
Bates, Theodore C.

BEAL, ENSIGN EBENEZER, 1728–1778, Hingham, Mass. Ensign of Captain Thomas Jones' Fourth Company of Hingham Militia, Colonel Josiah Quincy's Regiment, January 21, 1762.
Bates, Theodore C.

BEAL, LIEUTENANT JEREMIAH, 1631–1716, Hingham, Mass. Appointed Ensign of the Foot Company of Hingham under Captain Joshua Hubbard, May 11, 1681. Lieutenant, March 30, 1683. Representative to the General Court, 1691–92, 1701.
Bates, Theodore C.
Willcutt, Levi L.

BEAL, JOHN, 1588–1688, Hingham, Mass. Deputy to the General Court, 1649, '59.
Bates, Theodore C.
Crandon, Edwin S.
Green, Robert M.
Whitcomb, Lawrence.
Willcutt, Levi L.

BEAL, LAZARUS, 1661–1723, Hingham, Mass. Representative to the General Court, 1719–20.
Bates, Theodore C.
Willcutt, Levi L.

BEAMAN, SERGEANT ABRAHAM, 1692–1738, Marlborough, Mass. Sergeant in Captain Nathan Bridgman's Company, 1725.
Parker, Charles W.
Parker, Charles W., Jr.

BEAMAN, CORPORAL NOAH, 1730–1800, Marlborough, Mass. Corporal in Captain Abraham William's Company, French and Indian War, 1757.
Parker, Charles W.
Parker, Charles W., Jr.

BEARD, CAPTAIN JOHN, —— 1690, Milford, Conn. Appointed Captain of the New Haven Military Company, January 17, 1675. Deputy to the General Court, 1677–90.
Moseley, John G.

Digitized by Google

BEARD, LIEUTENANT SAMUEL, 1670 ——, Milford, Conn. Appointed Ensign of the Milford Train Band, May, 1715; Lieutenant, October, 1723.
Moseley, John G.

BELCHER, CORPORAL MOSES, —— 1691, Braintree, Mass. Corporal in the Braintree Company, ——.
Brooks, L. Loring.

BELDING, JOHN, 1631-1677, Wethersfield, Conn. Trooper, 1658.
Booth, Charles E.

BELDING, LIEUTENANT JOHN, 1658 ——, Norwalk, Conn. Deputy, 1691, 1705.
Booth, Charles E.

BELL, LIEUTENANT FRANCIS, —— 1689, Stamford, Conn. Lieutenant of the Stamford Military Company, 1643.
Bell, Sidney E.

BENT, JOHN, 1596?, 1603-1672, Sudbury, Mass. Private in Major Simon Willard's Troop of Horse in the expedition against Ninigret, Chief of the Nyantics, November, 1654.
Bent, S. Arthur.
Green, Charles M.
Green, Robert M.
Moseley, Frank.

BENT, CORPORAL JOHN, 1635-1717, Sudbury, Mass. Corporal of the Military Company of Sudbury, 1686.
Bent, S. Arthur.
Green, Charles M.
Green, Robert M.

BERBEECH, THOMAS, —— 1674, Duxbury, Plymouth Colony. Deputy to the General Court, 1643.
Storer, John H.

BICKFORD, ENSIGN JEREMIAH, —— 1735?, Eastham and Truro, Mass. Ensign of the Military Company in Truro as early as 26th February, 1731.
Bickford, Robert S.

BIGELOW, JOHN, 1617-1703, Watertown, Mass. Served in the Pequot War, ——. Served in Captain Nathaniel Davenport's Company, King Philip's War, 1675; also in Captain John Cutter's Company, 1676.
Bickford, Robert S.
Bigelow, Melville M.
Parker, John N.

BIGELOW, CAPTAIN JOSEPH, SR., 1703-1783, Shrewsbury, Mass. Captain of the Shrewsbury Company, ——.
Bigelow, Henry N.

BIGELOW, CAPTAIN JOSEPH, JR., 1726-1801, Shrewsbury, Mass. Commissioned Captain, October 11, 1759.
Bigelow, Henry N.

BIGELOW, JOSHUA, 1655-1745, Weston, Mass. Soldier in King Philip's War under Captain Joseph Sill, November, 1675; under Captains Nathaniel Davenport and Edward Tyng, 1675-6. At the Narragansett Swamp Fight.
Bigelow, Melville M.

BIGELOW, SAMUEL, 1653-1732, Watertown, Mass. Representative to the General Court, 1708-10.
Bigelow, Henry N.

BILL, PHILIP, 1620-1689, Groton, Conn. Soldier in King Philip's War in the Connecticut Forces, 1675-6. Narragansett grantee.
Eldredge, Zoeth S.

BILLINGS, NATHANIEL, —— 1714, Concord, Mass. In Captain Prentice's Troop, 1675.
Nickerson, Thomas W., Jr.

BILLINGTON, FRANCIS, 1606-1686, Plymouth. Volunteer in the Pequot War, 1637.
Parker, Edward L.

BIRD, BENJAMIN, 1686-1757, Dorchester, Mass. Representative to the General Court, 1730-33, '37.
Stone, William E.

BIRD, JAMES, 1647-1723, Dorchester, Mass. Served in Captain Thomas Brattle's Company, King Philip's War, 1676.
Daly, M. Ordway.

Digitized by Google

BIRD, THOMAS, 1646–1710, Dorchester, Mass. Credited for service in King Philip's War at the Garrison at Punkapog, 1676.
Stone, William E.

BISHOP, DEPUTY-GOVERNOR JAMES, —— 1691, New Haven, Conn. Secretary of the New Haven, Colony, 1661–65. Assistant, Connecticut Colony, 1668–83. Deputy-Governor, 1683–91.
Thomson, Arthur C.

BISSELL, CAPTAIN JOHN, 1683–1781, Bolton, Conn. Lieutenant of the Bolton Train Band, 1722; Captain, 1728. Deputy to the General Assembly, 1751.
Simons, William C.

BLACKLEACH, RICHARD, 1655–1731, Stratford, Conn. Deputy to the General Court, 1690 ——. Appointed by the General Court, Commissary for the Army and ordered to Albany, 1690.
Moseley, John G.

BLACKMAR, JAMES, —— 1709, Providence, R.I. Deputy to the General Assembly, 1691.
Blackmar, Wilmon W.

BLACKMORE, WILLIAM, 1640–1676, Scituate, Plymouth Colony. Lost his life in the defence of Scituate against the Indians, April 21, 1676.
Crandon, Edwin S.

BLAKE, JOSEPH, 1739–1818, Billerica, Mass. Second Lieutenant in Captain Samuel Thaxter's Company, Colonel Joseph Foye's Regiment, in the operations against Crown Point, 1756.
Hill, Frederic S.

BLAKE, WILLIAM, 1594–1663, Dorchester, Mass. Member of the Ancient and Honorable Artillery Company, 1646.
Williams, Ralph B.

BLANCHARD, JOHN, —— 1694, Dunstable, Mass. In Garrison at Dunstable, 1689.
Wolcott, Roger.

BLANCHARD, CAPTAIN JOSEPH, —— 1727, Dunstable, Mass. Sergeant under Lieutenant Jabez Fairbanks, 1723–24; Lieutenant under Captain Eleazer Tyng, 1725; Captain of Volunteers, Dunstable, 1725.
Wolcott, Roger.

BLANCHARD, COLONEL JOSEPH, 1704–1758. Colonel of the Sixth New Hampshire Regiment, 1744. Representative to New Hampshire Legislature, 1749.
Wolcott, Roger.

BLANCHARD, JOHN, 1611–1687, Sudbury, Mass. In garrison at Sudbury, King Philip's War, 1676.
Clarke, George K.
Stone, Charles W.

BLASHFIELD, THOMAS, 1650 ——, Beverly, Mass. Served in Captain Joseph Gardiner's Company from Salem in the Narragansett Swamp Fight, 1675.
Smith, George H.

BLISS, ENSIGN ELIAS, 1733–1805, Conn. Appointed Ensign of the Sixth Company, Twelfth Colonial Regiment, ——.
Bliss, Elias J.

BLISS, THOMAS, —— 1688, Conn. In King Philip's War, 1675.
Booth, Charles E.

BODGE, JOHN, ——, New Marblehead, (Windham), Me. Served under Captain Daniel Hills, 1748–49; also under Sergeant Thomas Chute, 1747, '56–57.
Bodge, George M.

BOND, LIEUTENANT-COLONEL JONAS, 1664–1727, Watertown, Mass. Served in the Expedition against Canada under Sir William Phips, 1690. Lieutenant-Colonel, ——. Deputy to the Massachusetts General Court, 1706–07, '20, '23–26.
Harrington, Charles.

BOND, JONAS, 1691–1768, Watertown, Mass. Representative to the General Court, 1738–44, '46–50.
Harrington, Charles.

Digitized by Google

BOND, JOSEPH, 1653–1724/5, Haverhill, Mass. Soldier in King Philip's War from Haverhill, 1676.
Bond, Charles H.

BOND, CAPTAIN WILLIAM, —— 1695, Watertown, Mass. Deputy to the General Court, 1689–93, '95. Speaker, 1691–93, '95. Captain of the Military Company at Watertown, 1691.
Harrington, Charles.

BOOSEY, LIEUTENANT JAMES, —— 1649, Wethersfield, Conn. Deputy, 1639–1649.
Booth, Charles E.

BOOTH, ENSIGN JOSEPH, 1736–1810, Enfield, Conn. Sergeant, 1760. Ensign, 1760.
Booth, Charles E.

BOOTH, ROBERT, 1604–1672, Saco, Me. First Deputy from Saco to the General Court at Boston, 1659.
Booth, Charles E.

BOOTH, SERGEANT ZACHARIAH, —— 1741, Enfield, Conn. Representative, 1731/2.
Booth, Charles E.

BORDEN, RICHARD, 1601–1671, Portsmouth, R.I. Assistant, 1653–54. Commissioner, 1654, '56–57. Deputy to the Assembly, 1667–70.
Robeson, Andrew.
Nickerson, Rev. Thomas W., Jr.
Wilbour, Joshua.

BORDEN, THOMAS, —— 1676, Providence, R.I. Deputy, 1666, '70, 72. Assistant, 1675, '76.
Nickerson, Rev. Thomas W., Jr.

BOURNE, RICHARD, —— 1685, Sandwich, Plymouth Colony. Deputy to the General Court, 1639–42, '45, '52, '64–67, '70.
Wesson, James L.

BOURNE, THOMAS, 1601–1664, Marshfield, Plymouth Colony. Deputy to the General Court, 1642, '45.
Brooks, L. Loring.
Lovering, Henry M.
Nickerson, Rev. Thomas W., Jr.

BOWDITCH, WILLIAM, 1663–1728, Salem, Mass. Representative to the General Court, 1712, '22.
Putnam, George J.

BOWEN, LIEUTENANT HENRY, 1634–1724, Roxbury, Mass., and Woodstock, Conn. Ensign, and subsequently Lieutenant, in the Fourth Company under Captain Isaac Johnson at the Great Swamp Fight, December 19, 1675. Upon the death of Captain Johnson and Lieutenant Upham's mortal wound, Lieutenant Bowen held command of the Company.
Bell, Charles U.
Brooks, L. Loring.

BOWEN, RICHARD, —— 1675, Rehoboth, Plymouth Colony. Deputy to the General Court, 1651.
Houghton, Henry O.

BOWES, REVEREND NICHOLAS, —— 1755, Concord, Mass. Chaplain at Fort Edward, 1755. Died upon his return home.
Hall, George F.
Solis, Andrew J.

BRACKETT, CAPTAIN RICHARD, 1611–1691, Braintree, Mass. Member of the Ancient and Honorable Artillery Company of Boston, 1636. Commander (Captain) of the Braintree Militia, ——. Deputy to the General Court, 1651–57.
Brackett, Frederic H.
Brackett, Sidney L.
Hall, Harrison C.

BRADBURY, CAPTAIN THOMAS, 1610–1695, Salisbury, Mass. Deputy to the General Court, 1651, '52, '56–57. Ensign of the Salisbury Train Band, 1647. Captain, 1661.
Howe, Edward W.
Merrill, Frederic A.

BRADFORD, GOVERNOR WILLIAM, 1590–1657, Plymouth. Governor of Plymouth Colony, 1621–33, '35–37, '39–44, '45–57. Assistant, 1634–35, '37–38, '41, '43, '45–50.
Colt, Samuel P.
Crandon, Edwin S.

Digitized by Google

Crandon, John H.
Pond, Virgil C.
Sampson, Walter S.
Thomas, Frank R.

BRADFORD, MAJOR WILLIAM, 1624–1704, Duxbury, Plymouth Colony. Major and Commander-in-Chief of the Plymouth Forces at the Great Swamp Fight, 1675, and was severely wounded. Deputy, 1657. Assistant, 1658. Deputy Governor of Plymouth Colony, 1682–86, '89–91. Member of the Council of Massachusetts, 1691.
Crandon, Edwin S.
Crandon, John H.
Dickson, Brenton H., Jr.
Pond, Virgil C.
Sampson, Walter S.
Thomas, Frank R.

BRADLEY, SAMUEL, —— 1746, Concord, N.H. Member of Capt. Ladd's Company of Concord (Rumford), N.H., and as such, while going with six others, under command of Lieutenant Jonathan Bradley, to a garrison on August 11, 1746, were attacked by an Indian ambush. Five were killed, including Samuel Bradley.
Barrows, John Stuart.

BRADSTREET, GOVERNOR SIMON, 1603–1697, Salem, Mass. Secretary of the Massachusetts Bay Colony, 1630–36. Assistant, 1630–78. Commissioner for the United Colonies, 1643, '63–66. Deputy Governor, 1672–79. Governor, 1679–86, '89.
Bell, Charles U.
Brooks, L. Loring.
Gordon, Edwin A.
Gould, George L.
Thornton, James B.
Whiting, William S.

BRASTOW, THOMAS, 1740–1799, ——. Served in Colonel Miller's Regiment, 1758, '59. Expedition to Lake George.
Ware, Horace E.

BRATTLE, CAPTAIN THOMAS, 1624–1683, Boston, Mass. Cornet of the Suffolk Troop, 1670; Lieutenant, 1675; Captain, 1676. Held important commands in King Philip's War, 1675–6. At the beginning of the War he loaned the Colony £200, and in the first few months he is credited (upon the treasurer's accounts) with cash, supplies, and service, to the amount of £1,500. Deputy to the General Court, 1671–72, '78–81.
Carpenter, Frederick B.
Jones, George W.
Webber, William O.

BREWER, DANIEL, 1624–1708, Mass. Ancient and Honorable Artillery Company, 1666.
Booth, Charles E.

BREWER, CAPTAIN DANIEL, 1704 ——, Framingham, Mass. Captain at the Concord Alarm, 1756. In the Crown Point Expedition, French and Indian War same year. Among the sick and wounded.
Parker, Moses G.

BREWSTER, WILLIAM, 1560–1644, Plymouth and Duxbury, Mass. Ruling Elder. (Committee of Plymouth.) Deputy, 1636.
Nickerson, Rev. Thomas W., Jr.
Nickerson, Philip T.

BRIDGE, JOHN, 1576–1665, Cambridge, Mass. Deputy to the General Court, 1637–39, '41.
Hall, George F.
Hastings, Henry.
Solis, Andrew J.

BRIDGE, QUARTERMASTER MATTHEW, 1650–1738, Lexington, Mass. Member of the Ancient and Honorable Artillery Company, 1643. Quartermaster in Captain Thomas Prentice's Troop, King Philip's War, 1675. Also in the Expedition to Canada under Sir William Phips, 1690.
Hastings, Henry.
Willey, William L.

BRIGGS, JOHN, 1609–1690, Portsmouth, R.I. Assistant, 1648. Commissioner, 1654, '56, '59,

Digitized by Google

'61–63. Deputy to the Assembly, 1664–66, '68–69.
Wilbour, Joshua.

BRIGGS, WILLIAM, 1650–1716, ——. Member of Captain Peleg Sanford's Troop, 1667.
Wilbour, Joshua.

BRIGHT, SERGEANT HENRY, 1602–1686, Watertown, Mass. Sergeant in the Military Company at Watertown, —— 1664.
Brooks, L. Loring.
Harrington, Charles.

BROCKLEBANK, CAPTAIN SAMUEL, 1627–1676, Rowley, Mass. Captain of the Rowley Foot Company, 1673. Killed at the Sudbury Fight, King Philip's War, April 21, 1676.
Bacon, Horace S.
Cobb, Carolus M.
Densmore, Edward D.
Saunders, Charles G.
Storer, John H.

BRONSON, JOHN, —— 1680, Hartford, Conn. Served from Hartford in Pequot War, 1637.
Bickford, Robert S.

BROOKE (BROOKS), CAPTAIN THOMAS, —— 1667, Concord, Mass. Deputy to the General Court, 1642–44, '54, '59–62. Captain of the Concord Foot Company, 1643.
Bent, S. Arthur.
Merriam, Frank.

BROOKS, JOHN, —— 1691, Woburn, Mass. Soldier in King Philip's War, 1675–6, serving under Major Simon Willard and Captain Cutler.
Brooks, L. Loring.

BROOKS, LIEUTENANT JOSHUA, 1688–1768, Lincoln, Mass. Lieutenant, in a Company which marched from Concord to Boston, September 23, 1746, on the alarm of an expected attack by a French fleet.
Bent, S. Arthur.

BROOKS, CAPTAIN TIMOTHY, 1726–1786, Woburn, Mass. Quartermaster of the Woburn Military Company, 1738; Lieutenant, 1744; Captain, 1746–86.
Brooks, L. Loring.

BROWN, CAPTAIN GEORGE, 1668 ——, Billerica, Mass. Captain of the Billerica Military Company, ——. Served against the Indians in King William's War, ——; and in Queen Anne's War, ——. Representative to the General Court, 1716–17, '21–24, '27.
Eaton, Joseph G.

BROWN, JOSEPH, 1689–1759, Hampton, N.H. Served in Queen Anne's War at Fort William and Mary, Newcastle, N.H., 1708.
Brown, David H.

BROWN, NICHOLAS, —— 1673, Lynn, Mass. Deputy to the General Court from Lynn, 1641; from Reading, 1671–72.
Parker, C. Wallingford.
Parker, Edward L.
Parker, Herman.

BROWN, SERGEANT SAMUEL, 1720–1794, Rye, N.H. Private in Captain Anthony Towle's Company of Troopers in Major Thomas Tash's Battalion stationed at the fort No. 4, now Charlestown, N.H., ——. Sergeant in Captain John Goffe's Company, serving as scouts against the Indians in the Merrimac Valley, N.H., 1745–6.
Brown, David H.

BROWN, MAJOR THOMAS, 1645–1709, Sudbury, Mass. Appointed Captain of a Troop in the Upper Middlesex Regiment for scouting service, June 29, 1689. Representative to the General Court, 1692–94, 1702.
Robinson, Francis W.
Storer, John H.

BROWN, ENSIGN THOMAS, 1651–1718, Concord, Mass. Ensign of Concord Military Company.
Wolcott, Roger.

BROWN, THOMAS, 1657——, Hampton, N.H. Soldier in King Philip's War, 1675–6.
Brown, David H.

Digitized by Google

BROWN, CAPTAIN WILLIAM, ——, Sudbury, Mass. Surveyor of Arms for Sudbury, 1643. Captain, ——.
Storer, John H.

BROWNE, JOSEPH, 164- -1694, Ipswich, Mass. Soldier in Captain Daniel Henchman's Company, King Philip's War, 1676. A Narragansett grantee.
Browne, David A.

BROWNELL, THOMAS, —— 1665, Warwick, and Portsmouth, R.I. Commissioner, 1655, '61-63. Deputy to the Assembly, 1664.
Robeson, Andrew.
Wilbour, Joshua.

BRYANT, JOHN, —— 1684, Scituate, Mass. Deputy to the Plymouth Colony General Court, 1657, 1662, 1667.
Turner, Herbert B.

BUCK, LIEUTENANT ISAAC, —— 1695, Scituate, Mass. Chosen Lieutenant of the Scituate Company, March 1, 1670, and commander the same against the Indians in their attack on the town in King Philip's War, 1676. Deputy to the Plymouth Colony General Court, 1663-64, '65-95.
Crandon, Edwin S.
Lunt, William W.

BUCK, CORNET JOHN, —— 1697, Scituate, Plymouth Colony. Cornet of the First Body of Plymouth Horse as successor to Cornet Robert Stetson, ——
Brooks, L. Loring.
Nickerson, Rev. Thomas W., Jr.

BUCKMINSTER, COLONEL JOSEPH, 1697-1780, Framingham, Mass. Colonel in Middlesex Regiments, and received his commission in 1738. Representative 28 years.
Williams, Robert B.

BUCKNAM, JOSES, 1641-1694, Malden, Mass. Served in Captain Thomas Wheeler's Company, King Philip's War, 1676.
Clarke, George K.
Hall, George F.

BUCKNAM, CAPTAIN SAMUEL, 1674 ——, Malden, Mass. Captain of the Malden Company, ——.
Clarke, George K.
Hall, George F.

BUELL, CAPTAIN SAMUEL, 1641-1720, Killingsworth, Conn. Deputy, 1692, '93, '96-98, 1700-02, '04, '06, '08, '10, '11, '14/5.
Booth, Charles E.

BULKLEY, CAPTAIN JOSEPH, 1670 ——, Concord, Mass. Captain of the Concord Military Company, ——.
Howe, Edward W.

BULKLEY, PETER, 1641-1688, Concord, Mass. Deputy to the General Court, 1673-76. Speaker of the House, 1676. Assistant, 1677-85.
Howe, Edward W.

BULL, GOVERNOR HENRY, 1609-1693, Newport, R.I. Deputy to the General Assembly, 1680-81. Governor of Rhode Island, 1685, '90.
Butler, John L.

BULL, CAPTAIN THOMAS, 1606-1684, Hartford, Conn. Lieutenant in the Pequot War, 1637. Lieutenant in Hartford Company, 1653. Captain of the Hartford Company at the defence of Saybrook, King Philip's War, 1675. Deputy, 1648-49.
Booth, Charles E.

BULLARD, CAPTAIN SAMUEL, 1667-1727, Sherborn, Mass. Representative to the General Court, 1708-09, '12-13, '23-25, '27. Captain, ——.
Johnson, Emery W.
Stone, William E.

BULLARD, ENSIGN SETH, 1736-1811, Walpole, Mass. Ensign in the Company of Foot at Walpole under Captain Ebenezer Clap, Colonel Eliphalet Pond's Suffolk County Militia. Commissioned by Governor Thomas Hutchinson, June 5, 1772.
Carney, George J.

Digitized by Google

BUMSTEAD, THOMAS, —— 1677, Roxbury, Mass. Member of the Ancient and Honorable Artillery Company, 1647.
Brooks, L. Loring.

BURDITT, LIEUTENANT SAMUEL, 1735–1809, Malden, Mass. Ensign in Captain Ebenezer Morrow's Company, 1755–6; also present at the attack on Ticonderoga, French and Indian War, 1758. Lieutenant, ——.
Winship, William H.

BURDITT, LIEUTENANT THOMAS, 1683–1758, Malden, Mass. Lieutenant of the Malden Military Company, 1737.
Winship, William H.

BURGESS, THOMAS, —— 1685, Sandwich, Plymouth Colony. Deputy to the General Court, 1642, '44–45, '48, '54, '60, '62, '68. Soldier in the Expedition against the Narragansetts, 1645.
Wilbour, Joshua.

BURGESS, GENERAL WILLIAM, 1619–1686, ——, Md. Member of Lord Baltimore's Council of State, ——. Deputy Governor of Maryland, ——. Colonel of the Regiment of Train Bands, ——. General-in-Chief of the Provincial Forces, ——.
Gaither, Charles P.

BURNHAM, LIEUTENANT THOMAS, 1623–1694, Ipswich, Mass. Soldier in an Expedition "for service to the Indians," 1643. Sergeant in the Foot Company of Ipswich, 1664. Ensign in Captain and Major-General Daniel Denison's Company and Regiment, King Philip's War, 1675. Lieutenant in Captain and Sergeant-Major Samuel Appleton's Company and Regiment, 1683. Deputy to the General Court, 1683–85.
Brooks, L. Loring.
Burnham, Kingsley Allan.
Holbrook, Levi.
Thompson, Abijah.
Wolcott, Roger.

BURRELL, SERGEANT JOHN, 1717 ——. Abington, Mass. Sergeant in Captain Moses Parker's Company at St. John, 1760.
Palmer, William L.

BURRILL, CAPTAIN JOHN, 1631–1703, Lynn, Mass. Deputy from Lynn, 1691, '92, '97. Soldier in King Philip's War.
Wolcott, Roger.

BURT, DEACON HENRY, 1663–1748. ——, ——. Served against the Indians, 1698.
Booth, Charles E.

BURT, HENRY, —— 1662, Springfield, Mass. Member of the First Military Company in Springfield, ——; and its Clerk in 1657.
Booth, Charles E.
Moseley, John G.

BURT, DEACON JAMES, 1703–1782. Granville. In the French and Indian War, 1748, 1755.
Booth, Charles E.

BURT, JAMES, JR., 1733–1781. Granville, Mass. Soldier in French and Indian War, 1756.
Booth, Charles E.

BURT, JONATHAN, 1632–1715. Springfield, Mass. In King Philip's War, 1675.
Booth, Charles E.

BURT, LIEUTENANT NATHANIEL, 1711–1755, Longmeadow, Mass. Lieutenant in Captain Ephraim Williams' Company. Killed in Battle at Lake George, September 8, 1755.
Hurd, Charles R.
Warner, Frank E.

BURTON, ISEK, —— 1706, Salem, Mass. Soldier in Captain Isaac Gardiner's command, Narragansett Campaign, King Philip's War, 1675–6.
Burton, George S.

BURTON, JONATHAN, 1741–1811, Middleton, Mass., and Wilton, N.H. Private in Captain Andrew Giddings' Company, Colonel Jonathan Bayley's Regiment, in the Louisburg Expedition, 1759.
Burton, George S.

Digitized by Google

BUTLER, LIEUTENANT JOHN, —— 1747, Framingham, Mass. Lieutenant in Captain Ephraim Baker's Company, First Massachusetts Regiment of which Lieutenant-General William Pepperrell was Colonel, expedition against Louisburg, 1745.
Seamans, Frank M.

BUTLER, DEACON RICHARD, —— 1684, Conn. Deputy, 1656, 1660.
Booth, Charles E.

BUTLER, SERGEANT THOMAS, —— 1688, Conn. Hartford Company, ——.
Booth, Charles E.

BUTTER(S), WILLIAM, —— 1692, Woburn, Mass. Served under Captain Joseph Sill, King Philip's War, 1676.
Young, Harry.

BYRAM, NICHOLAS, —— 1687, Bridgewater, Plymouth Colony. Soldier in King Philip's War, 1676.
Tyler, Edward R.

CALEF, SERGEANT JOHN, 1741–1808, Hampstead, N.H. Private in Captain Trueworthy Ladd's Company, Colonel John Hart's Regiment, in the Crown Point Expedition, 1758. Sergeant in Captain Philip Johnson's Company, Colonel John Goffe's Regiment, raised for the invasion of Canada, 1760.
Farwell, John W.

CALL, JOHN, 1635–1682, ——. Soldier in Captain John Cutler's Company, King Philip's War, 1676.
Holden, Joshua B.

CALL, CAPTAIN JOHN, 1672–1713, Charlestown, Mass. Ensign, ——. Captain, ——.
Holden, Joshua B.

CALL, SAMUEL, 1698–1747, ——. Soldier at the Siege of Louisburg, 1745.
Holden, Joshua B.

CAPELL, JOHN, —— 1758, Newtown, Mass. Enlisted March 28, 1758, in Captain James Read's Company, Colonel Ruggles' Regiment, in the Expedition to Lake George, in which service he died.
Capelle, William C.

CAPEN, LIEUTENANT HOPESTILL, 1731–1807, Dorchester, Mass. Commissioned by Governor Francis Bernard, Ensign in Captain Onesimus Tileston's Company, 1763, and Lieutenant in Captain John Leverett's Company, Colonel Joseph Jackson's Regiment, 1767. Member of the Ancient and Honorable Artillery Company, 1763.
Sowdon, Arthur J. C.

CAPEN, CAPTAIN JOHN, 1613–1692, Dorchester, Mass. Member of the Ancient and Honorable Artillery Company, 1646. Captain of the Foot Company in Dorchester, 1683. Deputy to the General Court, 1671, '73–78.
Gould, George L.
Sowdon, Arthur J. C.

CARDER, RICHARD, —— 1676; Rhode Island. Commissioner, 1659, '60, '63. Deputy, 1664–74.
Robeson, Andrew.

CAREY, CAPTAIN JONATHAN, ——, ——. Commissioned by Governor Shirley, February 14, 1744, Captain of the Ninth Company, Seventh Massachusetts Regiment under Colonel Shubael Gorham. Expedition against Louisburg under Lieutenant-General William Pepperrell.
Lovering, Henry M.

CARPENTER, WILLIAM, 1606–1685, Providence, R.I. One of the historic Founders of the Providence Plantation. Commissioner, 1658, '60, '62, '63. Deputy, 1664, '65, '76, 79. Assistant, 1665, '66, '67, '68, '69, '70, '71, '72.
Nickerson, Rev. Thomas W., Jr.

Digitized by Google

CARPENTER, CAPTAIN WILLIAM, 1605–1659, Rehoboth, Mass. Deputy, 1641, 1643, 1645. Captain, 1642.
Palmer, Charles D.

CARTER, CAPTAIN-LIEUTENANT JABEZ, 1700–1771, Woburn, Mass. Lieutenant of the Woburn Militia, 1748; Captain-Lieutenant, 1756.
Brooks, L. Loring.

CARTER, CAPTAIN JOHN, 1616–1692, Woburn, Mass. Ensign of the Woburn Company, Middlesex Regiment, 1651; Lieutenant, 1664; Captain, 1672, and in King Philip's War.
Brooks, L. Loring.
Richardson, George E.
Thompson, Abijah.

CARTER, LIEUTENANT JOHN, 1653–1727, Woburn, Mass. Served in Captain Nathaniel Davenport's Company, King Philip's War, 1675. Sergeant in the Military Company at Woburn, 1682; Lieutenant, 1700–27.
Brooks, L. Loring.
Richardson, George E.
Thompson, Abijah.

CARTER, COLONEL JOHN, 1713–1796, Lancaster, Mass. As Colonel marched to the relief of Fort William Henry, 1758.
Hosmer, Jerome C.

CARTER, SAMUEL, 1678–1738, Lancaster, Mass. Served in a garrison under his brother-in-law, Lieutenant Nathaniel Wilder, 1704. Lost his house in an attack from the Indians the same year.
Hosmer, Jerome C.

CASWELL, LIEUTENANT JOHN, 1690–1773. Lieutenant in the Expedition to Cape Breton, 1744–5.
Austin, George W.

CHAMPION, MAJOR HENRY, 1723–1797, Colchester, Conn. Ensign of the Train Band, South Company, of East Haddam, 1744; Lieutenant, 1750. Captain of the Twelfth Company, 1758, and of the Fifth Company, Second Regiment of the Connecticut Forces, French and Indian War, 1759. Major of the Twelfth Company, Colonial Militia, 1772. Deputy to the General Assembly, 1761, '65–79.
Storrs, Henry R.
Storrs, Leonard K.

CHAMPNEY, DANIEL, 1644–1691, Cambridge, Mass. Served under Captain Thomas Brattle, King Philip's War, 1675. Also in Captain Thomas Prentice's Troop, 1676. Appointed by the General Court, to redeem Indian captives near Wachusett, 1677.
Hall, George F.
Solis, Andrew J.

CHANDLER, ENSIGN HENRY, 1667–1737, Conn. Ensign, Andover Company, 1720.
Booth, Charles E.

CHANDLER, CAPTAIN THOMAS, 1630–1703, Andover, Mass. Lieutenant, 1683, Captain 1690, Deputy 1678, 1680, 1681, 1690, 1694/5.
Booth, Charles E.

CHAPIN, SERGEANT CALEB, 1701–1755, Springfield. Served from 1722–1755 in French and Indian Wars.
Chapin, Clifford S.

CHAPIN, CAPTAIN JOSIAH, 1639–1676, Mendon, Mass. Sergeant in the Mendon Military Company, 1685; Ensign, 1687; Lieutenant, 1689; Captain, 1692. Deputy to the General Court, 1689.
Norcross, Greenville H.

CHAPMAN, CAPTAIN ROBERT, 1616–1687, Conn. Deputy, 1652–54, 1657–'65, 1667–71, 1674–80. Assistant, 1681–84. In Pequot and King Philip's Wars.
Booth, Charles E.

CHASE, ISAAC, —— 1817, Haverhill. Military Company, 1757, at Fort William Henry, 1757. In St. John Expedition, 1760.
Chase, Charles H.
Chase, Daniel E.
Chase, Daniel E., Jr.

Digitized by Google

CHASE, THOMAS, 1654-1732, Newbury, Mass. Soldier in Major Samuel Appleton's Command, Narragansett Campaign, King Philip's War, 1675.
Bennett, Josiah C.
Bennett, Larkin E.
Palmer, William L.

CHASE, WELLS, 1710——, Newbury, Mass. "Centinal" in Captain Enoch Bailey's Company, ——. Service on the frontier, French and Indian War, 1754.
Young, Harry.

CHAUNCY, REVEREND ISRAEL, 1644-1703, Stratford, Conn. Member of the Council of War at the breaking out of King Philip's War, 1675. Surgeon under Major Robert Treat, 1675.
Moseley, John G.

CHECKLEY, COLONEL SAMUEL, 1653-1738, Boston. Appointed Ensign of Captain Wing's Company, February, 1685-86; Major of the Boston Regiment, 1702; Lieutenant-Colonel, 1706; Colonel, 1710-12. He received twelve different commissions from that of Ensign, given by Governor Bradstreet, to that of Colonel, given by Lieutenant-Governor Tailler. Fourth Sergeant of the Ancient and Honorable Artillery Company, 1685; Third Sergeant, 1686; Lieutenant, 1694; Captain, 1700. Representative to the General Court, 1702, '07.
Motley, Thomas L.

CHENEY, DANIEL, SR., 1670-1755, Newbury, Mass. Served in a block house, Newbury, ——. Member of Captain Hugh March's Company, Essex North Regiment, 1709.
Cheney, John E.

CHENEY, DANIEL, JR., 1737——, Newbury, Mass. Private in Captain Thomas Pike's Company, Colonel Bagley's Regiment, Crown Point Expedition, 1755.
Cheney, John E.

CHENEY, SERGEANT EBENEZER, 1741-1828, Orange, Mass. Enlisted from Mendon, Mass., April 27, 1760, and served as Sergeant in Captain William Jones' Company at Ticonderoga and elsewhere, French and Indian War.
Ballou, Hosea S.

CHESEBOROUGH, WILLIAM, 1594-1667, Stonington, Conn. Deputy from Boston to the General Court of Massachusetts Bay Colony, 1640. Deputy to the General Assembly of Connecticut, 1653, '55, '57, '64.
Mumford, James G.

CHESTER, CAPTAIN JOHN, 1635-1698, Wethersfield, Conn. Trooper, 1658; Lieutenant for Wethersfield, May 9, 1672; Captain, May, 1677; Deputy, 1676-87, '89.
Inches, George B.
Wolcott, Roger.

CHESTER, MAJOR JOHN, 1656-1711, Wethersfield, Conn. Ensign of Wethersfield Train Band, September, 1689. Lieutenant; Captain, 1698. Representative, 1694-1700. Councillor, 1696. Speaker, 1699, Assistant, 1701-11. Sergeant-Major, October, 1702. Judge of County Court, 1703-11. Member of the Committee of War, 1706-08.
Inches, George B.
Wolcott, Roger.

CHESTER, COLONEL JOHN, 1703-1771, Wethersfield, Conn. Ensign of the First Company or Train Band, May 14, 1724; Captain, May 13, 1725; Lieutenant-Colonel of the Sixth Regiment, October, 1739; Colonel, May 13, 1756. Deputy to the General Assembly from Wethersfield, 1727-47, '66-71; from Groton, October 14, 1736. On the Committee of War, 1745, '54. Assistant, 1747-54, '56-65. Commissioner to treat with the

Digitized by Google

Indians of the Six Nations, 1751.
Inches, George B.
CHIPMAN, JOHN, 1615–1708, Barnstable, Mass. Deputy to the Plymouth Colony General Court, 1663–66, '68–69.
Leonard, George H.
CHITTENDEN, LIEUTENANT WILLIAM, 1593–1661, Guilford, Conn. Deputy, 1653–59. Lieutenant, 1653.
Wolcott, Roger.
CHUBBUCK, LIEUTENANT JOHN, 1648–1690, Hingham, Mass. Lieutenant in the Hingham forces in Sir William Phips' Expedition against Canada, 1690, in which he lost his life.
Crandon, Edwin S.
Turner, Howard C.
CHURCH, SERGEANT RICHARD, 1608–1668, Plymouth. Served in the Pequot War, 1637. Sergeant, ——.
Dorman, William B.
CHUTE, SERGEANT THOMAS, 1690 ——, New Marblehead (Windham), Me. Served under Captain George Berry, 1747; Captain Daniel Hills, 1748–9. In charge of the Province Fort, 1749, '56–59, French and Indian War.
Bodge, George M.
CLAP(P), HOPESTILL, 1647–1719, Dorchester, Mass. Served in the garrison at Punkapog, King Philip's War, 1676. Representative to the General Court, 1702–07.
Sowden, Arthur J. C.
CLAP(P), MAJOR JONATHAN, 1713–1782, Easthampton, Mass. Major ——.
Allen, Theodore L.
CLAP(P), CAPTAIN PRESERVED, 1643–1720, Northampton, Mass. Captain of the Northampton Military Company, ——. Deputy to the General Court, ——.
Allen, Theodore L.
CLAP(P), CAPTAIN ROGER, SR., 1609–1692, Dorchester, Mass. Lieutenant, of the Dorchester Company under Captain Humphrey Atherton, 1644. Second Sergeant, Ancient and Honorable Company, 1647; Lieutenant, 1655. Captain of the Dorchester Military Company, ——. Captain of the Castle, Boston, 1665–86. Deputy to the General Court, 1652–73.
Allen, Theodore L.
Fox, Walter S.
Furness, Dawes E.
Hammond, Winthrop.
Moseley, Frank.
Pierce, George F.
Soule, Horace H., Jr.
Sowdon, Arthur J. C.
CLAP(P), CAPTAIN ROGER, JR., 1684–1762, ——. Deputy to the Massachusetts General Court, ——. Captain of the Connecticut Colonial Militia, ——.
Allen, Theodore L.
CLAP(P), MAJOR SAMUEL, 1634–1708, Dorchester, Mass. Deputy to General Court, 1689–91, '95, '97, '99. Captain of the Dorchester Military Company, ——. Major, ——.
Pierce, George F.
CLAP(P), SAMUEL, ——, Scituate, Mass. Deputy to the General Court of Plymouth Colony, 1680–86, '90–91. Deputy to the Massachusetts Court, 1692–96, '99, 1703–05, '07–09, '14–15.
Bates, Theodore C.
Lovering, Henry M.
CLAP(P), THOMAS, 1597–1684, Scituate, Plymouth Colony. Deputy to the General Court, 1649.
Bates, Theodore C.
Lovering, Henry M.
CLARK, BENJAMIN, 1644–1724, Medfield, Mass. Representative to the General Court, 1693, '99.
Stone, William E.
CLARK, CAPTAIN EDWARD, 1679–1746, Medway, Mass. Representative to the General Court, 1735–36, '39.
Stone, William E.

Digitized by Google

CLARK, COLONEL JONAS, 1684–1770, Chelmsford Mass. Captain, 1725. Colonel of Middlesex Regiment, 1770.
Storer, John H.

CLARK, COLONEL JOHN, —— 1674, Saybrook, Conn. Deputy, 1647. Sergeant, 1642, 1644. Colonel New Haven Saybrook Fort, 1647. Deputy from Saybrook, ——.
Inches, George B.
Wolcott, Roger.

CLARK, THOMAS, —— 1697, Plymouth, Mass. Served in the Pequot War, 1636.
Eldredge, Zoeth S.
Lovering, Henry M.

CLARKE, BENJAMIN, —— 1757, Boston. Member of the Ancient and Honorable Artillery Company, 1733.
Appleton, Francis H.

CLARKE, CAPTAIN DANIEL, 1623–1710, Windsor, Conn. Deputy, 1657–61. Assistant, 1662, '64–67. Secretary, Connecticut Colony, 1658–63, '65, '66. Lieutenant of Troop of Horse, 1658; Captain, 1664. Named Assistant in Charter of Charles II.
Bliss, Chester W.
Harris, Frederick.
Wolcott, Roger.

CLARKE, HUGH, —— 1693, Roxbury, Mass. Member of the Artillery Company, Roxbury, 1666.
Green, Robert M.
Harrington, Charles.

CLARKE, GOVERNOR JEREMIAH, —— 1652, Newport, R.I. Assistant, Acting Governor of Rhode Island, 1648; Lieutenant, 1642; Captain, 1644.
Robeson, Andrew.

CLARKE, DOCTOR JOHN, SR., —— 1664, Newbury, Mass. Deputy to the General Court, 1639.
Appleton, Francis H.

CLARKE, DOCTOR JOHN, JR., —— 1690, Boston. Deputy to the General Court of Massachusetts Bay, 1690.
Appleton, Francis H.

CLARKE, ENSIGN NATHANIEL, 1642–1690, Newbury, Mass. Appointed Naval Officer of the Ports of Newbury and Salisbury, 1684. Ensign of Captain Daniel Pierce's Company at Roxbury, 1685.
Clarke, George K.

CLARKE, NATHANIEL, 1666–1690, Newbury, Mass. In the Expedition to Canada, 1690. Mortally wounded and died on board the ship *Six Friends*.
Clarke, George K.

CLARKE, LIEUTENANT THADDEUS, —— 1690, Falmouth, Me. Lieutenant of a Company in garrison at Casco. Killed with thirteen of his scouting party by the Indians, May 17, 1690.
Wesson, James L.

CLARKE, GOVERNOR WALTER, 1640–1714, Newport, R.I. Deputy to the Assembly, 1667, '70, '72–74. Assistant, 1673–75, '99. Deputy-Governor, 1679–85, 1700–14. Councillor under Governor Andros, 1686. Governor of Rhode Island, 1676–77, '86, '96–98.
Robeson, Andrew.

CLARKE, WILLIAM, 1670–1742, Boston. Third Sergeant, Ancient and Honorable Artillery Company, 1703–06. Representative to the Massachusetts General Court, 1720–22, '25. Councillor, 1730–33.
Appleton, Francis H.

CLARKSON, MATTHEW, 1666–1702, ——. Secretary of New York Colony, 1689.
Inches, George B.

CLARKSON, CAPTAIN MATTHEW, 1699–1739, New York. Captain of South Ward Company April 10, 1738.
Inches, George B.

CLEMENT, ROBERT, 1590–1658, Haverhill, Mass. Deputy to the General Court, 1647–53.
Parker, Moses G.

COBB, HENRY, —— 1679, Barnstable, Plymouth Colony. Deputy

Digitized by Google

to the General Court, 1645–47, '52, '59–62.
Crandon, Edwin S.
Hinckley, Sylvester B.
Sprague, Frank W.

COBURN (COLBURN), CORPORAL EDWARD, 1618–1696, Chelmsford, Mass. Private in the Chelmsford Military Company, ——; Corporal, ——. Commanded Colburn's Garrison on the Merrimac River, King Philip's War, 1676. All his houses were burned by the Indians, March 18, 1676, upon which date he was one of the soldiers guarding the ferry.
Parker, Moses G.
Reade, Philip.

COFFIN, JAMES, 1640–1720, ——. Judge of Probate, 1706–15, '20. Judge of the Court of Common Pleas, 1696–1718. Representative, 1700.
Wolcott, Roger.

COFFIN, LIEUTENANT JOHN, 1647–1711, Haverhill, and Martha's Vineyard, Mass. Lieutenant, 1684.
Robeson, Andrew.

COFFIN, LIEUTENANT-COLONEL JOSEPH, 1702–1773. Newbury, Mass. Captain of the Second Newbury Company, and Lieutenant-Colonel in Colonel Joseph Gerrish's Regiment, 1762.
Storer, John H.

COFFIN, NATHANIEL, 1669–1749, Newbury, Mass. Deputy to the General Court, 1719–20. Member of the Council, 1730.
Bacon, Horace S.
Storer, John H.

COFFIN, TRISTRAM, 1609–1681, Nantucket. Commissioner at Salisbury, 1655. Chief Magistrate of Nantucket under Governor Lovelace of New York, 1671.
Amsden, Franklin D.
Amsden, Henry F.
Bacon, Horace S.
Clarke, George K.
Furness, Dawes E.
Gordon, Edwin A.
Kimball, Frank R.
Newhall, James S.
Parker, Moses G.
Robeson, Andrew.
Storer, John H.
Swift, Henry W.
Wolcott, Roger.

COFFIN, LIEUTENANT TRISTRAM, 1632–1704, Newbury, Mass. Lieutenant of the Newbury Company, 1683. Deputy to the General Court, 1695, 1700–02.
Bacon, Horace S.
Clarke, George K.
Gordon, Edwin A.
Newhall, James S.
Storer, John H.

COLBURN, WILLIAM, —— 1662, Boston, Mass. Deputy, 1635.
Wolcott, Roger.

COLE, HUGH, 1627 ——, Swansey, Plymouth Colony. Deputy to the General Court, 1673–75, '80, '83–86, '89.
Parker, Frederic W.

COLEMAN, THOMAS, 1598–1674, Wethersfield, Conn. Deputy, 1641, '44–45, 1647–'56.
Booth, Charles E.

COLLICOT, SERGEANT RICHARD, 1603–1686, Dorchester, Mass. Sergeant in the Pequot War, 1637. Member of the Ancient and Honorable Artillery Company, 1637. Deputy to the General Court, 1637, '69, '72.
Sowdon, Arthur J. C.
Wolcott, Roger.

COLLIER, WILLIAM, —— 1670, Duxbury, Plymouth Colony. Assistant. 1635–37, '39–51, '54–56, '58–65. Commissioner for the United Colonies, 1643. Member of the Council of War, ——.
Bickford, Robert S.
Brooks, L. Loring.
Crandon, Edwin S.
Freeman, James G.
Moseley, John G.
Nickerson, Rev. Thomas W., Jr.
Parker, Edward L.
Richardson, George E.
Shaw, Henry S.

Digitized by Google

COLLINS, CAPTAIN DANIEL, 1701–1751, Guilford, Conn.
Wolcott, Roger.

COLLINS, JOHN, 1665–1751. Deputy, 1709–1711.
Wolcott, Roger.

COMMEE, DAVID, —— 1676, Concord, Mass. Killed at the Sudbury Fight, April 21, 1676. One of the twelve men from Concord.
Flagg, Charles P.
Flagg, Henry D.

CONANT, JOHN, 1652–1724, Beverly, Mass. Soldier in Captain Samuel Appleton's Company, King Philip's War, 1675–6.
Conant, Samuel M.
Hosmer, Jerome C.

CONANT, LOT, 1658–1745, Beverly, Mass. Served in Captain Joseph Gardiner's Company in the Narragansett Campaign, King Philip's War, 1675–6.
Storer, John H.
Thompson, Eben F.

CONANT, GOVERNOR ROGER, 1592–1679, Beverly, Mass. Governor of the Massachusetts Colony at Cape Ann, 1624–26, and at Salem, 1627–28. Deputy to the General Court, 1634.
Hosmer, Jerome C.
Leonard, George E.
Lord, Charles E.
Storer, John H.
Thompson, Eben F.
Whitwell, Frederick S.

CONVERSE, EDWARD, 1590–1663, Woburn, Mass. Deputy to the General Court, 1660.
Putnam, George J.
Thompson, Abijah.

CONVERSE, LIEUTENANT JAMES, 1620–1715, Charlestown and Woburn, Mass. Lieutenant of the Woburn Company of Militia in garrison in King Philip's War, 1675–6. Deputy to the General Court, 1679.
Thompson, Abijah.

CONVERSE, MAJOR JAMES, 1645–1706, Woburn, Mass. Deputy to the General Court, 1679–81, '84–86. Commander of Storer's garrison, 1691–2, for which service he was made Major.
Thompson, Abijah.

CONVERSE, SAMUEL, 1653–1699, Woburn, Mass. Served in Sir William Phips' Expedition to Canada, 1690.
Thompson, Abijah.
Wood, Alva S.

COOK(E), MAJOR AARON, 1610–1690, Westfield, Mass. Member of the First Connecticut Troop of Horse from Windsor, 1658. Major of the Hartford Troop, 1658. Ensign in the Hadley Company of Militia, Hampshire Regiment, 1676. Captain of the garrison at Westfield, 1676. Captain, 1678.
Daly, M. Ordway.
Howe, Edward W.
Leeds, Charles.
Lunt, William W.
Ware, Horace.

COOK(E), FRANCIS, 1583–1663, Plymouth. Member of Captain Myles Standish's Company, 1620, and served under him in the Expedition against the Indians, 1621.
Ames, Joseph B.
Crandon, Edwin S.
Crandon, John H.
Leonard, George H.
Parker, Edward L.
Parker, Frederic W.
Reade, Philip.
Swift, Henry W.
Tyler, Edward R.

COOK(E), JACOB, —— 1676, Plymouth. Volunteer in the Pequot War, 1637.
Parker, Edward L.
Wolcott, Roger.

COOK, JOHN, 1631–1691, Warwick, R.I. Commissioner, 1653. Deputy to the Assembly, 1670.
Wilbour, Joshua.

COOK(E), JOHN, —— 1694. Dartmouth, Plymouth Colony. Deputy to the General Court, 1666–68, '73–81, '83, '86.
Swift, Henry W.

Digitized by Google

COOK, Thomas, —— 1674, Portsmouth, R.I. Deputy to the Assembly, 1664.
Wilbour, Joshua.

COOLIDGE, JOHN, 1604–1691, Watertown, Mass. Deputy to the General Court, 1658.
Amee, Albert F.
Brown, George E.
Coolidge, David H., Jr.
Endicott, Eugene F.
Harrington, Charles.
Stone, William E.

COOLIDGE, ENSIGN JOHN, 1630–1691, Watertown, Mass. Ensign serving in King Philip's War, 1676.
Amee, Albert F.
Endicott, Eugene F.
Harrington, Charles.
Stone, William E.

CORNELL, ENSIGN THOMAS, 1595–1656, Rhode Island and New York. Ensign, Rhode Island Militia, 1642–44; served under Governor Kieft against the Indians. Commissioner, 1654.
Robeson, Andrew.

CORNWALL, SERGEANT WILLIAM, —— 1678, Hartford, Conn. Soldier in Expedition against the Pequots, 1637. Sergeant-at-arms, February, 1639. Representative from Middletown in 1654, '57, '64, '65.
Wolcott, Roger.

COWELL, CAPTAIN EDWARD, —— 1691, Boston. Commanded a squad of eighteen men at the Sudbury Fight, King Philip's War, 1676.
Appleton, Francis H.

COWLES, JOHN, —— 1675, Conn. Deputy, 1653–54.
Booth, Charles E.

COX, ROBERT, —— 1731, Marblehead, Mass. Member of Captain Gardiner's Salem and Marblehead Military Company in King Philip's War, 1675, wounded in the Great Swamp Fight, December 16–19.
Russell, Harry B.

COZZENS, ABRAHAM, ——. Soldier in King Philip's War, 1675–6.
Bickford, Robert S.

CRAFT, LIEUTENANT GRIFFIN, 1609–1689, Roxbury, Mass. Deputy to the General Court, 1638, '63–67. Sergeant in the Military Company of Roxbury, ——; Lieutenant, 1653, '76.
Brooks, L. Loring.
Brown, Daniel A.
Lovering, Henry M.
Wolcott, Roger.

CRAFT, LIEUTENANT MOSES, 1703–1768, Newton, Mass. Served at Louisburg in Captain William Williams' Company, Colonel Choate's Regiment, 1745. Lieutenant of the Newton Military Company, ——.
Brown, Daniel A.
Crafts, John C.

CRAFTS, BENJAMIN, 1706–1746, Chebacco, Mass. Enlisted in the Expedition against Louisburg, 1745, serving throughout the siege. After its capture he was placed in charge of the Commissary Department. Died of the plague in the Spring of 1746.
Trask, Charles H.

CRAWFORD, GIDEON, 1651–1707, Providence, R.I. Deputy, 1690, '92, '94, '97–99, 1701–6.
Allen, Crawford C.
Robeson, Andrew.

CRAWFORD, MAJOR WILLIAM, 1688–1720, Providence, R.I. Deputy, 1711–13, '17–19. Major of Militia, 1719.
Robeson, Andrew.

CROSBY, SIMON, 1637–1725, Billerica, Mass. Soldier in Captain Thomas Wheeler's Company, King Philip's War, 1675–6. Representative to the General Court, 1690–91, '97–98.
Sprague, Phineas W.
Winship, William H.

CROSBY, LIEUTENANT SIMON, 1680–1771, Billerica, Mass. Lieutenant serving at Crown Point and Lake Champlain, French and Indian War, 1758–9.
Sprague, Phineas W.
Winship, William H.

Digitized by Google

CROUCH, WILLIAM, 1627–1678, Charlestown. Soldier in Captain Joseph Sill's Company, 1675.
Bickford, Robert S.

CUDWORTH, GENERAL JAMES, 1605-1692, Scituate, Plymouth Colony. Captain of the Plymouth Colony Militia, 1652; Major, ——. Commissioned by the General Court, October 4, 1675, General or Commander-in-Chief of the Colonial Forces, King Philip's War, 1675. Deputy to the General Court from Barnstable, 1639, '41; from Scituate, 1649–52, '54-56. Assistant, 1656–58, '74–80. Commissioner of the United Colonies, 1657. Deputy-Governor, 1681.
King, Edward.
Sheldon, Ned L.
Whitcomb, Lawrence.

CUMMINGS, ABRAHAM, 1733 ——, Ware, Mass. Private in Captain Jacob Cummings' Company for the relief of Fort William Henry, 1757.
Brown, Charles A.

CURTISS, EPHRAIM, 1684–1776, Stratford, Conn. Deputy to the General Court, 1728–36.
Moseley, John G.

CURTISS, LIEUTENANT ISRAEL, 1644–1704, Woodbury, Conn. Commissioned Colonel of the Woodbury Train Band, October, 1690. Deputy to the General Court, 1689–1704.
Moseley, John G.

CURTISS, JOHN, 1613–1707, Stratford, Conn. Soldier in King Philip's War, ——.
Moseley, John G.

CURTISS, ENSIGN JOHN, 1670–1754, Woodbury, Conn. Commissioned Ensign of the Woodbury Train Band, May, 1714. Deputy to the General Court, 1696 ——.
Moseley, John G.

CURTISS, LIEUTENANT JOSEPH, 1650 ——, Stratford, Conn. Deputy to the General Court, 1686 ——. Assistant, 1698–1720. Lieutenant of the Stratford Company, 1692–3.
Moseley, John G.

CURTISS, CAPTAIN STILES, 1708——, Stratford, Conn. Ensign of the Stratford Company, 1746; Lieutenant, 1749; Captain, 1750. Deputy to the General Court, 1753.
Moseley, John G.

CURTISS, ENSIGN THOMAS, 1648–1736, Stratford, Conn. Deputy from Wallingford to the General Assembly, 1689. Ensign of the Train Band at Wallingford, 1704.
Curtiss, Frederick H.

CUSHING, ENSIGN BENJAMIN, 1725–1812, Hingham, Mass. Ensign in Captain Ebenezer Beal's Company. Colonel Benjamin Lincoln's Regiment for the relief of Fort William Henry, 1757.
Swan, Robert T.

CUSHING, JOHN, SR., 1627–1708, Scituate, Mass. Deputy to the Plymouth Colony General Court, 1674, '79, '82–86. Assistant, Plymouth Colony, 1689-91. Deputy to the Massachusetts General Court, 1692
Crandon, Edwin S.
McGlenen, Edward W.
McGlenen, Harry J.
Nash, Nathaniel C.
Parker, Frederic W.
Porter, Alexander S., Jr.
Simmons, Walter E.
Soule, Horace H., Jr.

CUSHING, JOHN, JR., 1662–1737, Scituate, Mass. Member of the Governor's Council, 1707, '28.
Parker, Frederic W.
Soule, Horace H., Jr.

CUSHING, JOHN, 3d, 1695-1778, Scituate, Mass. Representative to the General Court, 1721——. Member of the Governor's Council, 1736——.
Soule, Horace H., Jr.

Digitized by Google

CUTLER, DOCTOR JOHN, ——1715, Hingham, Mass. Surgeon in Captain Samuel Appleton's Company, 1675. At the Great Swamp Fight, King Philip's War, December 19, 1675.
Appleton, Francis H.

CUTT, PRESIDENT JOHN, ——1681, Portsmouth, N.H. Member of the Provincial Council, ——. First President of the Province, 1679.
Penhallow, Charles S.

CUTTER, EPHRAIM, 1651——, Watertown, Mass. Served under Major Samuel Appleton in the Narragansett Campaign, 1675–6.
Cutter, John C.

CUTTER, GERSHOM, 1653–1738, Cambridge, Mass. Soldier in Captain Nathaniel Davenport's Company, King Philip's War, 1675–6. Grantee of land for services in the Narragansett Campaign.
Cutter, William R.
Swan, Reuben S.

CUTTER, RICHARD, 1621–1693, Cambridge, Mass. Member of the Ancient and Honorable Artillery Company, 1643.
Clarke, George K.
Parker, Moses G.
Stone, Charles W.

CUTTS, RICHARD, —— 1676, Portsmouth, N.H. He rebuilt and commanded the Fort at New Castle, 1660. Deputy to the General Court of Massachusetts Bay Colony, 1665, '69, '72.
Rust, Nathaniel J.

DALTON, SAMUEL, 1629–1680, Hampton, N.H. Deputy to the General Court, Massachusetts Bay Colony, 1662, '64–66, '69–71, '73–76, '78–79. Member of the Governor's Council of New Hampshire, 1680.
Brown, David H.

DAMON, CAPTAIN THOMAS, 1703–1796, East Sudbury, Mass. Captain of the First Foot Company of Sudbury in the Alarm List of April 25, 1757, French and Indian War. In the Reading Train Band, 1773.
Damon, Charles E.

DAMON, ZACHARIAH, 1654–1730, Scituate, Mass. Soldier in King Philip's War.
Lunt, William W.

DANFORTH, CAPTAIN JONATHAN, 1628–1712, Billerica, Mass. Lieutenant of the Billerica Company, 1675. His dwelling was used as a garrison house in King Philip's War. Captain, 1683. Served in the Expedition against Canada under Sir William Phips, 1690. Deputy to the General Court, 1685.
Bigelow, Henry N.
Parker, John N.

DANFORTH, NICHOLAS, 1585–1638, Cambridge, Mass. Deputy to the General Court, 1636–37.
Allen, Crawford C.
Bigelow, Henry N.
Brown, Daniel A.
Endicott, Eugene F.
Hall, George F.
Hastings, Henry.

DANIELS, TIMOTHY, 1722 ——, Sherborn, Mass. Soldier in the Alarm List in Captain Joseph Perry's Train Band, 1757.
Hill, Lew C.

DAVENPORT, EBENEZER, 1706–1785, Dorchester, Mass. Served in 1746 and under Captain Estes Hatch in 1747.
Holmes, William B.

DAVENPORT, ISAAC, 1730–1799, Dorchester, Mass. Served in 1746 and under Captain Estes Hatch in 1747.
Holmes, William B.

DAVIS, AARON, 1709–1777. Roxbury, Mass. Deputy to the Provincial Congress, 1774–1775.
Palmer, Charles D.

DAVIS, LIEUTENANT SIMON, 1637–1713, Concord, Mass. Served under Captain Thomas Wheeler at the Siege of Brookfield, August 2, 1675. One of the three to whom Captain Wheeler,

Digitized by Google

on account of his wound, gave the charge of defending the garrison. Lieutenant of the Military Company at Concord, 1689.

Bates, Theodore C.

DAWES, LIEUTENANT AMBROSE, 1642–1705, ——. Lieutenant, King Philip's War, 1675. Wounded at Fort Pemaquid, Me., 1692.

Brooks, L. Loring.

Furness, Dawes E.

DAY, JOHN, 1677–1752, Conn. Deputy, 1746–1749.

Booth, Charles E.

DEANE, WALTER, —— 1693, Taunton, Plymouth Colony. Deputy to the General Court, 1640.

Leonard, George H.

DEANE, CAPTAIN WILLIAM, 1702–1773, Norton, Mass. Commissioned by Governor Jonathan Belcher Ensign of the Second Company of Foot of Norton, Ephraim Leonard Captain, October 10, 1739. Commissioned by Governor William Shirley Captain-Lieutenant of the same Company, April 19, 1734. Commissioned by Governor Thomas Pownall, Captain of the Second Company, Third Regiment, Bristol County Militia, Samuel White Colonel, ——.

Allen, Francis R.

DEMING, LIEUTENANT EPHRAIM, 1685–1742, Conn. Lieutenant, 1726.

Booth, Charles E.

DEMING, JOHN, 1615–1705, Conn. Deputy, 1646–'61, 1667–9, 1672.

Booth, Charles E.

DENISON, MAJOR-GENERAL DANIEL, 1612–1682, Ipswich, Mass. Deputy to the General Court, 1635–38, '40, '44, '48–49, '52. Speaker of the General Court, 1648, '49, '52. Secretary of Massachusetts Bay Colony, 1653. Commissioner for the United Colonies, 1654–62. Captain, Pequot War, 1636. Sergeant-Major, 1645–53. Major-General, 1653–80.

Rich, J. Rogers.

Rich, Thomas P.

DENISON, CAPTAIN GEORGE, SR., 1620–1694, Stonington, Conn. Captain of the New London County Forces, King Philip's War, 1675–6, under Majors John Mann and Samuel Talcott. Second in command to Major Robert Treat in the Great Swamp Fight. Captured the Indian Chief Canonchet, 1676. Captain of the Volunteers, 1689. Chosen with Major John Mason to assist the Pequot Chiefs to govern their tribes. Assistant, ——. Deputy to the General Assembly, 1689, '93–94.

Brooks, Henry G.

Brooks, John H.

Hull, James W.

DEPEYSTER, JOHANNES, 1620–1685, New Amsterdam. Cadet, Burgher Corps, 1653. Burgomaster, Commissioner, Deputy, Mayor, 1677.

Inches, George B.

DEPEYSTER, JOHANNES, 1666–1719, New York. Ensign, 1689. Captain, 1695. Colonel, Major. Mayor of New York, 1698.

Inches, George B.

DERBY, JOHN, 1705–1762, Concord, Mass. Soldier in the Northern Expedition Army, French and Indian War, 1756. Among the sick and wounded; received government aid.

Parker, Moses G.

DEWEY, JOSIAH, 1641–1782, Lebanon, Conn. Sergeant of the Guard at Westfield, Mass., during King Philip's War.

Dewey, Henry S.

DICKINSON, SERGEANT JOHN, —— 1676, Wethersfield, Conn. Sergeant, 1657. Slain in Falls Fight.

Booth, Charles E.

DICKINSON, NATHANIEL, 1615–1676, Conn. Deputy, 1642–1656. Soldier, 1663.

Booth, Charles E.

Digitized by Google

DIVOLL, ENSIGN JOHN, —— 1676, Lancaster, Mass. Second under Major Simon Willard, King Philip's War, 1675. Ensign in the Foot Company at Lancaster, ——. Killed at the assault on the Rowlandson garrison house, Lancaster, February 10, 1676.
Houghton, Henry O.

DIVOLL, WILLIAM, 1672–1731, Lancaster, Mass. Soldier in Peter Joslin's Garrison during an Indian attack, 1704.
Houghton, Henry O.

DIX, RALPH, —— 1688, Ipswich, Mass. Soldier in the Indian War, 1642.
Young, Harry.

DORMAN, THOMAS, Topsfield. Sergeant in Topsfield Company, 1693.

DORMAN, TIMOTHY, 1730–1764, Boxford, Mass. Served in the First Troop Company of Boxford under Captain Francis Perley, Lieutenant-Colonel John Osgood's Regiment, 1757, French and Indian War.
Dorman, William B.

DOTEY, EDWARD, ——, Plymouth. In the "First Encounter" with the Indians at Great Meadow Creek (Eastham), December 8, 1620.
Ames, Joseph B.
Parker, Edward L.
Thomas, Frank R.

DOW, CAPTAIN HENRY, 1634–1707, Hampton, N.H. Ensign of the Hampton Military Company, 1689. Commissioned Captain, by Sir William Phips, 1692.
Johnson, John F.

DRAKE, SERGEANT JOB, 1630–1689, Windsor, Conn. Sergeant in the Windsor Militia.
Wolcott, Roger.

DRAKE, LIEUTENANT JOB, 1652–1711, Windsor, Conn. Lieutenant in Train Band, Windsor, 1701.
Wolcott, Roger.

DRAPER, JAMES, 1654–1698, Roxbury, Mass. Soldier in Captain Daniel Henchman's Company, King Philip's War, 1675.
Cox, Edwin B.
Draper, Eben S.
Draper, William F.

DRAPER, JOHN, 1725–1805, Dover, Mass. Private in the First Dedham Company of Militia under Captain Joseph Richards for defence against the Indians, 1754.
Draper, Walter H.

DRESSER, CAPTAIN JOHN, 1640–1724, Rowley, Mass. Representative to the General Court, 1691–92, 1700–01, '04–06. Lieutenant of the Rowley Company, 1692; Captain, 1705.
Brooks, L. Loring.
Hicks, Lewis W.

DREW, SERGEANT CORNELIUS, 1703–1762, Kingston, Mass. Sergeant in Colonel Bradford's Regiment, ——. Mustered September 24, 1755, for reinforcing the forces at Crown Point under Major-General Johnson. Sergeant in Captain Samuel Nichols Nelson's Company, 1756, serving subsequently at Lake George, and in February, 1756, appearing in a Company under Lieutenant Nathaniel Cooke.
Crandon, Edwin S.

DRURY, LIEUTENANT HUGH, —— 1689, Boston. Member of the Ancient and Honorable Artillery Company, 1659; Second Sergeant, 1664. Lieutenant of Captain Daniel Henchman's Fifth Boston Foot Company, 1675.
Bent, S. Arthur.
Green, Charles M.
Green, Robert M.

DRURY, LIEUTENANT JOHN, 1646–1678, Boston. Private in Captain Samuel Moseley's Company, Mount Hope Expedition, July, 1675. Ensign in Captain Nathaniel Davenport's Company at the Great Swamp Fight, King Philip's War, December 19, 1675. Subsequently Lieutenant.

Digitized by Google

Bent, S. Arthur.
Green, Charles M.
Green, Robert M.

DRURY, CAPTAIN THOMAS, 1668–1723, Sudbury, Mass. Deputy to the General Court from Framingham, 1701. Captain, ——.
Bent, S. Arthur.
Green, Charles M.
Green, Robert M.

DUDLEY, GOVERNOR JOSEPH, 1647–1720, Roxbury, Mass. Deputy to the General Court, 1673–75. Assistant, 1676–85. Commissioner for the United Colonies, 1677–81. Chaplain on the General Staff of General Josiah Winslow, Narragansett Campaign, King Philip's War, 1675. President of New England by commission from James II., 1685–6. President of the Council, 1687–89. Governor of Massachusetts, 1702–15.
Mumford, James G.

DUDLEY, GOVERNOR THOMAS, 1576–1653, Roxbury, Mass. Deputy Governor, 1630–34, '37–40, '46–50, '51–52. Third Governor of Massachusetts Bay Colony, 1634, '40, '45, '50. Assistant, 1635–36, '41–44. Commissioner for the United Colonies, 1643, '47, '49. Twice President. Major-General, 1640.
Bell, Charles U.
Brooks, L. Loring.
Gould, George L.
Green, Samuel S.
Pierce, Jacob W.
Rich, James Rogers.
Rumrill, Frank.
Storer, John H.
Thornton, James B.
West, Charles A.
Whiting, William S.

DUNHAM, JOHN, 1589–1689, Plymouth. Deputy to the General Court, 1639 ——.
Healey, David A.

DUNTON, SAMUEL, 1647 ——, Reading, Mass. Soldier in King Philip's War serving under Captain Thomas Wheeler, 1675–6.
Eldredge, Zoeth S.

DUYSTER, RUDOLF DE, 1670–1737, New York and Conn. Member of Captain Wiselton Brock's Company, July, 1711. Member of the Independent Company of Livingston Manor, November 30, 1715.
Dutcher, Frank J.

DWIGHT, BRIGADIER-GENERAL JOSEPH, 1703–1765, Brookfield, Mass. Member of the Council of Massachusetts Bay, 1731–34, '35, '38, '41–48, '49–51. Colonel, 1744. Commissioned Brigadier-General, February 20, 1745, by Governor Shirley, and served at the Siege of Louisburg under Lieutenant-General Pepperrell. Commanded a Brigade of the Massachusetts Militia in the Expedition against Ticonderoga, 1756.
Foster, Alfred D.

DWIGHT, CAPTAIN TIMOTHY, 1629–1718, Dedham, Mass. Cornet of the —— Troop of Horse, ——. Captain of the —— Foot Company, ——. Served in the Indian Expeditions. Deputy to the General Court, ——.
Howe, Edward W.
Short, Charles L.

DYER, WILLIAM, ——, Providence, R.I. Secretary of the Providence Plantations, 1639; of the Colony of Rhode Island, 1640, '41–42. General Recorder, 1647–48. Commissioner at Newport to act against the Dutch, 1648. Commissioner to the Assembly, from Providence, 1655; from Warwick, 1661; from Newport, 1662.
Hull, James W.

EAMES, CAPTAIN ANTHONY, ——, Hingham, Mass. Deputy to the General Court, 1637–38. Captain of the Hingham Military Company, 1644–45.
Ames, Adelbert.
Andrew, Henry H.
Brooks, L. Loring.
Sprague, Frank W.

Digitized by Google

EAMES, CAPTAIN HENRY, 1698–1761, Framingham, Mass. Captain of a Military Company at Framingham, 1757, French and Indian War.
Parker, Charles L.

EAMES, THOMAS, 1618–1681, Sherborn, Mass. Soldier in the Pequot War. Served in King Philip's War under Lieutenant Gillam and Major Savage, February to May, 1675–6. His house was destroyed by the Indians, February 1, 1675–6, and his wife and five children killed, and others carried into captivity.
Clarke, George K.
Stone, Charles W.

EARLE, CAPTAIN RALPH, 1600–1678, R. I. Member of a Troop of Horse, ——. Captain, ——.
Wilbour, Joshua.

EATON, CORPORAL JONAS, 1680–1727, Framingham, Mass. Corporal in the Company of Troopers under command of Captain Isaac Clark, 1725.
Eaton, Joseph G.

EATON, CORPORAL NOAH, 1708–1791, Framingham, Mass. Soldier in Captain Josiah Brown's Troop. In service at Post No. 4, Charlestown, N.H., King George's War, 1746. Corporal in Captain Jeremiah Belknap's Company, French and Indian War, 1757.
Parker, Charles L.
Parker, C. Wallingford.
Parker, Herman.

EDENDEN, EDMUND, ——, Scituate and Boston. Deputy to the Plymouth Colony General Court from Scituate, 1641–43.
Clarke, George K.
Wolcott, Roger.

EDMANDS, DAVID, 1712 ——, Charlestown, Mass. Sentinel in Captain Thomas Jenner's Company of Charlestown, 1748.
Winship, William H.

EDSON, SAMUEL, 1612–1692, Bridgewater, Plymouth Colony. Member of the Council of War, 1666, '76. Deputy to the General Court, 1676.
Tyler, Edward R.

EELLS, MAJOR SAMUEL, 1639–1709, Hingham, Mass. Sergeant, ——, 1669. Lieutenant, 1676. Commanded a garrison in King Philip's War at Dartmouth, 1676. Captain at Milford, Conn., 1683. Major, ——.
Eells, Samuel.

ELIOT, LIEUTENANT ANDREW, 1627–1704, Beverly, Mass. Representative to the General Court, 1690–92, '94–95, '97.
Storer, John H.

ELIOT, PHILIP, —— 1657, Roxbury, Mass. Deputy from 1654–1657.
Dutcher, Frank J.

ELKINS, GERSHOM, 1641–1718, Hampton, N.H. Representative to the General Assembly, 1703.
Brown, David H.

ELKINS, JONATHAN, SR., 1669–1746, Hampton, N.H. Soldier in Captain James Davis' Company and also in Lieutenant Joseph Swett's Company, Queen Anne's War, 1707.
Brown, David H.

ELKINS, JONATHAN, JR., 1704 ——, Hampton, N.H. Soldier in Captain Joseph Eastman's Company, Colonel Joseph Blanchard's Regiment, Crown Point Expedition, 1755.
Brown, David H.

ELLIS, LIEUTENANT JOHN, —— 1677, Sandwich, Plymouth Colony. Lieutenant in the Colony Militia, King Philip's War, ——.
Parker, Frederic W.

ELLIS, JOHN, 1646–1716, Medfield and Medway, Mass. Credited for service in King Philip's War at the garrison at Mendon, 1675; and at Wrentham, 1675–6.
Stone, William E.

Digitized by Google

ELLIS, LIEUTENANT RICHARD, ——, Dedham, Mass. Deputy to the General Court, 1692. Lieutenant of the Dedham Company, ——.
Ware, Horace E.

EMERY, ANTHONY, ——, Kittery, Me., and Portsmouth, N.H. Deputy to the General Court of Massachusetts Bay, 1672.
Bacon, Horace S.
Lord, Calvin.

EMERY, JAMES, 1630 ——, Kittery, Me. Deputy to the General Court of Massachusetts Bay, 1693, '95.
Bacon, Horace S.
Lord, Calvin.

EMERY, CORPORAL OBED, 1718–1803, Biddeford, Me. Corporal in the Alarm List of Captain Thomas Bradbury's Biddeford Company, March 9, 1758.
Bacon, Horace S.

ENDICOTT, GILBERT, 1658–1716, Stoughton, Mass. Soldier in Captain Samuel Moseley's Company at Sudbury, and in Captain John Jacob's Company at Medfield, 1676, King Philip's War. In the Indian troubles at Wells, 1677–92.
Endicott, Eugene F.

ENDICOTT, GOVERNOR JOHN, 1588–1665, Salem, Mass. Governor of Massachusetts Bay Colony, 1629, '44, '49, '55–65. Deputy Governor, 1641–44, '50, '54. President of the United Colonies, 1658. Colonel of the Third Regiment of Massachusetts Militia, Pequot War, 1636. General in command of the Block Island Expedition, August–September, 1636. Major-General, 1645–49.
Endicott, William C.
Newhall, James S.
Putnam, George J.

ENDICOTT, ENSIGN ZERUBBABEL, 1635–1684, Salem, Mass. Ensign of the Salem Foot Company, ——.
Putnam, George J.

EPES, CAPTAIN DANIEL, 1624–1693, Ipswich, Mass. Appointed Captain of the Second Foot Company at Ipswich, March 30, 1683. Deputy to the General Court, 1682, '86, '89–90.
Brown, Daniel A.

EPES, DANIEL, 1710–1773, Danvers, Mass. Representative to the General Court, 1754–57, '66–67.
Brown, Daniel A.

ESTABROOK, CAPTAIN JOSEPH, 1669–1733, Lexington, Mass. Captain of the Lexington Military Company, 1723–25. Representative to the General Court, 1723, '25.
Estabrook, Fred W.

ESTOCO, WILLIAM, —— 1655, Hampton, N.H. (Mass.). Deputy to the General Court of Massachusetts, 1644, '48, '49.
Clarke, George K.

FAIRBANKS, MOSES, 1740 ——, Dedham, Mass. Soldier in the French and Indian War against Crown Point and the invasion of Canada, 1759, '60.
Brown, Charles A.

FAIRCHILD, THOMAS, —— 1670, Stratford, Conn. Deputy to the General Court, 1654–69. Assistant, ——.
Moseley, John G.

FARMAR, EDWARD, 1672–1745, Whitemarsh, Penn. Member of the Pennsylvania Assembly, 1710, '11, '13–18, '24, '25, '28, '31.
Robeson, Andrew.

FARNSWORTH, MATTHIAS, 1612–1689, Groton, Mass. In garrison at Groton, King Philip's War, 1675–6.
Stone, Charles W.

FARWELL, ENSIGN JOSEPH, 1642–1722, Chelmsford, Mass. Ensign in the Military Company of Chelmsford, 1667–95.
Parker, Moses G.
Reade, Philip.

Digitized by Google

FELTON, LIEUTENANT NATHANIEL, 1615–1705, Salem, Mass. Ensign of the Foot Company of Salem under Captain John Corwin, 1679; Lieutenant, 1687.
Newhall, James S.
Putnam, George J.

FENNER, ARTHUR, 1622–1703, Providence, R.I. Commissioner to the Assembly, 1653, '55, '59–60, '62–63. Deputy, 1665, '70, '72, '78–79, '92, '99–1700. Assistant, 1657, '65–68, '72–76, '79–86, '90. Commander of the King's Garrison, Providence, 1676.
Allen, Crawford C.
Nickerson, Rev. Thomas W., Jr.
Robeson, Andrew.

FENNER, MAJOR THOMAS, 1653–1718, Providence Plantations, R.I. Deputy, 1683, '91, '95, '97, '99, 1704, '05. Assistant, 1707, '08, '09, '10, '11, '12, '13, '15, '16, '17. Major for the Main in 1712, 1713.
Nickerson, Rev. Thomas W., Jr.

FIELD, JOHN, —— 1686, Providence, R.I. Deputy, 1676.
Robeson, Andrew.

FILLEBROWN, THOMAS, —— 1736, Watertown, Mass. Soldier in King Philip's War from Medford, 1676.
Stone, Charles W.

FINNEY, ROBERT, ——, Plymouth. Deputy to the General Court, 1657–60, '62–64, '69, '71–72.
Parker, Edward L.

FISHER, ANTHONY, —— 1670, Dedham, Mass. Deputy to the General Court, 1649.
Stone, William E.

FISHER, SAMUEL, —— 1704, Wrentham, Mass. Deputy to the General Court, 1689, '92.
Endicott, Eugene F.
Ware, Horace E.

FISKE, LIEUTENANT NATHAN, 1642–94, Watertown, Mass. Lieutenant in the Watertown Company, 1694.
Endicott, Eugene F.

FISKE, NATHANIEL, 1653–1735, Watertown, Mass. Soldier in King Philip's War, 1675, 1676.
Bickford, Robert S.

FLETCHER, CAPTAIN DANIEL, 1718–1776, Concord and Acton, Mass. Lieutenant in Captain David Melvin's Company and stationed at Northfield, 1747. Captain of a Company of Acton Militia, 1755; also on an alarm list, 1757. Captain of a Company of Foot in Colonel Ebenezer Nichols' Regiment in the Expedition against Canada, 1758. Wounded and taken prisoner. Captain in Colonel Frye's Regiment in Nova Scotia, 1760. Representative to the General Court, 1768–70.
Bates, Theodore C.

FLETCHER, CORNET SAMUEL, 1657–1744, Concord, Mass. Cornet of the Concord Company, ——.
Bates, Theodore C.

FLINT, ENSIGN EDWARD, ——, Salem, Mass. Ensign of the Salem Military Company, 1689.
Johnson, Emery W.

FLINT, THOMAS, 1645–1721, Salem, Mass. Served under Captain Joseph Gardiner in the Narragansett Campaign, King Philip's War. Wounded in the Great Swamp Fight, December 19, 1675.
Parker, Moses G.

FLOYD, CAPTAIN JOHN, 1638–1701, Malden, Mass. Captain of a Troop, May, 1690, and ordered to march towards Piscataqua. Subsequently placed in command of a levy of 400 men posted at Portsmouth.
Sprague, Phineas W.

FLOYD, LIEUTENANT JOHN, —— 1724, Malden, Mass. Lieutenant in the Malden Military Company.
Sprague, Phineas W.

FOBES, EDWARD, —— 1732, Bridgewater, Mass. Representative to the General Court, 1702–03, '08–09, '11–12, '15, '22.
Tyler, Edward R.

Digitized by Google

FOBES, LIEUTENANT WILLIAM, 1649–1712, Little Compton, R.I. Commissary in Church's Third Expedition, ——. Deputy to the Assembly, 1649, 1701, '05, '07.
Rogers, Edward L.

FOOTE, NATHANIEL, 1593–1644, Conn. Deputy, 1641, 1643, 1644.
Booth, E.

FORD, THOMAS, —— 1676, Windsor, Conn. Deputy to the General Court, 1638–41, '44, '54.
Allen, Theodore L.
Howe, Edward W.
Ware, Horace E.

FOSDICK, SERGEANT JOHN, 1626–1716, Malden, Mass. Served under Captain John Cutter, King Philip's War, 1676. Sergeant, ——.
Winship, William H.

FOSTER, LIEUTENANT BENJAMIN, 1715 ——, Ipswich, Mass. First Lieutenant under Captain John Wright in the "Eastern Expedition," French and Indian War, 1754.
Young, Harry.

FOSTER, EDWARD, —— 1644, Scituate, Plymouth Colony. Deputy to the General Court, 1639–41.
Foster, F. Apthorp.
Hunt, Henry W.
Minot, J. Grafton.
Ware, Horace E.

FOSTER, CAPTAIN HOPESTILL, —— 1676, Dorchester, Mass. Appointed Ensign of the Dorchester Military Company, May 6, 1646; Captain, ——. Deputy to the General Court, 1652–53, '57, '59–70, '72–76, —— twenty terms.
Robinson, Francis W.
Storer, John H.
Wolcott, Roger.

FOSTER, JOHN, 1609 ——, Northampton, Mass. Soldier in King Philip's War under Captain William Turner, 1676.
Parker, Moses G.

FOSTER, SAMUEL, 1652 ——, Salem, Mass. Soldier in Major Appleton's Troop, King Philip's War, 1676.
Galloupe, Isaac F.

FOULSHAM, JOHN, 1615–1681, Hingham, Mass., and Exeter, N.H. Member of the Train Band at Hingham, 1644–57.
Folsom, Albert A.

FOULSHAM, LIEUTENANT PETER, 1649–1717, Exeter, N.H. Ensign in the Military Company at Exeter, 1692; Lieutenant, 1710.
Folsom, Albert A.

FOWLE, GEORGE, 1610–1682, Roxbury, Mass. Appointed Surveyor of Arms for Concord, May 22, 1639.
Brooks, L. Loring.

FOWLER, ENSIGN JOHN, 1685–1748, Ipswich, Mass. Ensign in Captain James Abercrombie's Company in the First Regiment under Sir Charles Hobby which sailed from Nantasket, September 18, 1710, Expedition to Port Royal.
Dorman, William B.

FOWLER, JOHN, 1715–1803, Ipswich, Mass. Enlisted, August 17, 1757, in Captain Richard Manning's Troop of Horse, Colonel Daniel Appleton's Regiment, for the relief of Fort William Henry, French and Indian War.
Dorman, William B.
Ferris, William M.

FOWLER, JOSEPH, 1629–1676, Ipswich, Mass. Served under Major Richard Walderne, February, 1675; soldier in Captain William Turner's command, April, 1676; at the Falls Fight, May 19; in garrison at Northampton, King Philip's War; killed by the Indians there, May 19, 1676.
Dorman, William B.

FOWLER, CAPTAIN WILLIAM, —— 1682, Milford, Conn. Appointed Sergeant of the New Haven Train Band, May 17,

Digitized by Google

1647; Sergeant of Artillery, May 22, 1648; Lieutenant of the Milford Train Band, May 10, 1648; Captain, October 12, 1676. Member of the Council of War to take action against the threatened incursion of the Dutch, 1673. Deputy to the Connecticut General Court, 1673, '79–80.
Eldredge, Zoeth S.

FRANKLIN, COLONEL BENJAMIN, 1706–1790, Philadelphia. Member of the Pennsylvania Assembly, ——. Speaker, 1764. Commissioned to lead an Expedition against the Indians among the Moravian settlements beyond Bethlehem, 1755. Colonel of the Philadelphia Regiment, French and Indian War, 1755.
Duane, Charles W.

FREEBORN, GIDEON, —— 1720, Portsmouth, R.I. Deputy, 1675–80.
Robeson, Andrew.

FREEBORN, WILLIAM, 1594–1670, Rhode Island. Commissioner, 1657 (member of the Legislative body.)
Robeson, Andrew.

FREEMAN, BARNABAS, 1737–1781, Sandwich, Mass. Representative to the General Court, 1772–74.
Freeman, James G.

FREEMAN, EDMUND, 1590–1682, Sandwich, Plymouth Colony. Assistant, 1640–46. Member of the Council of War, 1642. Deputy to the General Court, 1646.
DeCormis, Louis.
Eldredge, Zoeth S.
Freeman, James G.
Nickerson, Philip T.
Nickerson, Stephen W.
Nickerson, Rev. Thomas W., Jr.
Parker, Frederick W.
Sears, Henry D.
Shaw, Henry S.
Swift, Henry W.
Wesson, James L.

FREEMAN, MAJOR JOHN, 1627–1719, Barnstable, Mass. Ensign of the Military Company of Waltham, 1654. Captain in the fight against the Indians at Taunton, 1675, King Philip's War. Major of the Expedition against the Indians at Seakonet, 1677. Major of the Barnstable Troops, 1685. Member of the Council of War, 1667–76.
Eldredge, Zoeth S.
Freeman, James G.
Nickerson, Stephen W.
Nickerson, Rev. Thomas W., Jr.
Sears, Henry D.

FRENCH, CORPORAL JOHN, 1635–1712, Billerica. Wounded by Indians.
Storer, John H.

FRENCH, CAPTAIN WILLIAM, 1603–1681, Billerica, Mass. Deputy to the General Court, 1663. Lieutenant in King Philip's War, garrison duty, 1675. Captain of the Billerica Company, ——.
Eaton, Joseph G.
Lunt, William W.
Stone, William E.
Storer, John H.

FROST, MAJOR CHARLES, 1632–1697, Kittery, Me. Member of the New Hampshire Provincial Council, 1681. Member of the Council of Massachusetts Bay, 1693–97. Appointed Captain of the Kittery Company, York Regiment, 1668. Major of the York Regiment, ——. Sergeant-Major of the Forces of the Province of Maine, 1689. Killed by the Indians, 1697.
Penhallow, Charles S.
Pierce, Jacob W.

FROST, JOSEPH, 1640–1692, Charlestown, Mass. In Captain John Cutler's Company, Mount Hope Campaign.
Wolcott, Roger.

FROTHINGHAM, NATHANIEL, 1640–1688, Charlestown, Mass. Soldier in Captain Joseph Sill's

Digitized by Google

Company in 1675; in Captain John Cutler's Company in 1676.
Wolcott, Roger.

FROTHINGHAM, CORPORAL THOMAS, 1713–1776, Charlestown, Mass. Corporal in Captain Thomas Jenner's Company of Charlestown, 1748.
Winship, William H.

FRYE, CAPTAIN JAMES, ——, Andover, Mass. Captain of a Company in King William's War, 1702.
Eaton, Joseph G.

FRYER, CAPTAIN NATHANIEL, —— 1705, Boston, Mass., and Portsmouth, N.H. Deputy to the General Court of Massachusetts Bay, 1665. Commissioner to conclude a treaty with the Indians at Casco, Me., 1678. Member of the Council of the Province of New Hampshire, 1683–1702. President, 1695. Deputy Governor, 1692–1702. Lieutenant at Fort New Castle, 1678–80; Captain, 1690, for New Castle; Commandant, 1692–7, Fort William and Mary.
Wilson, Fred A.

FULLER, EDWARD, 1654——, Lynn. Soldier under Major Richard Walderne in King Philip's War, 1676.
Watkins, Walter K.

FULLER, JEREMIAH, 1658–1743, Newton, Mass. Served in King Philip's War, 1675.
Fuller, Alfred W.
Fuller, Arthur G.

FULLER, JOHN, —— 1666, Lynn, Mass. Deputy to the General Court, 1655, '64.
Watkins, Walter K.

FULLER, ENSIGN JOHN, 1631–1695, Lynn, Mass. Deputy to the General Court, 1674–77. Ensign of the Lynn Company in the Essex Regiment under Major Daniel Denison, 1674.
Tapley, Henry F.
Watkins, Walter K.

FULLER, CAPTAIN MATTHEW, 1610–1678, Barnstable, Plymouth Colony. Sergeant under Captain Myles Standish, 1643. Lieutenant of the Barnstable Company, 1652; also in the Company under Captain Myles Standish in the proposed Expedition against the Dutch, 1654. Chairman of the Council of War, Plymouth Colony, ——. Lieutenant of the forces sent against the Seakonet Indians, 1671. Surgeon of the Plymouth Colony Troops, Narragansett Campaign, 1675, and subsequently Captain, King Philip's War.
Brooks, L. Loring.
Lawrie, Andrew W.
Nickerson, Rev. Thomas W., Jr.

FULLER, LIEUTENANT SAMUEL, —— 1676, Barnstable, Plymouth Colony. Lieutenant in Captain Michael Peirse's Company, King Philip's War, 1675–6. Killed at the Rehoboth Ambuscade, March 26, 1676.
Brooks, L. Loring.
Curtiss, Frederic H.
Nickerson, Rev. Thomas W., Jr.

FULLER, LIEUTENANT THOMAS, 1618–1698, Salem, Mass. Sergeant, 1656. Lieutenant, 1685.
Wolcott, Roger.

FULLER, THOMAS, 1644–1698, In Captain Nicholas Manning's Company, King Philip's War.
Wolcott, Roger.

FULLER, LIEUTENANT THOMAS, —— 1753. Lieutenant in Middleton Military Company.
Wolcott, Roger.

FURNESS, CAPTAIN JOHN, 1733–1810, Boston. Captain in General Timothy Ruggles' Second Worcester Regiment, Crown Point Expedition, 1759.
Furness, Dawes E.
Furness, William T.

GAGER, JOHN, 1624–1703. Served under Lieutenant Lion Gardiner at Saybrook Fort in Pequot War.
Inches, George B.

Digitized by Google

GALE, JOHN, ——, Framingham, Mass. Soldier in the garrison at Billerica, 1675. Trooper under Captain Joseph Sill, King Philip's War, 1676.
Reade, Philip.

GALLOP, JOHN, —— 1650, Boston. In a fight with the Pequot Indians off Block Island, 1636, called the first naval engagement in New England waters.
Crandon, Edwin S.
Green, Robert M.

GALLOP, CAPTAIN JOHN, —— 1675, New London, Conn. Captain of the First Company of the Connecticut Forces under Major Robert Treat at the Great Swamp Fight where he was killed, December 19, 1675. One of the four Connecticut Captains killed.
Allen, Francis R.
Galloupe, Isaac F.
Hull, James W.

GALLOP, WILLIAM, 1722–1803, Topsfield, Mass. Soldier in Colonel Daniel Appleton's Regiment, 1759, and subsequently enlisted in Captain Israel Herrick's Company.
Galloupe, Isaac F.

GARDINER, LIEUTENANT LION, 1599–1663, Gardiner's Island, N.Y. Lieutenant in the English Army, ——. Ensign and Master of Works of Fortification in the Low Countries, ——. Engineer in charge of the construction of the fortification on Fort Hill, Boston, 1635–6. Inspector of Fortifications at Salem, 1636. Constructor of the fort at Saybrook, Connecticut, 1636–7. In command of the same against the Pequots until 1639. Assisted Captain Mason in his assault on Mystic, May 26, 1637. Lord of the Isle of Wight (Gardiner's Island).
Gay, Ernest L.

GARDNER, RICHARD, —— 1688, Salem and Nantucket, Mass. Chief Magistrate of Nantucket, 1673.
Robeson, Andrew.

GARDNER, THOMAS, 1592–1674, Salem, Mass. Deputy to the General Court, 1637.
Parker, Frederick W.
Putnam, George J.
Robeson, Andrew.

GARDNER, LIEUTENANT THOMAS, 1645–1695, Salem, Mass. Lieutenant of the Second Company of Foot of Salem, ——.
Putnam, George J.

GAYER, JOHN, —— 1703, ——. Under Lieutenant Lion Gardiner at Saybrook Fort in Pequot War.
Wolcott, Roger.

GAYER, WILLIAM, —— 1710, ——. Deputy to the Massachusetts General Court, 1692, 1702, '03.
Robeson, Andrew.
Wolcott, Roger.

GENNINGS, JONATHAN, 1654–1733, Windham, Conn. Soldier in King Philip's War, 1675–6. A Narragansett grantee.
Murdock, Harold.
Murdock, Lieutenant John B.

GERRISH, CAPTAIN JOHN, 1646–1714, Newbury, Mass., and Dover, N.H. Captain ——, 1672. Captain of all the Troops of Horse in the Province of New Hampshire, 1680. Captain in King William's War, 1690. Member of the Special Assembly, 1684. Deputy to the General Court, 1684, '89–90, '97. Member of the Council, 1692.
Nutter, Charles R.
Wilson, Fred A.

GERRISH, CAPTAIN WILLIAM, 1617–1687, Newbury, Mass. Deputy to the Massachusetts Court from Newbury, 1650–54; from Hampton, 1663–4. First Captain in the Train Band in Newbury, 1651. Captain in King Philip's War, 1675–6. In command of the garrison at Newbury, ——.
Amsden, Franklin D.
Amsden, Henry F.

Digitized by Google

Furness, Dawes E.
Webber, William O.
Wilson, Fred A.

GIBBONS, CAPTAIN AMBROSE, 1600–1656, Portsmouth and "Piscatay," N.H. Assistant Governor of New Hampshire, ——. Captain of the Portsmouth Company, 1643.
Clarke, George K.
Storer, John H.

GIBSON, JOHN, JR., 1641–1679, Cambridge, Mass. Soldier in King Philip's War. Private, Captain Thomas Prentice's troopers, Mount Hope Expedition; in the battle at Swansey, June 18, 1675; in Lieutenant Edward Oakes' troop, 1675–6; in Captain Daniel Henchman's Company of Foot, April–September, 1676, at Hadley.
Gardner, James B.

GIDDINGS, GEORGE, 1608–1676, Ipswich, Mass. Deputy to the General Court, 1646, '54–55, '59–61, '63–64, '68, '72, '75.
Brooks, L. Loring.
Rowe, Arthur E.

GIDDINGS, LIEUTENANT GEORGE, 1639–1691, Ipswich, Mass. Deputy to the General Court, 1653. Lieutenant, ——.
Rowe, Arthur E.

GIDDINGS, LIEUTENANT JOHN, 1639–1690, Ipswich, Mass. Lieutenant of Militia, 1675. In the Campaign against the Narragansetts. Deputy to the General Court, 1653–5.
Webber, William O.

GILBERT, ENSIGN BENJAMIN, 1691–1760, Brookfield, Mass. Captain Dodge's Company, Colonel Robert Hale's Regiment, Louisburg, 1745.
Gilbert, Shepard D.

GILBERT, JOHN, —— 1657, Taunton, Plymouth Colony. Deputy to the General Court, 1639.
Leonard, George H.

GILBERT, JOHN, 1657–1723, Ipswich, Mass. Credited under date of January 24, 1676–7, for service in King Philip's War; also credited August 24, 1676, under Lieutenant Creeke of the Artillery Company, who served with Captain Turner in the West.
Gilbert, Shepard D.
Healey, David A.

GILBERT, CORNET JONATHAN, 1618–1682, Hartford, Conn. Cornet of the Hartford Company, First Troop of Horse, under Major John Mason, 1658.
Amee, Albert F.

GILBERT THOMAS, —— 1676, Taunton, Plymouth Colony. Deputy to the General Court, 1652.
Leonard, George H.

GILBERT, THOMAS, 1655–1719, Boston. Pilot of the ship *Swiftsure* in the Expedition against Quebec, 1711.
Amee, Albert F.

GILLAM, CAPTAIN BENJAMIN, 1634, ——, Boston. Lieutenant of Captain Thomas Savage's Second Boston Company in the Suffolk Regiment under Major Thomas Clarke prior to King Philip's War, 1675. Served in King Philip's War, in the Narragansett Campaign, 1675, and succeeded Major Savage as Captain of his Company, February 6, 1675–6.
Brooks, L. Loring.

GILMAN, CAPTAIN JOHN, 1624–1708, Exeter, N.H. Lieutenant of the Militia at Exeter, 1669; Captain, 1678. Member of the First Provincial Council, 1680. Member of the Assembly, 1693–97. Speaker of the House, 1695.
Brown, David H.
Folsom, Albert A.

GLEN, CAPTAIN JOHANNES SANDERSE, 1648–1731, Schenectady, N.Y. Chief Magistrate of Schenectady, ——. Served as Ensign, Lieutenant and Captain under Major Peter Schuyler, French and Indian Wars, ——. Captain of the First Foot Company of Schenectady, ——.
Eldredge, Zoeth S.

Digitized by Google

GLEN, SANDER LEENDERSTE, —— 1685, Schenectady, N.Y. Soldier in the service of the Dutch West India Company at Fort Nassau, 1633.
Eldredge, Zoeth S.

GODFREY, COLONEL GEORGE, 1721 ——, Taunton, Mass. Captain of a Troop of Horse serving against the Indians, 1762, and afterwards merged in the Bristol County Regiment, Samuel White, Colonel. Major of this same Regiment, George Leonard, Colonel, about 1771; Colonel, 1774.
Allen, Frederick B.

GODFREY, MAJOR RICHARD, 1711 ——, Taunton, Mass. Captain of a Company raised in and about Taunton for service at Crown Point, French and Indian War, 1755. Major in Colonel Dotey's Regiment, 1758.
Dary, George A.

GOFFE, EDWARD, —— 1658, Cambridge, Mass. Deputy to the General Court, 1646, '50.
Clarke, George K.
Sprague, Phineas W.

GOLDTHWAIT, ADJUTANT JOSEPH, 1706–1780, ——. Commissioned Adjutant of the First Massachusetts Regiment by Governor Shirley, March 12, 1744, Expedition to Louisburg under Lieutenant-General William Pepperrell.
Freeman, James G.

GOODHUE, WILLIAM, 1615–1700, Ipswich, Mass. Deputy to the General Court, 1667–68, '73, '76–77, '80–81, '83 ——.
Brooks, L. Loring.

GOODHUE, CAPTAIN WILLIAM, 1645–1712, Ipswich, Mass. Captain in Colonel Appleton's Regiment, ——. Representative to the General Court, 1691–1711. One of the Committee to consider the surrender of the Charter to Governor Andros. Tried, imprisoned, and fined £20 for so doing.
Hobbs, Franklin W.

GOODRICH, CAPTAIN EPHRAIM, 1663–1739, Wethersfield, Conn. Captain, 1716. Deputy, 1702.
Booth, Charles E.

GOODRICH, EPHRAIM, 1693–1771, Conn. In French and Indian War, 1755, 1756.
Booth, Charles E.

GOODRICH, ENSIGN WILLIAM, —— 1676. Wethersfield, Conn. Deputy, 1660–62, 1665–66.
Booth, Charles E.

GOODYEAR, STEPHEN, —— 1658, New Haven. Commissioner of the United Colonies, 1643. Deputy-Governor of the New Haven Colony, 1655–58.
Bell, Charles U.

GOOKIN, MAJOR-GENERAL DANIEL, 1612–1687, Cambridge, Mass. Captain of the Cambridge Company, 1648. Major-General of the Massachusetts Forces, 1681–86. Deputy to the General Court, 1649–51. Speaker, 1651. Assistant, 1652–86. Commissioner to the Indians, 1656.
Amsden, Franklin D.
Amsden, Henry F.
Baker, Roy B.
Bell, Charles U.
Furness, Dawes E.
Pierce, Jacob W.
Thornton, James B.

GOOKIN, CAPTAIN SAMUEL, 1652–1730, Cambridge, Mass. Captain of the Cambridge Military Company, 1692. Served as Lieutenant in the Regiment under Colonel William Tailer in the Expedition against Port Royal, 1710.
Amsden, Franklin D.
Amsden, Henry F.

GORDON, ALEXANDER, 1635–1697, Exeter, N.H. Soldier in Captain Timothy Hall's Company, King William's War, 1696. In

Digitized by Google

garrison at Exeter, April to August, 1696.
Gordon, Edwin A.

GORDON, THOMAS, 1678–1760, Exeter, N.H. Soldier in Captain John Gilman's Company, Queen Anne's War, 1710.
Gordon Edwin A.

GORHAM, CAPTAIN JOHN, 1621–1676, Barnstable, Mass. Deputy to the Plymouth Colony General Court, 1653. Captain of the Second Barnstable Company of the Plymouth Colony Regiment under Major William Bradford at the Great Swamp Fight, 1675. Died in service from fever, at Swansea, February 5, 1675–6.
Dorr, Joseph.
Hull, James W.
Locke, Charles A.
Sprague, Frank W.

GORHAM, LIEUTENANT-COLONEL JOHN, 1652–1716, Barnstable, Mass. Deputy to the General Court, 1688–90, '92, '95, 1702–03. Commander of the whaleboats in the Expedition to Canada under Sir William Phips, 1690. Lieutenant-Colonel and second in Command under Colonel Benjamin Church in the Expedition of 1703.
Dorr, Joseph.
Sprague, Frank W.

GORTON, BENJAMIN, —— 1699, Warwick, R.I. Captain of Militia and Deputy from Warwick, 1686.
Robeson, Andrew.

GORTON, SAMUEL, 1592–1677, Warwick, R.I. Commissioner to the Narragansett Indians; Deputy and Commissioner, 1652–70; General Assistant, 1649 (Lieutenant-Governor).
Robeson, Andrew.

GOTT, CHARLES, —— 1668, Salem, Mass. Deputy to the General Court, 1635.
Parsons, Charles S.

GOTT, LIEUTENANT CHARLES, 1639–1708, Wenham, Mass. Lieutenant of the Foot Company at Wenham, 1683.
Parsons, Charles S.

GOULD, JOHN, 1610–1690, Charlestown, Mass. Served under Captain Thomas Wheeler, and as a Trooper in Captain Edward Hutchinson's Company, King Philip's War, 1676. Excused from training by the General Court, in 1682.
Gould, Levi S.

GOULD, CAPTAIN JOHN, 1635–1710, Topsfield, Mass. Served in Lieutenant William Hasey's Three County Troop, Narragansett Campaign, King Philip's War. Ensign in the Topsfield Military Company, 1679; Lieutenant, 1684; Captain, 1693.
Dorman, William B.
Eaton, Joseph G.
Gould, George L.
Healey, David A.

GOULD, NATHAN, 1734–1816, Boxford, Mass. Private in Captain Aaron Rice's Company, Colonel Brown's Regiment, February 27, 1756; appears in a return dated September 17, 1755, to Lieutenant Spencer Phips, of men enlisted and impressed out of Colonel Ruggles' Regiment for the Expedition against Crown Point; Private in Captain James Mirick's Company, South Hampshire Regiment, October, 1756. Private in Captain Nathaniel Wolcott's Company which marched to the relief of Fort William Henry in August, 1757.
Healey, David A.

GOVE, EBENEZER, 1671 ——, Hampton, N.H. Soldier in King William's War. In garrison at Fort William and Mary, 1708.
Gordon, Edwin A.

GOVE, LIEUTENANT EDWARD, —— 1691, Hampton, N.H. Representative to the Provincial Assembly, 1680, '82. Commis-

Digitized by Google

sioned Lieutenant of the Hampton Military Company, 1690.
Gordon, Edwin A.

GOWAN, NICHOLAS, 1667 —— Kittery, Me. Deputy, 1701–02, 1709–1711.
Lord, Calvin.

GRAHAM, REVEREND JOHN, 1694–1774, Woodbury, Conn. Appointed by the General Court, March, 1756, Chaplain of the forces raised for the Crown Point Expedition under Colonel Phineas Lyman.
Moseley, John G.

GRAVES, GEORGE, —— 1673, Conn. Deputy, 1646, 1657–58.
Booth, Charles E.

GRAY, EDWARD, 1645–1681, Plymouth. Deputy to the General Court, 1676–77, '79.
Crandon, Edwin S.
Nickerson, Rev. Thomas W., Jr.
Parker, Edward L.
Parker, Frederick W.

GREELEY, BENJAMIN, 1700–1785, Haverhill, Mass. Soldier in the Haverhill Alarm List, March, 1757.
Parker, Moses G.

GREEN, LIEUTENANT HENRY, 1638–1717, Malden, Mass. Representative to the General Court, 1689, '94, 1703–04. Lieutenant, ——.
Green, Charles M.
Green, Robert M.

GREEN, CAPTAIN JOHN, 1632–1707, Malden, Mass. Deputy to the General Court, 1692–94, '96. Captain of the Military Company at Malden, ——.
Hall, George F.

GREEN, CORPORAL JOHN, 1650–1709, Malden, Mass. Corporal, serving in King Philip's War, under Lieutenant William Hasey, 1675–6; under Major Willard and Captain Oakes, 1676. Corporal of the Malden Military Company, 1678. Representative to the General Court, 1692–94, '96.
Sprague, Phineas W.
Winship, William H.

GREENBURY, COLONEL NICHOLAS, —— 1697. Member of the Council of Sir Lionel Copley, first Royal Governor of Maryland, 1692. President of the Council, 1694. Chancellor and Keeper of the Great Seal, 1692–94. Acting Governor of Maryland, 1693. Commissary-General of the Province, 1692.

GREENE, JOHN, 1597–1658, Warwick, R.I. Deputy, 1654. Commissioner, 1654–57.
Robeson, Andrew.

GREENE, JOHN, 2d, 1620–1708, Warwick, R.I. Commissioner, 1652–63. Assistant, 1660–90. Deputy, 1664–80. Member of the Council of Governor Andros, 1686. Colonial Agent to England, 1670. Major for the Main, 1696; Captain, 1676; Major, 1683. Deputy Governor, 1690–1700.
Robeson, Andrew.

GREENE, THOMAS, 1628–1717, Warwick, R.I. Commissioner, 1662. Assistant, 1678–83; Deputy, 1667–77.
Robeson, Andrew.
Wolcott, Roger.

GREENE, GOVERNOR WILLIAM, 1696–1758, —— R.I. Governor of Rhode Island, 1743–58.
Robeson, Andrew.

GREENLEAF, LIEUTENANT EDMUND, 1600–1671, Newbury, Mass. Ensign of the Newbury Company, 1639; Lieutenant, 1642.
Amsden, Franklin D.
Amsden, Henry F.
Bacon, Horace S.
Clarke, George K.
Furness, Dawes E.
Gordon, Edwin A.
Newhall, James S.
Parker, Moses G.
Storer, John H.

GREENLEAF, CAPTAIN STEPHEN, Sr., 1628–1690, Newbury, Mass. Ensign of the Newbury Company, 1670; Lieutenant, 1685; Captain, 1686, and as such served in the Expedition against Canada under Sir Will-

Digitized by Google

iam Phips, 1690, and was drowned. Deputy to the General Court, 1676, '86, '89–90. Member of the Council of Safety, 1689.
Amsden, Franklin D.
Amsden, Henry F.
Clarke, George K.
Furness, Dawes E.
Parker, Moses G.

GREENLEAF, CAPTAIN STEPHEN, JR., 1652–1743, Newbury, Mass. Captain, commanding his Company in a fight with the Indians at Wells, Me., 1690.
Amsden, Franklin D.
Amsden, Henry F.
Furness, Dawes E.

GREENLEAF, TRISTRAM, 1667–1740, Newbury, Mass. Member of Captain Hugh March's Company of Snow-shoe Men, Essex North Regiment, 1711.
Parker, Moses G.

GRISWOLD, EDWARD, 1607–1691, Conn. Deputy, 1656–1663, 1667–1689.
Booth, Charles E.

GROCE, EDMUND, 1669–1728, Hingham, Mass. Private in Captain Thomas Andrew's Company, Major Thomas Savage's (Suffolk) Regiment, Expedition to Canada, 1690.
Brown, George E.

GROUT, CAPTAIN JOHN, —— 1697, Sudbury, Mass. Ensign commanding the Sudbury forces defending the town, April 21, 1676. Commanded the Sudbury Militia for forty years with the rank of Captain for the latter half of the time.
Hall, Harrison C.

GUILD, SAMUEL, 1647–1730, Dedham, Mass. Private in Captain Samuel Moseley's Company, King Philip's War, 1675. Representative to the General Court, 1719.
Guild, Curtis, Jr.

HALE, LIEUTENANT EZEKIEL, 1725–1789, Newbury and Dracut, Mass. Served in Colonel Ephraim Williams' Regiment under Sir William Johnson, Expedition against the French at Lake George, 1755. Lieutenant of the Sixth Company of Foot in Newbury, 1761.
Reade, Philip.

HALE, REVEREND JOHN, 1636–1700, Beverly, Mass, Chaplain on board the ship *Six Friends* in the Expedition against Canada under Sir William Phips, 1690.
Smith, Harvey C.

HALE, CAPTAIN JOSEPH, 1671–1761, Boxford, Mass. Ensign of the Boxford Company of Militia, 1714; Lieutenant, 1720; Captain, 1728. Deputy to the General Court, 1714–17, '20–25, '28–32, '35.
Dorman, William B.

HALE, SERGEANT THOMAS, 1606–1682, Newbury, Mass. Sergeant of the Military Company at Newbury, 1652–57.
Reade, Philip.

HALE, CAPTAIN THOMAS, 1659–1730, Newbury, Mass. Served in the Expedition to Canada under Sir William Phips, 1690. Captain under command of Major John March, Expedition to the Eastward, 1697. Active service again in 1698–9, and 1703–5.
Reade, Philip.

HALL, LIEUTENANT BENJAMIN, 1712–1795, Methuen, Mass. Served in Captain Daniel Bodwell's Company from Methuen, Crown Point Expedition, 1755. Lieutenant, Essex County Militia, 1762.
Hall, Boardman.

HALL, EDWARD, —— 1670, Duxbury, Plymouth Colony. Soldier in the Expedition against the Narragansetts, August, 1645.
Hall, Harrison C.

HALL, ELISHA. Representative, 1703–04, 1707.
Wolcott, Roger.

Digitized by Google

HALL, JOHN, 1640–1693, Taunton, Mass. Representative to the General Court, 1689, '91.
Leonard, George H.

HALL, CAPTAIN JOHN, 1690–1746, Medford, Mass. Captain of the Medford Company.
Brown, David A.
Hall, George F.

HALL, CAPTAIN KINSLEY, 1652–1726, Exeter, N.H. Lieutenant of the Exeter Company, 1684; Captain, 1695. Representative to the General Assembly, 1694–95.
Storer, John H.

HALL, LIEUTENANT RALPH, 1619–1701, Exeter, N.H. Lieutenant, —— 1656. Deputy to the General Assembly, 1680.
Storer, John H.

HALL, LIEUTENANT RICHARD, —— 1691, Dorchester, Mass. Commissioned Lieutenant in Captain John Capen's Foot Company, Dorchester, March 30, 1683.
Brown, Charles A.
Hall, Henry.
Hall, Henry L.
Moseley Frank.
Sowdon, Arthur J. C.
Wolcott, Roger.

HALL, MAJOR SAMUEL, 1718–1807, Portsmouth, N.H. Captain in Colonel Samuel Moore's New Hampshire Regiment, and promoted to Major, 1745.
Sweetser, Arthur L.

HAMLIN, ELEAZER, 1650——, Barnstable, Plymouth Colony. Soldier in Captain John Gorham's Company, King Philip's War, 1675.
Hamlin, Charles S.

HANCOCK, SOLOMON, —— 1757, Cambridge, Mass. Gunner under command of Colonel Richard Gridley, ——.
Leland, Lester.

HAPGOOD, SHADRACH, 1642–1675, Sudbury, Mass. One of the eight slain in the fight with the Indians at Brookfield, August 2, 1675, King Philip's War.
Ballou, Hosea S.
Taylor, Charles H., Jr.

HAPGOOD, THOMAS, 1669–1764, Marlborough, Mass. Impressed and sent to fight at Piscataqua under Captain Converse, 1690. Shot through one of his hands; the bullet breaking and shattering the other arm, so that he was crippled for life.
Ballou, Hosea S.

HARMON, JOHN, ——, Scarborough, Me. Soldier in King Philip's War, 1675–6.
Bodge, George M.
Harmon, Ralph G.

HARADEN, EDWARD, —— 1683, Gloucester, Mass. Credited for service under Captain Joseph Gardiner in King Philip's War under date of February 29, 1675–6.
Rowe, Arthur E.

HARRINGTON, JOHN, 1651–1741, Watertown, Mass. Served under Captain Richard Beers, King Philip's War, 1675–6. Wounded twice in the fight at Northfield.
Hall, George F.
Swan, Reuben S.

HARRIS, DANIEL, 1652–1733. Soldier in King Philip's War, 1675–77.
Harris, Alfonso S.

HARRIS, CAPTAIN DANIEL, —— 1701, Middletown, Conn. Deputy, 1678, 1684, 1687, 1689.
Booth, Charles E.

HARRIS, LIEUTENANT THOMAS, —— 1686, Providence, R.I. Commissioner for the province, 1652. Lieutenant, 1654. Deputy, 1664, '66, '67, '70, '72, '73. Assistant, 1666–69, '71–75.
Nickerson, Rev. Thomas W., Jr.
Robeson, Andrew.

HARRIS, THOMAS, 2d, —— 1711, Rhode Island. Deputy, 1671–92, '94, '97, 1702, '06–08, '10.
Nickerson, Rev. Thomas W., Jr.
Robeson, Andrew.

Digitized by Google

HARRIS, WILLIAM, 1610–1681, Providence, R.I. One of the historic Founders of The Providence Plantation. Commissioner, 1660, '62, '63. Deputy, 1665, '66, '72, '73. Assistant, 1666–70, '73–76. General Solicitor, 1671.
Nickerson, Rev. Thomas W., Jr.

HART, STEPHEN, 1605–1682, Farmington, Conn. Served under Captain John Mason in the Pequot War, 1637. Deputy to the General Court, 1647–60.
Hart, Albert B.
Wead, Leslie C.

HART, CAPTAIN THOMAS, 1644–1726, Farmington, Conn. Ensign of the Farmington Train Band, 1678; Lieutenant, 1693; Captain, 1695. Deputy to the General Court, 1690–1711. Speaker, 1700, '04–06.
Wead, Leslie C.

HARTWELL, SAMUEL, 1645 ——, Concord, Mass. Served in war against the Indians under the leadership of Philip of Pokonoket.
Nickerson, Rev. Thomas W., Jr.

HARTWELL, WILLIAM, CORNET or ENSIGN, 1613–1690, Concord, Mass. Second Corporal, 1671. Quartermaster, 1673. Appointed Cornet in the Troop of Horse of Middlesex County.
Gardner, James B.
Nickerson, Stephen W.
Nickerson, Rev. Thomas W., Jr.

HASEY, LIEUTENANT WILLIAM, 1619–1689, Boston. Member of the Ancient and Honorable Artillery Company, 1652. Cornet in the Three County Troop, 1665; appointed Lieutenant, May 27, 1674, Edward Hutchinson, Captain. In the summer of 1675 commanded a Company in King Philip's War.
Green, Charles M.
Green, Robert M.

HASKET, STEPHEN, ——. Trooper under Captain Curwin, Captain Prentice's Command, King Philip's War, 1675–6.
Parker, Moses G.

HASSELL, JOSEPH, —— 1691, Dunstable, Mass. Killed by the Indians at attack of Dunstable.
Wolcott, Roger.

HASTINGS, THOMAS, —— 1685, Watertown, Mass. Deputy to the General Court, 1673.
Endicott, Eugene F.
Harrington, Charles.

HATHORNE, MAJOR WILLIAM, about 1607 ——, Salem, Mass. Deputy to the General Court 1635–46, '48–52, '54, '56–61. First Speaker of the House of Deputies, 1644. Speaker also in 1645, '46, '48, '50, '57. Commissioner for the United Colonies, 1650–54, '73. Captain of the Company at Salem, 1645. Major before 1657. Assistant, 1662–79. Member of Committee to draw up a body of law ——. Member of Committee on the Articles of Confederation of the United Colonies, 1648. Member of Committee for the Preservation of the Charter, 1661. Appointed to charge of Military Affairs at Marblehead, 1666. Judge, 1667–78.
Hewins, James.

HAVEN, RICHARD, ——, Lynn, Mass. Soldier in Narragansett Expedition, 1676.
Bickford, Robert S.

HAWES, DANIEL, 1652–1739. Dedham, Mass. Soldier in Captains Samuel Appleton and Daniel Henchman's Companies, King Philip's War, 1675–6.
Endicott, Eugene F.

HAWKINS, ANTHONY, —— 1674, Farmington, Conn. Deputy to the General Court, ——. Assistant, 1668–70. Patentee of the Charter from Charles II. to Connecticut, 1662.
Wead, Leslie C.

Digitized by Google

HAWKSHURST, CHRISTOPHER, ——, Warwick, R.I. Deputy to the Assembly, 1655.
Macdonough, Rodney.

HAWKSHURST, WILLIAM, 1715–1790, Oyster Bay, Long Island. Private in Captain Cornelius Van Horne's Company of Long Island Militia, 1737.
Macdonough, Rodney.

HAWLEY, CAPTAIN JOHN, 1661–1729, Stratford, Conn. Appointed Lieutenant of a Company of soldiers to defend the County of Fairfield against the Indians, 1704. Appointed Lieutenant of the Stratford Military Company, May, 1709; Captain, October, 1709. Deputy to the General Assembly, nineteen sessions, between 1702 and 1724.
Moseley, John G.

HAWLEY, JOSEPH, 1603–1690, Stratford, Conn. Deputy to the General Assembly, 1658–87.
Moseley, John G.

HAYNES, GOVERNOR JOHN, 1594–1654, Conn. Governor of Mass. 1635; Conn. 1637–1653 (alternate years).
Inches, George B.

HAYNES, WALTER, 1583–1665, Sudbury, Mass. Deputy to the General Court, 1641, '44, '46, '48, '51.
Adams, Charles E.

HAYWARD, LIEUTENANT JOHN, —— 1700, Bridgewater, Mass. Ensign, Bridgewater Military Company, 1664–1689; promoted Lieutenant, 1689. Commanded a body of twenty men in a fight against the Indians, King Philip's War, May, 1676. Representative to the General Court, 1681–82.
Hall, Harrison C.

HAYWARD, JOSEPH, 1643–1714, Concord, Mass. In Captain Thomas Wheeler's Company in King Philip's War.
Nickerson, Rev. Thomas W., Jr.

HAYWARD, LIEUTENANT JOSEPH, 1715–1802, Concord, Mass. Lieutenant in Major John Minot's, 1757, and Colonel Nichols' Regiments, 1756.
Nickerson, Rev. Thomas W., Jr.

HAYWARD, NATHANIEL, ——, Bridgewater, Plymouth Colony. Soldier in King Philip's War ——.
Tyler, Edward R.

HAZEN, THOMAS, 1658–1735, Boxford, Mass. Soldier in Major Samuel Appleton's Company, Narragansett Campaign, King Philip's War, 1675–6. At the Great Swamp Fight, December 19, 1675.
Moseley, John G.

HEALEY, CAPTAIN JOSHUA, 1702–1772, Dudley, Mass. Captain of a Company for the relief of Fort William Henry, 1757.
Healey, David A.

HEALEY, NATHANIEL, 1659–1734, Watertown, Mass. Soldier in King Philip's War, in Captain Joseph Sill's Company, 1675. Served also under Captain Nathaniel Davenport at the Great Swamp Fight, December 19, and later in the same month, 1675, was credited under Captain Hugh Mason.
Healey, David A.

HEARSEY, THOMAS, 1734–1810, Hingham, Mass. Private in Colonel Benjamin Lincoln's Regiment of reinforcements for army against Crown Point, 1755, and subsequently (1756) served as Clerk in Captain Samuel Thaxter's Company.

HERRICK, CORPORAL JOSEPH, 1645–1717, Salem Village, Mass. Soldier in King Philip's War. Present at the Great Swamp Fight, December 19, 1675. Corporal of the Salem Village Company, 1692.
Newhall, James S.
Putnam, George J.

Digitized by Google

HERRICK, ZACHARIE, 1636–1695, Beverly, Mass. Served in King Philip's War under Captain Jonathan Poole, 1675.
Battis, Edmund C.

HICKOX, CAPTAIN SAMUEL, 1702–1765, Waterbury, Conn. Ensign in the Company or Train Band in the Town of Waterbury, October, 1730——. Lieutenant, May, 1732; Captain, October, 1737. Captain of one of the Companies to be raised and sent to Cape Breton, July, 1745. Deputy from Waterbury to the General Court, 1738, '42–44, '50.
Bickford, Robert S.

HICKOX, CAPTAIN WILLIAM, 1673–1737, Waterbury, Conn. Lieutenant of the Military Company in Waterbury, May, 1722; Captain, May, 1727. Deputy from Waterbury to the General Court, 1721, '28, '30.
Bickford, Robert S.

HIGGINSON, REVEREND JOHN, 1616–1708, Salem, Mass. Served in an Indian Expedition, 1636, and in the same year took part in the Expedition from Salem, August 25, against the Block Island and Pequot Indians. Chaplain at the attack on Fort Saybrook under Lyon Gardner, 1680.
Andrew, Henry H.
Brown, Daniel A.

HIGGINSON, LIEUTENANT-COLONEL JOHN, 1646–1720, Salem, Mass. Ensign of the First Salem Company under Lieutenant Joseph Gardner, ——; Captain, ——. Lieutenant-Colonel, ——. Deputy to the General Court, 1689. Member of the Governor's Council, 1710–18.
Andrew, Henry H.
Brown, David A.

HILDRETH, SERGEANT EPHRAIM, 1680–1740, Dracut, Mass. Sergeant in Captain Eleazer Tyng's Company, 1725.
Reade, Philip.

HILDRETH, LIEUTENANT JAMES, 1631–1695, Chelmsford, Mass. Lieutenant in the Military Company of Chelmsford, 1683–95.
Reade, Philip.

HILDRETH, SERGEANT RICHARD, 1605–1688, Woburn, and Chelmsford, Mass. Sergeant in the Military Company of Chelmsford prior to 1663. Served until 1664.
Reade, Philip.

HILL, ISAAC, 1641–1720, Malden, Mass. Member of the Three County Troop, 1677–89. Representative to the General Court, 1698.
Sprague, Phineas W.

HILL, JEREMIAH, 1724–1779, Pepperrellborough, Me. Representative from Pepperrellborough to the Massachusetts General Court, 1766, '69–71.
Bacon, Horace S.

HILL, JOHN, —— 1664, Dorchester, Mass. Member of the Ancient and Honorable Artillery Company, 1647.
Hill, Edward Marcy.
Hill, Henry Horace.
Hill, Lew C.
Holbrook, Levi.

HILL, CAPTAIN JOHN, 1666–1713, Berwick. Ensign, 1689. Lieutenant, 1692. Captain, 1693. Representative.
Storer, John H.

HILL, CAPTAIN RALPH, —— 1695, Billerica, Mass. Sergeant in command of his house which was designated for use as a Garrison House, October 8, 1675, King Philip's War. Appointed Ensign of the Billerica Company, October 10, 1683; Captain, ——. Deputy to the General Court, 1692–94.
Locke, Charles A.

HILLS, CAPTAIN JOSEPH, —— 1688, Newbury, Mass. Deputy to the General Court from Charlestown, and Speaker of the House, 1647; from Malden, 1650–56, '60–64; from New-

Digitized by Google

bury, 1667, '69. Captain of the Malden Military Company, ——.
Brooks, L. Loring.
Sprague, Phineas W.
Stone, William E.
Winship, William H.
Wolcott, Roger.

HINCKLEY, GOVERNOR THOMAS, 1618–1706, Barnstable, Plymouth Colony. Deputy to the General Court, 1646, '48–49, '54–55. Assistant, 1658–80. Commissioner for the United Colonies, 1678–92. Deputy Governor, 1680. Governor, 1681–92. Councillor of the Province of Massachusetts Bay, 1686. Member of the Council under Governor Andros, 1687. Commissioner from Plymouth Colony for the management of the Military Forces against King Philip, 1675–6. Present at the Great Swamp Fight.
Brown, David H.
Sprague, Frank W.

HINMAN, SERGEANT EDWARD, —— 1681, Stratford, Conn. Sergeant-at-arms in the Life Guards of King Charles I., ——. Served with Captain John Underhill under Stuyvesant against the Indians, ——.
Moseley, John G.

HINMAN, CAPTAIN TITUS, 1656–1736, Woodbury, Conn. Lieutenant of the Woodbury Train Band, 1710; commissioned Captain, 1714. Deputy to the General Court, 1712–20.
Moseley, John G.

HINMAN, CAPTAIN TIMOTHY, 1709–1769, Woodbury, Conn. Captain of the Train Band, 1754; started to join Sir William Johnson's forces at Lake George, 1755, but recalled.
Moseley, John G.

HOBART, EDMUND, 1570–1646, Hingham, Mass. Deputy to the General Court, 1639–40, '42.
Bates, Theodore C.
Green, Robert M.
Whitcomb, Lawrence.

HOBART, CAPTAIN JOSHUA, 1614–1682, Hingham, Mass. Member of the Ancient and Honorable Artillery Company, 1641. Ensign of the Hingham Military Company, 1648; Lieutenant, 1651; Captain, 1653. Deputy to the General Court, 1643, '45–47, '50, '53–54, '56, '58–63, '65, '67–74, '79–81.
Sprague, Frank W.

HOBBS, JOSIAH, 1650–1741, Boston and Lexington, Mass. Member of Captain Joseph Sill's Company, King Philip's War, 1675, Narragansett grantee.
Stratton, Charles E.
Stratton, Solomon P.

HOBBY, SIR CHARLES, —— 1715, Boston. Colonel of the Massachusetts Regiment under General Francis Nicholson in the Port Royal Expedition, 1710. Knighted July 9, 1709, "for good services done the crown in New England."
Butler, John L.

HODGDON, NATHANIEL, 1681–1757, ——. Member of the Ancient and Honorable Artillery Company, 1727.
Sowdon, Arthur J. C.

HODSON, BENONI, 1647 ——, Kittery. Deputy, 1692–3.
Lord, Calvin.

HOLBROOK, JOHN, 1673–1740, Sherborn, Mass. Representative to the General Court, 1714, '22. Soldier in 1690 Expedition to Canada.
Holbrook, Levi.
Stone, William E.

HOLDEN, SERGEANT DAVID, 1738–1803, Townsend, Mass. Enlisted February 20, 1760, in Captain Leonard Whiting's Company from Middlesex County in the Expedition against Canada, and was subsequently appointed Sergeant.
Baxter, Jesse B.

Digitized by Google

HOLDEN, JUSTINIAN, 1644–1700, Cambridge, Mass. Served in King Philip's War, 1676, under Captain Daniel Henchman at Hadley; under Thomas Brattle at Mount Hope, and later under Captain Joseph Sill.
Holden, William.

HOLDEN, RANDALL, 1612–1692, Warwick, R.I. Assistant, Colony of Rhode Island and Providence Plantations, 1647, '53, '58, '64–65, '67. Deputy from Warwick, 1666–67, '69–73, '75, '80, '86.
Murdock, Lieutenant Joseph B.

HOLGRAVE, JOHN, 1580–1670, Salem. Deputy 1634–5. "Overseer of powder and shott," 1634.
Inches, George B.

HOLLISTER, LIEUTENANT JOHN, 1612–1665, Wethersfield, Conn. Deputy to the Massachusetts General Court, 1643–4–46, '50, 1653 to 1659, 1661. Connecticut, 1646, ——. Lieutenant of the Hartford County Militia, 1657.
Bickford, Robert S.
Booth, Charles E.
Moseley, John G.

HOLLISTER, CAPTAIN STEPHEN, 1658–1710, Wethersfield, Conn. Lieutenant of the Hartford County Militia, 1692. Lieutenant in Expedition to aid Sir William Phips, March, 1692–3. Commander of Expedition to Deerfield against the Indians, October, 1696. Lieutenant in Expedition, 1697. Captain, May, 1710.
Bickford, Robert S.

HOLMAN, JONATHAN, 1732–1814, Sutton, Mass. Private, Expedition for relief of Fort William Henry, 1757; later, Colonel, 5th Mass. Regiment in the American Revolution.
Holman, Charles B.

HOLMES, CAPTAIN JONATHAN, 1637–1713, Newport, R.I. Deputy, 1690–91, '96, '98–1702, '06–07. Speaker of the House of Deputies in 1696–98, 1700–03. Member of Governor's Council, General Treasurer, 1704; General Assembly, N.J., 1670–72. Captain, Monmouth Troop, 1673.
Nickerson, Rev. Thomas W., Jr.

HOLMES, NATHANIEL, 1639–1713, Dorchester, Mass. Served under Captain Edward Hutchinson at Mount Hope against the Narragansetts, 1675. Representative to the United Colonies, 1689.
Holmes, William B.

HOLMES, LIEUTENANT NATHANIEL, 1664–1710, Boston. Member of the Ancient and Honorable Artillery Company, 1693; First Sergeant, 1695; Lieutenant, ——.
Soule, Horace H., Jr.

HOLMES, OBADIAH, 1607–1682, Portsmouth R.I. Deputy, 1656.
Nickerson, Thomas White, Jr.

HOLMES, SAMUEL, 1726–1786, Dorchester, Mass. Served under Captain Phineas Stevens, 1748. Under Captain Theophilus Curtis in Colonel Miller's Regiment, 1757. Under Captain Samuel Billings in Colonel Timothy Ruggles' Regiment, 1758.
Holmes, William B.

HOLT, CAPTAIN JOSHUA, 1703 ——. Windham, Conn. Appointed Lieutenant of the Third Company of Windham, May, 1749. Appointed Captain of the Sixth Company, Fifth Connecticut Regiment, May, 1751.
Eldredge, Zoeth S.

HOLYOKE, EDWARD, —— 1660, Lynn, Mass. Deputy, 1639–43, '47–48, '50, '60.
Inches, George B.
Wolcott, Roger.

HOLYOKE, CAPTAIN ELIZUR, 1618–1676, Springfield, Mass. Captain of Hampshire Regiment. Deputy, 1656, '61–67, '70, '73–75, Ensign, 1653; Lieutenant, 1657; Captain, 1663. Captain under Major Pynchon in King Philip's War.
Inches, George B.
Wolcott, Roger.

Digitized by Google

HOPKINS, GILES, —— 1690, Eastham, Plymouth Colony. Volunteer for service against the Pequot Indians, 1637.
Eldredge, Zoeth S.
Nickerson, Rev. Thomas W., Jr.

HOPKINS, LIEUTENANT JOHN, —— 1730, Waterbury, Conn. Ensign of the Military Company in Waterbury, May, 1715; Lieutenant, May, 1716. Deputy from Waterbury to the General Court, 1708–19, 1721, 1725, 1726.
Bickford, Robert S.

HOPKINS, STEPHEN, —— 1644, Plymouth. In the "First Encounter" with the Indians, Great Meadow Creek (Eastham), December 8, 1620. Member of Captain Myles Standish's Company 1621. Assistant, 1633–36. Member of the Council of War, 1642.
Bickford, Robert S.
Crandon, Edwin S.
Crandon, John H.
Eldredge, Zoeth S.
Nickerson, Stephen W.
Nickerson, Rev. Thomas W., Jr.
Parker, Edward L.
Parker, Frederic W.
Shaw, Henry S.
Wolcott, Roger.

HOPKINS, WILLIAM, —— about 1644, Stratford, Conn. Assistant Governor, 1642.
Booth, Charles E.
Thomson, Arthur C.

HOPPIN, WILLIAM, ——, Charlestown, Mass. Sentinel in Captain Thomas Jenner's Company of Charlestown, 1748.
Winship, William H.

HOSMER, STEPHEN, 1642–1714, Concord, Mass. Soldier in Captain Thomas Wheeler's Company, King Philip's War, 1676.
Hosmer, Jerome C.
Nickerson, Rev. Thomas W., Jr.

HOSMER, THOMAS, 1603–1687, Conn. Deputy, 1641–1645, 1647–1649.
Booth, Charles E.

HOUGHTON, ABRAHAM, 1725–1825, Bolton, Mass. Soldier in Captain Jonathan Whitney's Company, Colonel Samuel Willard's Regiment, 1748.
Houghton, Henry O.

HOUGHTON, ENSIGN JACOB, 1696 ——, Lancaster, Mass. Soldier in the Foot Company under Thomas Wilder, ——. Ensign in the Lancaster Company, ——.
Houghton, Henry O.

HOUGHTON, JOHN, SR., 1631–1684, Lancaster, Mass. In garrison at the time of the second attack by the Indians, February 10, 1675–6.
Houghton, Henry O.

HOUGHTON, JOHN, JR., 1650–1736, Lancaster, Mass. Deputy to the General Court, 1692–93, '97, 1705–06, '08, '11–12, '15–19, '21, '24. Garrison duty, 1704, '11.
Houghton, Clement S.
Houghton, Henry O.

HOUGHTON, RALPH, 1623–1693, Milton, Mass. Deputy to the General Court from Lancaster, 1673, '89.
Endicott, Eugene F.

HOW, ABRAHAM, —— 1695, Cambridge, Mass. In garrison at Marlborough, October, 1675, King Philip's War.
Thompson, Abijah.

HOW, DANIEL, 1658–1718, Marlborough, Mass. In garrison at Marlborough, King Philip's War, ——.
Thompson, Abijah.

HOW, DAVID, 1700 ——, Sudbury, Mass. Served as Ranger, French and Indian Wars, ——.
Thompson, Abijah.

HOW(E), EDWARD, —— 1644, Watertown, Mass. Deputy to the General Court, 1635–36, '39, '42–43.
Bent, S. Arthur.
Green, Charles M.
Green, Robert M.
Nickerson, Rev. Thomas W., Jr.
Stone, William E.
Storer, John H.

Digitized by Google

How(e), John, Sr., —— 1687, Marlborough, Mass. Owned and commanded a Garrison House at Marlborough, King Philip's War, 1675–6.
Adams, Charles E.
Green, Robert M.

How(e), John, Jr., 1640–1676, Marlborough, Mass. In garrison at William Kerley's house, Marlborough, 1675. Killed by the Indians in an attack on Sudbury, April 20, 1676, the day before the fight.
Green, Charles M.
Hosmer, Jerome C.
Wetherbee, Winthrop.

How(e), Samuel, 1642–1713, Sudbury, Mass. Soldier in Captain Danforth's Company, King Philip's War. His loss by an attack of the Indians on Sudbury, April 21, 1676, was placed at £140.
Adams, Charles E.
Seamans, Frank M.

Howard, Archelus, 1737 ——, Danvers, Mass. Soldier in Captain Israel Herrick's Company, 1757; also in Captain Andrew Fuller's Company, Colonel Bagley's Regiment, 1758, French and Indian War.
Putnam, George J.

Howard, Lieutenant John, 1625–1700, Bridgewater, Mass. Ensign of the Bridgewater Military Company, 1664; Lieutenant, 1689. Deputy to the General Court, 1678, '83, ——.
Howard, Harry M.
Moseley, Frank.
Tyler, Edward R.

Howard, Samuel, 1646–1697, Malden, Mass. Served under Captain Thomas Prentice and Lieutenant Edward Oakes at Mount Hope, and in other campaigns, King Philip's War, 1676.
Brown, David H.

Howes, Jeremiah, —— 1708, Yarmouth, Mass. Deputy from Yarmouth to Plymouth General Court, 1677, '81, '83, '84, '85, '86, '89.
Bickford, Robert S.

Howes, Thomas, —— 1665, Yarmouth, Mass. Deputy from Yarmouth to Plymouth General Court, 1652, '53, '58, '59, '60, '61, '62.
Bickford, Robert S.

Howland, Arthur, 1587–1675, Marshfield, Plymouth Colony. Served in Lieutenant Nathaniel Thomas' Company from Marshfield, 1642.
Howland, Charles W.
Howland, Daniel W.

Howland, John, 1592–1673, Plymouth. In the "First Encounter" with the Indians, Great Meadow Creek (Eastham), December 8, 1620. Assistant, 1633–35. In command of the Kennebec Trading Post, 1634. Deputy to the General Court, 1641, '45–58, '61, '63, '66–67, '70.
Crandon, Edwin S.
Crandon, John H.
Dorr, Joseph.
Howland, Shepard.
Hull, James W.
Leonard, George H.
Locke, Charles A.
Richardson, George E.
Sprague, Frank W.

Howland, Ensign John, 1627 ——, Barnstable. Ensign in the Military Company at Barnstable, King Philip's War, 1675.
Sprague, Frank W.

Howland, Lieutenant Joseph, ——1704, Plymouth. Appointed Lieutenant of the Plymouth Military Company, 1679.
Crandon, Edwin S.
Crandon, John H.
Leonard, George H.

Howland, Zoeth, —— 1676, Dartmouth, Plymouth Colony. Killed at Pocasset, R.I., by the Indians, March 21, 1675–6, King Philip's War.
Cox, George H.
Eldredge, Zoeth S.

Digitized by Google

HOWLETT, SERGEANT THOMAS, 1599–1678, Ipswich, Mass. Deputy to the General Court, 1635. Ensign of the Ipswich Military Company under Captain Daniel Dennison, Third Regiment under Colonel John Endicott, 1636.
Brown, Charles A.
Moseley, John G.

HUBBARD, GEORGE, —— 1683, Guilford, Conn. Deputy to the General Court, 1638–39.
Howe, Edward W.

HUBBARD, MAJOR JONATHAN, 1683–1761, Lunenburg, Mass. Lieutenant, 1726; Captain, 1734; Major, 1734, of Lunenburg Company.
Wolcott, Roger.

HUBBARD, WILLIAM, 1594–1670, Ipswich, Mass. Deputy to the General Court, 1638–9, '43–6, '56–8, '60.
Hubbard, Paul M.

HUBBELL, LIEUTENANT JOHN, 1652–1690, Stratford, Conn. Commissioned Lieutenant by Governor Robert Treat, April 21, 1690, and ordered against the Indians to Albany, where he died of small-pox. In 1678 he had been granted 100 acres of land by the General Court for the loss of one of his fingers.
Moseley, John G.

HUBBELL, SERGEANT RICHARD, 1628–1699, Fairfield, Conn. Sergeant of the Fairfield Company, 1677–99. Deputy to the General Court, 1678–79, '81.
Moseley, John G.

HUBBELL, CAPTAIN RICHARD, 1684–1758, Fairfield, Conn. Ensign in the Fairfield Militia, 1709; Lieutenant, May 24, 1714; subsequently Captain. Deputy to the General Court, 1713–17.
Moseley, John G.

HUCKINS, ENSIGN THOMAS, —— 1679, Barnstable, Plymouth Colony. Charter member of the Ancient and Honorable Artillery Company, 1638; Ensign, 1639. Commissary of the Plymouth Regiment, Narragansett Campaign, King Philip's War, 1675. Deputy to the General Court, 1669–72, '74–75, '77–78. Member of the Council of War, 1671.
Leonard, George H.

HULL, REVEREND JOSEPH, 1594–1665, Barnstable, Plymouth Colony. Deputy from Hingham to the General Court of Massachusetts Bay, 1638; to the General Court of Plymouth Colony, 1639.
Hull, James W.

HUMPHREYS, HOPESTILL, 1649 —— Dorchester, Mass. Served under Captain Isaac Johnson, King Philip's War, at the Great Swamp Fight, December 19, 1675.
Brown, Charles A.
Daly, M. Ordway.

HUNNEWELL, LIEUTENANT RICHARD, —— 1703, Scarborough, Me. Lieutenant, credited under Captain Joshua Scottow, at Black Point Garrison, King Philip's War, 1676.
Bodge, George M.

HUNNEWELL, ZERUBBABEL, 1716, ——, Scarborough, Me. Served under Captain George Berry, 1747, and Daniel Hills, 1748–9, French and Indian War.
Bodge, George M.

HUNT, SAMUEL, SR., 1633 ——, Ipswich, Mass. Served under Major Samuel Appleton in the Narragansett Campaign, King Philip's War. At the Great Swamp Fight, December 19, 1675. Served also in Captain William Turner's Company at the Falls Fight, May 19, 1676.
Reade, Philip.

HUNT, SAMUEL, Jr., 1657–1743, Concord and Tewkesbury, Mass. Soldier in Captain John Lane's Company, Major Jonathan Tyng's Regiment at the relief of Lancaster, 1702. His house near Wamesit (Lowell) was used as a garrison, 1689–97, and 1700–12.

Digitized by Google

Parker, John N.
Reade, Philip.

HUNTINGTON, CHRISTOPHER, 1660–1732, ——. Representative, 1710.
Wolcott, Roger.

HUNTINGTON, COLONEL HEZEKIAH, 1696–1773, Norwich, Conn. Ensign of First Company, Norwich, 1728; Lieutenant, 1738, Lieutenant-Colonel of Third Regiment, 1739; Colonel, 1745. Representative, 1734–42. Councillor, 1740–43, '48.
Wolcott, Roger.

HUNTINGTON, CAPTAIN JABEZ, 1719–1786, Norwich, Conn. Lieutenant of First Company, Norwich, 1745. Captain of Troop of Horse, Third Regiment, 1754. Representative, 1750, '53. Speaker, 1760.
Inches, George B.
Wolcott, Roger.

HUNTINGTON, CAPTAIN JOSHUA, 1698–1745, Norwich, Conn. Ensign, 1738. Lieutenant, 1740. Captain, 1745. Deputy, 1739–44.
Inches, George B.
Wolcott, Roger.

HUNTINGTON, SIMON, 1629–1706, Norwich, Conn. Deputy, 1674, '85.
Inches, George B.
Wolcott, Roger.

HUNTINGTON, SIMON, 1659–1736, Norwich, Conn. House used as an arsenal at Norwich, in Indian Wars.
Inches, George B.
Wolcott, Roger.

HUTCHINS, COLONEL GORDON, 1733–1815, Concord, N.H. Aged 13 years, accompanied his father, Ephraim Hutchins, who commanded a Company in the Expedition against Louisburg, 1745. Lieutenant, ——. Colonel, ——.
Hutchins, Charles L.

INGERSOLL, SAMUEL, ——, Salem, Mass. Credited for service in King Philip's War, from Salem, under date of December 24, 1676. A Narragansett grantee.
Rowe, Arthur E.

INGERSOLL, LIEUTENANT GEORGE, 1618 ——, Falmouth, Me. Lieutenant at Falmouth, ——. Deputy to the General Court of Massachusetts Bay, 1683, '85.
Rowe, Arthur E.

JACKSON, EDWARD, 1602–1681, Cambridge, and Newton, Mass. Deputy to the General Court, 1647–63.
Burnham, Albert W.
Jackson, William.
Palmer, Charles D.

JACKSON, LIEUTENANT EPHRAIM, 1729–1777, Newton, Mass. Lieutenant in the French and Indian War, 1755–6.
Palmer, Charles D.

JACKSON, SEBAS, 1642–1690, Newton, Mass. Private under Captain Poole in King Philip's War.
Palmer, Charles D.

JACOB, CAPTAIN JOHN, 1630–1693, Hingham, Mass. Private in Captain Joshua Hobart's Company, 1675. Served in Captain Johnson's Company, at the defence of Medfield, February 21, 1675–6, taking command of the Company upon the latter's death. Member of the Ancient and Honorable Artillery Company, ——.
Andrew, Henry H.
Rice, L. Frederick.
Swan, Robert T.

JACOB, NICHOLAS, —— 1657, Hingham, Mass. Deputy to the General Court, 1648–49.
Green, Robert M.
Nickerson, Rev. Thomas W., Jr.
Parker, Frederic W.
Soule, Horace H., Jr.

JAQUETT, JEAN PAUL, 1600–1685, Colony of the New Netherland. Appointed Vice-Director and Commander on the South (Delaware) River, by Governor Peter Stuyvesant, November 29, 1655.
Clark, Augustus T.

Digitized by Google

JENKS, CAPTAIN SAMUEL, 1732–1801, Lynn, Mass. Served as a subaltern officer in the Campaign of 1758. Captain of a Company in the War of 1758–60 for the reduction of Canada. Captain in Colonel Saltonstall's Regiment, Ruggles' Brigade, ——.
Jenks, Henry F.

JENNEY, JOHN, —— 1664, Plymouth. Assistant, 1637–38, '40. Deputy to the General Court, 1641, '43.
Jenney, Bernard.
Parker, Edward L.
Wilson, Charles H.

JOHNSON, CAPTAIN EDWARD, SR., 1599–1672, Woburn, Mass. A founder of the Ancient and Honorable Artillery Company, 1637. Ensign in Captain George Cooke's Company, 1638. Lieutenant of a Middlesex County Troop, 1643; Captain, 1644. Surveyor-General of the Military Stores of the Colony, 1659. Deputy to the General Court, 1643–47, '49–70. Speaker, 1655. Author of the "Wonder Working Providence."
Brooks, L. Loring.
Daly, M. Ordway.
Gordon, Edwin A.
Johnson, John F.
Stearns, Albert H.
Swan, Reuben S.
Thompson, Abijah.
Wood, Alva S.

JOHNSON, CAPTAIN EDWARD, JR., 1650–1725, Woburn, Mass. Ensign of the Woburn Military Company, 1693–95; Lieutenant, 1696–99; Captain, 1700–24.
Daly, M. Ordway.
Wilson, Charles H.

JOHNSON, SERGEANT HUMPHREY, 1603–1676, Hingham, Mass. Sergeant, ——. Served in King Philip's War, 1675.
Brooks, L. Loring.

JOHNSON, CAPTAIN ISAAC, —— 1675, Roxbury, Mass. Captain of the Roxbury Company, 1653. Captain, Ancient and Honorable Artillery Company, 1667. Captain of the Fourth Company, Massachusetts Regiment in the Narragansett Campaign, King Philip's War. Killed while leading his men against Swamp Fort, December 19, 1675. He was shot as he reached the felled tree-trunk which was the only means of access to the fort across the swamp, and over which only one man could pass at a time.
Bell, Charles U.
Brooks, L. Loring.
Johnson, Emery W.
Lawrie, Andrew W.
Nickerson, Rev. Thomas W., Jr.

JOHNSON, ISAAC, 1649–1718, Newburyport, Mass. Soldier in Captain John Cutler's Company, 1676, King Philip's War.
Daly, M. Ordway.

JOHNSON, JOHN, 1600–1659, Roxbury, Mass. Deputy to the General Court, 1634–50. Surveyor-General of Arms and Ammunition, Massachusetts Bay Colony, ——.
Bell, Charles U.
Brooks, L. Loring.
Hull, James W.
Johnson, Emery W.
Lawrie, Andrew W.

JOHNSON, LIEUTENANT THOMAS, 1631–1719, Andover. Lieutenant of Andover Company, 1697.
Moore, Frank R.

JOHNSON, MAJOR WILLIAM, 1629–1704, Woburn, Mass. Deputy to the General Court, 1674, '76–83. Assistant, 1683–86. Member of the Council, 1684–86. Lieutenant in the Woburn Company, Middlesex Regiment, ——; Captain, ——; Major, ——.
Brooks, L. Loring.
Gordon, Edwin A.
Thompson, Abijah.
Wilson, Charles H.
Wood, Alva S.

JONES, CAPTAIN EBENEZER, 1699–1758, Woburn, Mass. Captain of a Company of Foot, French and Indian War, and killed by

Digitized by Google

the Indians at Fort William Henry, July 20, 1758.
Putnam, George J.

JONES, ELISHA, 1710–1775, Weston, Mass. Magistrate of Weston. Colonel of Regiment of Militia, ——. Member of the General Assembly of Massachusetts as Representative from Weston, 1754–58, '60–63, '73–74.
Deshon, George Durfee.

JONES, JOHN, 1721–1797, ——. Major, Third Middlesex (Mass.) Regiment, 1762; Lieutenant-Colonel, 1771.
Stimson, Frederic J.

JONES, CAPTAIN JOSIAH, —— 1714, Watertown, Mass. Lieutenant in a Company designated in 1690 for one of the three precincts of Watertown, viz., Weston. Captain, ——.
Jones, Charlie A.
Parker, Moses G.

JONES, THOMAS, 1729–1802, Medway, Mass. Served in the Expedition to Crown Point, 1755; also in 1756, French and Indian War.
Stone, William E.

JORDAN, CORPORAL EDMUND, 1711–1756, Hardwick, Mass. In Captain Eleazer Melven's Company, November 2, 1748. In Captain Thomas Buckminster's Company at Fort Dummer, April 12, 1749. Corporal in Captain Samuel Robinson's Company, Colonel Timothy Ruggles' Regiment, 1755–6, having joined from Captain Comin's Company, Colonel Weathonton's Regiment. Died in service.
Dutcher, Frank J.

JORDAN, MILES, Taunton, Mass. Soldier in Taunton Military Company, 1692.
Dutcher, Frank J.

JORDAN, REVEREND ROBERT, 1612–1679, Falmouth, Me. Member of the Council of George Cleves, Deputy President of the Province of Lygonia, 1648. In 1665 appointed by the Commissioners of Charles II. as one of the four(?) to govern the Province of Maine. Had one of the garrisons at Spurwink (Falmouth), ——. His house was destroyed in 1675 during an attack by the Indians. Chaplain of the garrisons at Spurwink and Scarborough.
Morrill, Samuel.
Swain, Julius C.

JORDAN, CAPTAIN SAMUEL, 1684–1732, Saco, Me. Captain of the Saco Company, ——.
Littlefield, George E.

JOY, THOMAS, 1611–1678, Boston, and Hingham, Mass. He was a member of the Artillery Company of Boston, 1658, now known as the Ancient and Honorable Artillery Company.
Crandon, Edwin S.

JUDD, SERGEANT BENJAMIN, 1671–1764, Conn. French and Indian War, 1756.
Booth, Charles E.

JUDD, THOMAS, Circ., 1608–1688, Farmington, Conn. Deputy from Hartford to the General Assembly, 1646, '48–49; from Waterbury, 1650–2, 1657–64; and from Farmington, 1666, 1668, 1670, 1677–9.
Booth, Charles E.
Wead, Leslie C.

JUDSON, CAPTAIN JAMES, 1650–1721, Stratford, Conn. Deputy to the General Assembly for twenty-nine sessions between 1690 and 1719. Appointed Lieutenant of Dragoons, April, 1690. Confirmed as Lieutenant of the Stratford Train Band, May, 1697; Captain, May, 1698. Member of the Committee of Safety for Fairfield County, May, 1704.
Moseley, John G.

JUDSON, LIEUTENANT JOSEPH, 1619 1690, Stratford, Conn. Lieutenant of the Stratford Train Band, 1672. Served in King Philip's War, 1675. Lieutenant of the Woodbury Train Band, 1684. One of a committee appointed

Digitized by Google

by the General Assembly to see to the defence of the coast from Stratford to Rye, July 6, 1665, war against the Dutch having been declared on February 22. Deputy to the General Assembly, 1684–86.
Moseley, John G.

JUDSON, CAPTAIN JOSEPH, 1687 ——, Stratford, Conn. Confirmed Lieutenant of the Stratford Train Band, May, 1728; Captain, May, 1730. Deputy to the General Assembly, seven sessions between 1727 and 1734.
Moseley, John G.

KEITH, JOSEPH, —— 1730, Bridgewater, Mass. Representative to the General Court, 1726.
Tyler, Edward R.

KENNEY, THOMAS, 1656 ——, Salem, Mass. Soldier in Captain Gardiner's Company, December 19, 1675, at the Great Swamp Fight, King Philip's War.
Galloupe, Isaac F.

KERLEY, CAPTAIN HENRY, 1632–1713, Marlborough, Mass. Ensign of the Marlborough Train Band, ——. Lieutenant of the Lancaster Company, Middlesex Regiment under Major Daniel Gookin, prior to King Philip's War. In garrison at Marlborough, King Philip's War, ——.
Thompson, Abijah.

KETTELL, ENSIGN RICHARD, 1615–1680, Charlestown, Mass. Sergeant of the Foot Company of Charlestown, ——; Ensign, 1678.
Holden, Joshua B.
Wolcott, Roger.

KETTELL, ENSIGN SAMUEL, 1642–1694, Charlestown, Mass. Sergeant and Ensign under Captain Hammond.
Wolcott, Roger.

KEYES, HENRY, 1699–1757, Shrewsbury, Mass. Soldier in the French and Indian War, 1757.
Endicott, Eugene F.

KIDDER, ENSIGN JAMES, 1626–1676, Billerica, Mass. Ensign in Lieutenant Jonathan Danforth's Company from Billerica, Middlesex Regiment, 1675. His dwelling was used as a garrison house in King Philip's War, 1675.
Eaton, Joseph G.
McIntire, Charles J.
Parker, John N.
Sprague, Phineas W.
Winship, William H.

KIMBALL, CORNET BENJAMIN, 1637–1695, Bradford, Mass. Appointed Cornet of the Foot Company of Andover, Topsfield and Bradford men, May 16, 1683.
Kimball, Frank R.

KINGMAM, HENRY, 1592–1666, Weymouth, Mass. Deputy to the General Court, 1638, '52.
Pratt, Abner K.
Tyler, Edward R.

KINSLEY, STEPHEN, —— 1673, Milton, Mass. Deputy to the General Court, 1666.
Lovering, Henry M.
Tyler, Edward R.

KINSMAN, QUARTERMASTER ROBERT, 1629–1712, Ipswich, Mass. Served in the Narragansett Campaign, King Philip's War, 1675; also credited under Captain Nicholas Manning, 1676. Appointed Quartermaster in Captain Thomas Wade's Company, 1691.
Mudge, Frank H.
Rust, Nathaniel J.

KNAPP, ISAAC, ——, Newbury, Mass. Served in the Expedition to Canada under Sir William Phips, 1690.
Remick, John A.
Remick, Timothy.

KNAPP, SAMUEL, 1717–1745, Newbury, Mass. Soldier. Killed at Louisburg, May 26, 1745.
Remick, John A.
Remick, Timothy.

KNOWLES, JOHN, 1686 ——, Hampton, N.H. Soldier in Captain

Digitized by Google

Samuel Chesley's Company, Queen Anne's War, 1708.
Brown, David H.

KYPE, HENDRICK, 1576 ——, New York. Appointed one of the Council of nine men by Governor Stuyvesant, 1647.

LADD, CAPTAIN DANIEL, 1686 ——, Exeter, N.H. Served as a Scout in Captain Nicholas Gilman's Company, 1710. Commanded a Company which went in pursuit of the Indians near Lake Winnepesaukee, 1724. Captain of a Company which he organized for scout duty to protect Canterbury and Rumford (Concord), 1746.
Brown, David H.

LAKIN, ENSIGN JOHN, —— 1697, Groton, Mass. Sergeant in King Philip's War, ——. Ensign, and commanded a garrison at Groton, 1692.
Houghton, Henry O.

LAMSON, SAMUEL, 1638–1691, Reading, Mass. Soldier in Captain Nathaniel Davenport's (later Captain Edward Tyng's) Company, King Philip's War, 1675–6.
Lamson, Daniel S.

LANE, SERGEANT JAMES, —— 1688, North Yarmouth, Me. Sergeant of the Military Company at Westuckqua, ——. Killed by the Indians at Falmouth, September 13, 1688.
Rowe, Arthur E.

LANE, JOB, 1620–1697, Bedford, Mass. Served in his own Garrison House, King Philip's War, 1675–6. Deputy to the General Court from Bedford, 1678–79; from Malden, 1685, '93.
Gould, Levi S.
Howe, Edward W.
Merriam, Frank.
Thompson, Abijah.

LANE, COLONEL JOHN, 1661–1715, Billerica, Mass. Lieutenant of the Billerica Troop, 1693. Captain's commission from the Earl of Bellomont, 1699. Major of the West Regiment of Horse and Foot, Queen Anne's War, 1711. Colonel of the Massachusetts Militia, ——. Deputy to the General Court, 1702. Died in service.
Merriam, Frank.

LARKIN, EDWARD, —— 1652, Charlestown, Mass. Member of the Ancient and Honorable Artillery Company, 1645.
Bent, S. Arthur.
Merriam, Frank.

LATHROP, SAMUEL, 1620–1700, ——. In the Expedition against Ninipret in 1654. In the relief of Uncas, 1657.
Wolcott, Roger.

LAWRENCE, CAPTAIN AMOS, 1716–1785, Groton, Mass. Sergeant in Captain William Lawrence's Company from Groton at the Alarm, 1746. Lieutenant of a Scouting Party, from Athol to Brookfield, 1755; Captain 1760.
Lawrence, Rt. Rev. William.

LAWRENCE, CORPORAL ASA, 1737–1804, Groton, Mass. Corporal in Captain Jonathan Rolfe's Company, 1761.
Brackett, Sidney L.

LAWRENCE, ENOCH, 1649–1744, Watertown and Groton, Mass. Soldier in Captain Nicholas Paige's Troop, King Philip's War, 1675. In garrison at Groton, 1691–2, and badly wounded in a fight with the Indians, July 27, 1694, King William's War. In 1702 the Provincial authorities granted him immunity from taxation, and a pension of £3 sterling, yearly, on account of physical disability contracted as above.
Whitcomb, Lawrence.

LAWRENCE, JOHN, 1609–1669, Groton, Mass. Served in a Garrison House during trouble with the Indians, King William's War, 169–.
Wead, Leslie C.
Whitcomb, Lawrence.

LAWRENCE, PELEG, 1646–1692, Groton, Mass. Served in a Garrison House during trouble

Digitized by Google

with the Indians, King William's War, 169–.
Wead, Leslie C.
Whitcomb, Lawrence.

LEARNED, BENONI, 1657–1738, Sherborn, Mass. Soldier from Watertown in King Philip's War, 1676. Deputy to the General Court, 1701.
Bickford, Robert S.
Howe, Edward W.

LEARNED, CAPTAIN ISAAC, 1655–1737, Framingham, Mass. Served in Captain Nathaniel Davenport's Company, Narragansett Campaign, King Philip's War, 1675–6; wounded. Captain, ——.
Hosmer, Jerome C.

LEAVITT, JOHN, 1608–1691, Hingham, Mass. Deputy to the General Court, 1658–64.
Adams, Charles E.
Brooks, L. Loring.

LEEDS, JOSEPH, 1637–1715, Dorchester, Mass. Served at the Falls Fight under Captain William Turner, 1676.
Daly, M. Ordway.
Howe, Edward W.
Leeds, Charles.
Ware, Horace E.

LEETE, GOVERNOR WILLIAM, —— 1683, Guilford, Conn. Deputy, 1644. Secretary, 1646. Deputy-Governor, 1658–60, 1669–75; Governor, 1661–64, '76–83.
Wolcott, Roger.

LEFFINGWELL, LIEUTENANT THOMAS, 1622–1714–5, Norwich, Conn. Deputy to the General Assembly, 1661–1710. Ensign of the Train Band at Norwich, 1672; Lieutenant, 1676. Served in King Philip's War; also under Captain George Denison.
White, William R.

LELAND, JOSHUA, 1705–1772, Sherborn, Mass. Soldier in Captain Joseph Perry's Train Band on the Alarm List, 1757.
Hill, Lew C.
Leland, Herbert M.

LEONARD, JAMES, SR., ——, Taunton, Mass. Representative to the General Court, 1701, '08, '21.
Lovering, Henry M.

LEONARD, JAMES, JR., 1677 ——, Taunton, Mass. Representative to the General Court, 1726, '33, '35.
Lovering, Henry M.

LEONARD, CAPTAIN PHILIP, —— 1785, Middleboro, Mass. Captain of the Third Middleboro Company, First Regiment of Plymouth County Militia under command of Colonel George Watson, August, 1771; again, 1772.
Leonard, George H.

LEONARD, MAJOR THOMAS, ——, Taunton, Mass. Ensign in the Taunton Militia, 1665; promoted Captain, ——. Held this rank until April 2, 1690. Major, ——. Deputy to the General Court of Plymouth Colony, 1680–81, '83, '85–86, '89–90.
Moseley, Frank.
Tyler, Edward R.

LEWIS, BENJAMIN, 1700 ——, Truro, Mass. Member of the Military Company in Truro, February 26, 1731.
Bickford, Robert S.

LEWIS, LIEUTENANT JAMES, 1637–1713, Barnstable, Mass. Lieutenant of the Military Company in Barnstable, 1678.
Bates, Theodore C.
Sprague, Frank W.
Whitcomb, Lawrence.
Wolcott, Roger.

LEWIS, SERGEANT SAMUEL, 1648–1732, Farmington, Conn. Sergeant of the Farmington Military Company, 1676.
Thomson, Arthur C.

LEWIS, CAPTAIN WILLIAM, —— 1690, Connecticut. Deputy, 1680–1690.
Booth, Charles E.

LEWIS, SERGEANT WILLIAM, —— 1683, Connecticut. Deputy, 1641, '44–46, 1648, 1662–4.
Booth, Charles E.

Digitized by Google

LINCOLN, COLONEL BENJAMIN, 1699–1771, Hingham, Mass. Colonel of the Third Suffolk Regiment, ——. Member of the King's Council, ——.
Andrew, Henry H.

LINCOLN, CORNET SAMUEL, 1650–1721, Hingham, Mass. Soldier in Captain Isaac Johnson's Company, Narragansett Campaign, King Philip's War, 1675–6. Soldier in the Foot Company of Hingham, 1679; Cornet, ——.
Green, Robert M.
Whitcomb, Lawrence.

LITHGOW, COLONEL WILLIAM, 1715–1798, Popham, Me. Captain in command of Fort Richmond, Swan Island, in the Kennebec, 1748–54; built and commanded Fort Halifax, at the mouth of the Sebusticook, 1755, French and Indian War, and also Fort Weston at Augusta. Colonel, ——.
Willey, William L.

LITTLE, MOSES, 1657–1691, Newbury, Mass. Soldier in King Philip's War, 1676. Grantee of land.
Newhall, James S.

LITTLEFIELD, FRANCIS, SR., 1619–1712, Wells, Me. Deputy to the General Court of Massachusetts Bay, from York, Me., 1660; from Wells, 1665, '76.
Appleton, Francis H.
Bent, S. Arthur.

LITTLEFIELD, CAPTAIN JOHN, —— 1697, Wells, Me. Lieutenant of the Train Band at Wells, ——; Captain, 1688. Served in the French and Indian Wars.
Parsons, Charles S.

LIVERMORE, CORPORAL JOHN, ——, Watertown, Mass. Corporal in the New Haven Company, 1647.
Harrington, Charles.

LIVERMORE, JOHN, 1638–1719, Watertown, Mass. Served under Captain Thomas Prentice in the Mount Hope Campaign, King Philip's War, 1675.
Brown, Daniel A.

LIVEZEY, THOMAS, ——. Member of the Pennsylvania Assembly, 1765–71.
Robeson, Andrew.

LIVINGSTON, ROBERT, 1654–1728. First Lord of the Manor of Livingston. Member of the Council, Colony of New York, 1698, 1701. Member of the Colonial Assembly, 1709–11.
Thayer, Nathaniel.

LLOYD, HENRY, 1685–1763, Boston. Member of the Ancient and Honorable Artillery Company, 1703.
Stone, Charles W.

LOCKE, LIEUTENANT JOHN, 1626–1696, Portsmouth and Hampton, N.H. Lieutenant, ——. Served in the Indian Wars, ——. Killed by the Indians, August 25, 1696.
Brown, David H.

LOKER, JOHN, ——, Sudbury, Mass. In garrison at Sudbury, King Philip's War, 1676.
Stone, Charles W.

LOMBARD, JEDEDIAH, 1645 ——. Soldier in King Philip's War.
Wolcott, Roger.

LONG, ROBERT, 1593–1664, Charlestown, Mass. Member of the Ancient and Honorable Artillery Company, 1639.
Stone, Charles W.
Thompson, Abijah.

LONGFELLOW, ENSIGN WILLIAM, 1651–1690, Newbury, Mass. Ensign in the Expedition against Canada under Sir William Phips, 1690. Drowned on his return in October, near Anticosti.
Dorman, William B.
Longfellow, Alexander W.

LORD, CAPTAIN ABRAHAM, 1699–1779, Berwick, Me. Captain of York County Troop in Colonel Sir William Pepperell's Regiment, May, 1757. Captain of the Blue Troop of Horse ——.
Lord, Calvin.

Digitized by Google

LORD, NICHOLAS, 1726, ——, Berwick, Me. In Captain Elisha Hill's company, 1757.
Lord, Calvin.

LORD, RICHARD, CAPTAIN, 1611–1662, Hartford, Conn. Captain of First Connecticut Troop, 1657–58.
Inches, George B.

LORING, ENSIGN BENJAMIN, 1672–1723, Hull, Mass. Ensign of the Hull Military Company.
Bates, Theodore C.

LORING, CAPTAIN JOHN, 1715–1756, Plymouth, Mass. Captain of Plymouth County Company in Colonel Joseph Thatcher's Regiment, Expedition against Crown Point, 1755–56.
Barker, Edward T.
Lawrie, Andrew W.
Nickerson, Rev. Thomas W., Jr.
Noyes, James A.
Sleeper, Henry D.
Sleeper, Stephen W.

LORING, JOSHUA, 1688 ——, Boston. Member of the Ancient and Honorable Artillery Company, 1722.
Brooks, L. Loring.

LOTHROP, BARNABAS, 1636–1715, Barnstable, Mass. Deputy to the Plymouth Colony General Court, 1675–85. Member of the Council of War, 1675. Assistant, 1681–86. Councillor, Province of Massachusetts, 1692–1715.
Eldredge, Zoeth S.
Sprague, Frank W.

LOTHROP, SAMUEL, 1620–1700. Barnstable, Mass. Member of the Barnstable Company, 1643. Soldier in Major Willard's expedition against Ninigret, 1654. Under Lieutenant James Avery in the relief of Uncas, 1657.
Inches, George B.

LOVEJOY, JOHN, —— 1690, Andover, Mass. Soldier in Captain Joseph Gardiner's Company, Narragansett Campaign, 1675; later in Captain Samuel Brocklebank's Company at Marlborough, 1676, King Philip's War.
Wetherbee, Winthrop.

LUNT, ENSIGN HENRY, 1653–1714, Newbury, Mass. In the Expedition to Canada, 1690. Ensign, 1714.
Wolcott, Roger.

LYMAN, LIEUTENANT JONATHAN, 1684–1753, Lebanon, Conn. Established and confirmed as Ensign of the North Company of the South Society in the Town of Lebanon, May, 1726; Lieutenant of the same, or Train Band, in the First Society in Lebanon, May, 1729.
Lyman, George H.

LYNDE, THOMAS, 1594–1671, Charlestown, Mass. Deputy to the General Court, 1636–37, '45–52.
Sprague, Phineas W.
Wolcott, Roger.

LYNDE, ENSIGN THOMAS, 1615–1693, Malden, Mass. Sergeant in the Malden Military Company, 1658; Ensign, 1675.
Sprague, Phineas W.
Wolcott, Roger.

MACY, THOMAS, 1608–1682, Salisbury, and Nantucket, Mass. Representative to the General Court, from Salisbury, 1654. Chief Magistrate, Nantucket, 1675.
Robeson, Andrew.

MACEY, CAPTAIN GEORGE, —— 1693, Taunton, Plymouth Colony. Commissioned Lieutenant of the Taunton Military Company, June 7, 1665. Served in King Philip's War. Commissioned Captain, 1690. Deputy to the General Court, 1672–77, '86.
Lovering, Henry M.
Murdock, Harold.
Murdock, Commander Joseph B.

MCINTIRE, EBENEZER, 1700–1776, ——. Soldier in Captain Richard Dresser's Company, Colonel John Chandler's Regiment, for the relief of Fort William Henry, August 10 to 18, 1757.
McIntire, Charles J.

Digitized by Google

MACOMBER, CAPTAIN ELIJAH, 1718–1802, Taunton, Mass. Ensign in the Fifth Company, Third Regiment of Bristol County Militia, Samuel White Colonel, 1762; Captain of the same, George Leonard, Colonel, 1771.
Foster, F. Apthorp.

MANDALL, COLONEL PAUL, 1723–1809, Hardwick, Mass. Captain of a Company in the Worcester County Regiment, September 20, 1756. At Fort William Henry, 1758. Captain of the First Hardwick Company, Colonel John Murray's Regiment, October, 1761. Colonel, November 17, 1774.
Mandell, Samuel P.

MANNING, SAMUEL, 1644–1711, Billerica, Mass. Representative to the General Court, 1695–96.
Brooks, L. Loring.
Richardson, George E.
Winship, William H.

MANSFIELD, ANDREW, 1623 ——, Lynn, Mass. Deputy to the General Court, 1680–83.
Sears, Henry D.
Watkins, Walter K.

MANSFIELD, MAJOR MOSES, 1640–1703, New Haven, Conn. Lieutenant of the New Haven Company under Captain John Beard, Narragansett Campaign, King Philip's War, 1675; Captain, 1676; Major, 1694. Deputy to the General Assembly, 1676. Assistant, 1691.
Cowles, Edmund B.

MARCHANT, LIEUTENANT JOHN, ——, Yarmouth, Mass. Ensign of Yarmouth Company, June 8, 1664. Lieutenant of the Military Company in Yarmouth, August 11, 1670.
Bickford, Robert S.

MARSH, CAPTAIN JOHN, 1668–1744, Hartford and Litchfield, Conn. Lieutenant in the Hartford Train Band, 1717. Captain in the Litchfield Train Band, 1722. Commanded an expedition against the Indians, 1726.
Marsh, Oliver A.

MARSH, ONESIPHORUS, 1630–1713, Haverhill, Mass. Member of the Military Company at Haverhill under Captain William White, 1662. Commander and owned one of the small garrison forts built by the town in 1675, King Philip's War. Member of a town garrison commanded by Sergeant John Haseltine, King William's War, 1684–97.
Reade, Philip.

MARSHALL, CAPTAIN THOMAS, 1613–1689, Lynn, Mass. Deputy to the General Court, 1659–60, '63–64, '67–68. Captain of the Military Company at Lynn, 1664.
Watkins, Walter K.

MARVIN, MATTHEW, 1600–1687, Norwich, Conn. Representative to the General Court, 1654.
Booth, Charles E.
Wolcott, Roger.

MASCARENE, MAJOR-GENERAL JEAN PAUL, 1684–1760, Boston, Mass. Senior Captain, 40th Regiment of Foot commanding, 1717, and Lieutenant-Colonel, 1742. Defended Annapolis Royal, and Lieutenant-Governor of Nova Scotia, 1744; Major-General in British Army, January 22, 1758.
Hubbard, Paul Mascarene.

MASON, CAPTAIN-LIEUTENANT DAVID, 1726–1794, Boston. Member of the Ancient and Honorable Artillery Company, 1754. Lieutenant under Captain John Tapley of Salem, in the French and Indian War, and commander of battery of six brass pieces at Fort William Henry. Taken a prisoner there, but released in the woods through the kindness of a French officer, 1757. Gunner in Captain Jeremiah Green's Company in Boston, 1758. Organized the First Train of Artillery in Boston, 1763, of which he was Captain-Lieutenant.
Bryant, Henry.

MASON, CAPTAIN HUGH, 1605–1678, Watertown, Mass. Deputy to the General Court, 1634–35,

Digitized by Google

'43–45, '60–61, '64, '71, '74–77. Lieutenant of the Train Band in Watertown, 1645; Captain, 1652–78. One of the Commanders-in-Chief of the volunteers raised against "the Monhatoes," 1664.
Ayer, James B.
Bent, S. Arthur.
Learned, Francis M.
Merriam, Frank.
Stevens, William S. B.

MASON, MAJOR JOHN, 1600–1672, Norwich, Conn. Lieutenant in the Netherlands under Sir Thomas Fairfax, ——. Captain commanding the Connecticut Force, Pequot War, 1637. Assistant, 1641–59. Commissioner of the United Colonies, 1647–61. Deputy-Governor, 1659–69. Patentee and Deputy-Governor under the Charter from Charles II., 1662. Major and Commander-in-Chief of the Connecticut Militia, 1658–72. Organized the First Troop of Horse in the Colony, 1658.
Mason, Amos L.
Thomson, Arthur C.

MAVERICK, ELIAS, 1604–1684, Rumney Marsh, Mass. Member of the Ancient and Honorable Artillery Company, 1654; Sergeant, 1658.
Brown, David H.

MAY, JOHN, 1590–1670, Roxbury, Mass. Member Military Company, 1647.
Inches, George B.

MAYBERRY, WILLIAM, ——, New Marblehead (Windham), Me. Served under Captains George Berry, 1747, and Daniel Hills, 1748–9; also under Sergeant Thomas Chute, 1747, French and Indian War.
Bodge, George M.

MAYHEW, GOVERNOR THOMAS, 1591–1681, Martha's Vineyard. Governor of Martha's Vineyard, 1647–81.
Lovering, Henry M.

MAYNARD, JONATHAN, 1717–1782, Framingham, Mass. Sentinel in Captain —— Brown's Company, 1747.
Hosmer, Jerome C.

MAYNARD, CAPTAIN MOSES, 1697–1782, Sudbury, Mass. Captain in the First Foot Company in Sudbury Alarm List, 1757.
Robinson, Francis W.
Stearns, Albert H.

MAYO, JOHN, 1652–1726, Harwich, Mass. Representative to the General Court, six years.
Nickerson, Rev. Thomas W., Jr.

MEAD, ISRAEL, 1639–1714, Dorchester, Mass. In garrison at Punkapog, August, 1676, King Philip's War.
Thompson, Abijah.

MEAD, SAMUEL, 1706–1804, Harvard, Mass. In Colonel Whitcomb's Battalion, August–December, 1755; in Captain Israel Taylor's Company, Colonel Wilder's Regiment, on an Alarm for relief of Fort William Henry, August, 1757; Corporal in Captain Whitney's Company, Colonel Bagley's Regiment, 1758.
Patch, Andrew W.

MEEKINS, THOMAS, SR., —— 1687, Braintree, Mass. Deputy to the General Court, 1644.
Meekins, Edward M.

MEEKINS, THOMAS, JR., 1643–1675, Hadley, Mass. One of a detachment of ten men sent out as scouts during the attack on Hadley, October 19, 1675, King Philip's War. Killed in service.
Meekins, Edward M.

MELLEN, ENSIGN JAMES, 1732–1769, Framingham, Mass. Ensign, ——.
Tillinghast, Charles M.

MERRIAM, JOHN, 1729–1798, Concord, Mass. Private in the First Foot Company of Sudbury under Captain Moses Maynard, 1757. Served in the Expedition against Canada, 1759, under Major-General Amherst.
Willis, Henry A.

Digitized by Google

MERRICK, LIEUTENANT WILLIAM, 1602–1689, Eastham, Plymouth Colony. Lieutenant, ——. Member of the Council of War, 1658.
Parker, Frederic W.

MILLER, JOHN, 1632–1711, Yarmouth, Mass. Deputy to the Plymouth Colony General Court, 1671–82. Member of the Council of War, 1676.
Brooks, L. Loring.
Nickerson, Rev. Thomas W., Jr.
Wolcott, Roger.

MILLER, JOSIAH, 1679–1729, Yarmouth, Mass. Selectman, 1707–22. Town Treasurer, 1715–1727. Representative, 1727.
Nickerson, Rev. Thomas W., Jr.

MINOR, JOHN, 1634–1719, Woodbury, Conn. Indian Commissioner and Interpreter. Deputy to the General Assembly from Stonington, 1667, '76; from Woodbury, 1683–87, '89, '92, '95–98, 1703, '05, '07–09, '12. Served in the French and Indian Wars, 1704–08.
Judson, William V.

MINOT, GEORGE, 1594–1671, Dorchester, Mass. Deputy to the General Court, 1635–36.
Bent, S. Arthur.
Hunt, Henry W.
Minot, Joseph Grafton.

MINOT, CORNET GEORGE, 1703–1744, Dorchester, Mass. Cornet of the Troop of Horse in Dorchester, late under command of Estes Hatch, Esq., in the First Regiment of Horse, Samuel Miller, Colonel. Commissioned by Governor Jonathan Belcher, June 27, 1741.
Hunt, Henry W.
Minot, Joseph Grafton.

MINOT(T), CAPTAIN JAMES, 1653–1735, Concord, Mass. Captain of the Concord Foot Company, 1689. Deputy to the General Court, 1700–02.
Bent, S. Arthur.

MINOT, JOHN, 1648–1690, Dorchester, Mass. Soldier in Captain Edward Hutchinson's Company, Mount Hope Campaign, King Philip's War, 1675.
Minot, Joseph Grafton.

MINOT, LIEUTENANT, JOHN, 1730–1805, Dorchester, Mass. Commissioned First Lieutenant of the South Independent Company of Dorchester, Ebenezer Withington, Captain, by Governor Francis Bernard, May 5, 1768, for duty at Castle William.
Hunt, Henry W.
Minot, Joseph Grafton.

MITCHELL, MATTHEW, 1590–1645, Wethersfield, Conn. Served in the encounter with the Indians on the Connecticut River, October, 1636. Served in the garrison at Saybrook Fort, under Lieutenant Lyon Gardiner, Pequot War, 1637. Deputy to the General Assembly, 1637. Assistant, 1638.

MODSLEY, THOMAS, —— 1706, Dorchester, Mass. Soldier in garrison at Punkapog in King Philip's War, June 24, 1676.
Moseley, John G.

MOODY, DOCTOR CALEB, 1637–1698, Newbury, Mass. Deputy to the General Court, 1677–78.
Fall, Charles Gershom.
Howe, Edward W.

MOORE, ENSIGN JOHN, —— 1702, Lancaster, Mass. Ensign in the Lancaster Company, ——. Held the garrison house at Wataquadock, King Philip's War, 1675–6. Deputy to the General Court, 1689–90, '92.
Stone, Charles W.

MOORE, JONATHAN, 1669–1741, Lancaster, Mass. Maintained the garrison house at Wataquadock, King Philip's War, 1675–6.
Stone, Charles W.

MORE, SERGEANT ISAAC, 1622 ——, Farmington, Conn. Appointed Sergeant of the Farmington Train Band, May, 1649.
Eldredge, Zoeth S.

Digitized by Google

MORRILL, ISAAC, 1588–1661, Mass. Member of Ancient and Honorable Artillery Company, 1638.
Booth, Charles E.

MORRIS, CAPTAIN CHARLES, 1711–1781, Halifax, N.S. Captain at the battle of Minas and Grand Pré under Colonel Arthur Noble, 1746–7. Surveyor-General of Nova Scotia about 1750. Member of the Council of Nova Scotia, 1755–74.
McIntire, Charles J.

MORSE, CAPTAIN JOSEPH, 1649–1718, Sherborn, Mass. Captain of the Medfield Company of Militia. Defended the town against King Philip and five hundred of his warriors in 1675. Deputy to the General Court, 1715.
Hill, Lew C.

MORSE, CAPTAIN MOODY, 1719–1805, Sutton, Mass. Captain of the Third Company from Sutton, First Worcester Regiment, John Chandler, Colonel, 1763.
Howe, Edward W.

MORTON, LIEUTENANT EPHRAIM, 1653–1693, Plymouth. Lieutenant of the Plymouth Military Company, 1656, '64. Deputy to the General Court of Plymouth Colony, 1660–76, '78, '86. Representative to the Massachusetts General Court, 1692. Member of the Council of War, 1681–85.
Crandon, Edwin S.
Lovering, Henry M.
Palmer, William L.

MORTON, JOHN, 1616 ——, Middleboro, Plymouth Colony. Deputy to the General Court from Bridgewater, 1672–73.
Parker, Frederic W.

MORTON, NATHANIEL, 1613–1710, Plymouth. Secretary of Plymouth Colony, 1647–85. Member of the Council of War, 1671.
Crandon, Edwin S.
Parker, Edward L.

MOSELEY, SERGEANT INCREASE, 1663–1690, Dorchester, Mass. Sergeant in Captain John Withington's Company from Dorchester in Sir William Phips' Expedition against Canada, 1690.
Moseley, John G.

MOSELEY, INCREASE, 1712–1795, Woodbury, Conn. Representative to the Legislature, 1751–79. Afterwards moved to Clarendon, Vt., where he held high judicial positions.
Moseley, John G.

MOSELEY, CAPTAIN INCREASE, 1740–1811, Woodbury, Conn. Ensign in the Thirteenth Regiment of Connecticut Militia, 1760; Lieutenant, 1762–64; Captain, 1774; Lieutenant-Colonel, 1774.
Moseley, John G.

MOSELEY, CAPTAIN SAMUEL, 1641–1680. Commanded an Expedition against the Dutch pirates by act of the General Court, February 15, 1674–5, and captured two of their vessels. Company of Volunteers during King Philip's War, 1675–6.
Harris, Charles.

MOULTON, JOHN, 1599–1650, Hampton, N.H. Deputy to the Massachusetts General Court, 1639.
Bennett, Larkin E.
Gordon, Edwin A.

MOULTON, ENSIGN JOHN, 1638–1705, Hampton, N.H. Soldier in King Philip's War. Commissioned Ensign of the Hampton Military Company, 1690.
Gordon, Edwin A.

MOUSALL, JOHN, 1596–1665, Woburn, Mass. Deputy to the General Court, 1635–37. Member of the Ancient and Honorable Artillery Company, 1641.
Brooks, L. Loring.

MULFORD, THOMAS, —— 1706, Eastham, Plymouth Colony. Soldier in King Philip's War, 1675–6. Narragansett grantee.
Bickford, Robert S.
Eldredge, Zoeth S.

Digitized by Google

MULFORD, THOMAS, JR., —— 1747, Eastham and Truro, Mass. Representative from Truro, 1717.
Bickford, Robert S.

MUMFORD, THOMAS, 1656–1726, Kingston, R.I. Deputy to the General Assembly, 1701.
Mumford, James G.

MUMFORD CAPTAIN THOMAS, 1706–1765, Groton, Conn. Lieutenant in the New London County Troop, 1728. Captain of the Train Band at Groton, 1736.
Mumford, James G.

MUN, BENJAMIN, —— 1675, Springfield, Mass. Served under Major John Mason in the Pequot War, 1637.
Moseley, John G.

MUNNING, GEORGE, 1597–1658, Boston. Lost the sight of an eye in the voyage to Block Island in the country's service, Pequot War, 1636.
Hill, Lew C.

MUNROE, LIEUTENANT JOHN, 1666–1753, Lexington, Mass. Lieutenant, ——. He and others were granted 900 acres of land in 1735 for heroic service rendered in the Indian fight at Lamprey's River, June 6, 1690.
Sprague, Phineas W.
Winship, William H.

MURDOCK, CAPTAIN SAMUEL, 1698–1769, Windham, Conn. Commissioned Cornet of the Windham County Troop, 1739. Commissioned Captain of the Troop of Horse in the Fifth Regiment, 1741. Deputy to the General Court, 1756–57, '59–61, '64, '66.
Murdock, Harold.
Murdock, Commander Joseph B.

MYRICK, CAPTAIN ISAAC, 1665–1731, Newburg. Captain in Colonel Church's Port Royal Expedition, 1704.
Kellen, William V.

NASH, LIEUTENANT JACOB, ——, Weymouth, Mass. Lieutenant in Captain Ephraim Hunt's Company, French and Indian War, 1689.
Reade, Philip.

NASH, LIEUTENANT SAMUEL, 1602 ——, Duxbury, Plymouth Colony. In the Expedition against the Pequots, 1637. Appointed Sergeant of the Duxbury Company, August 20, 1643; Lieutenant, June 4, 1645. In an Expedition against the Narragansetts the same year.
Nickerson, Rev. Thomas W., Jr.
Richardson, George E.

NASON, ENSIGN RICHARD, 1606–1697, Kittery. Elected and confirmed July 4, 1653.
Lord, Calvin.

NELSON, CAPTAIN JOHN, 1654–1734, Boston. Member of the Ancient and Honorable Artillery Company, 1680. Member of the Committee of Safety, 1689. Headed the soldiers of Massachusetts in the expulsion of Governor Andros, April 18, 1689. Captured by the French in 1691 and taken to Quebec. From there he sent word to the Massachusetts Government of an impending expedition against New England. For this he was taken out to be shot, but was instead sent to France, where he was confined in the Chateau of Angoulême for two years. From Paris he sent a letter, for which he received the formal thanks of the Province of Massachusetts. Captain, ——.
Stone, Charles W.

NEWBERRY, THOMAS, —— 1635, Dorchester, Mass. Deputy from Dorchester, 1635.
Wolcott, Roger.

NEWBOLD, MICHAEL, 1668–1721. Officer of the Burlington County, N.J., Militia.
Inches, George B.

NEWDIGATE, JOHN, 1580–1665, —— Mass. Deputy, 1638.
Wolcott, Roger.

NEWELL (NEWHALL), ENSIGN JOSEPH, 1658–1706, Lynn, Mass. Soldier in Major Thomas Savage's Company under command

Digitized by Google

of Lieutenant Benjamin Gillam, Mount Hope Campaign, King Philip's War, 1676. Ensign of the Lynn Military Company, 1705, and the same year Representative to the General Court. On his return from attending a session he perished in a snowstorm, January 20, 1705–6.
Newhall, James S.

NEWHALL, LIEUTENANT THOMAS, 1653–1728, Malden, Mass. Lieutenant of the Malden Military Company, 1700.
Winship, William H.

NICHOLS, SERGEANT FRANCIS, ——, 1650, Stratford, Conn. Appointed Training Sergeant for Stratford, October 10, 1639.
Moseley, John G.

NICHOLS, ISAAC, —— 1695, Stratford, Conn. Deputy to the General Court, 1662–65.
Moseley, John G.

NICKERSON, WILLIAM, 1604 ——, Chatham, Mass. Deputy, 1665, First proprietor and founder of the town of Chatham (Monomoy).
Nickerson, Rev. Thomas W., Jr.

NICKERSON, WILLIAM, 1658–1721, Yarmouth, Mass. Soldier of Yarmouth, Fourth Expedition, 1675–6, in company of Captain Michael Pierce, of Scituate.
Nickerson, Rev. Thomas W., Jr.
Nickerson, Philip T.
Nickerson, Stephen W.

NOBLE, COLONEL ARTHUR, —— 1747, Georgetown, Me. Commissioned February 5, 1744, Lieutenant-Colonel of the Second Massachusetts Regiment for the Expedition against Louisburg. Served at the Siege of Louisburg, 1745. Upon his return to Boston commissioned Colonel by Governor Shirley. Killed January 31, 1747, at the Battle of Minas, Grand Pré, Nova Scotia, by a musket ball which entered his forehead while he was making a heroic resistance to a midnight attack.
Rice, Arthur N.
Sowdon, Arthur J. C.
Willey, William L.

NORTON, CAPTAIN FRANCIS, ——, 1667, Charlestown, Mass. Captain of the Charlestown Train Band, 1646.
Hall, George F.
Solis, Andrew J.

NORTON, REVEREND JOHN, 1715–1778, Middletown, Conn. Appointed Chaplain to Forts Shirley and Pelham, Massachusetts, 1745. Present at the Siege of Fort Massachusetts, August, 1746, and took an active part in defending the post. At its surrender, the terms of which he drew up, he was taken prisoner to Canada; exchanged, 1747. Granted £100 by the Connecticut Assembly for loss and damage. Appointed Chaplain, August, 1755, to the forces destined for Crown Point; again, March, 1756. Chaplain of the Third Connecticut Regiment, Campaign of 1760, French and Indian War.
Eldredge, Zoeth S.

NORTON, NICHOLAS, —— 1690, Edgartown Military Company, 1662.
Bickford, Robert S.

NOYES, CAPTAIN CUTTING, 1649–1734, Newbury, Mass. Lieutenant of the Newbury Military Company, ——; Captain, ——.
Remick, John A.
Remic, Timothy.

NOYES, LIEUTENANT CUTTING, 1677 ——, Newbury. Lieutenant of the Newbury Military Company, ——.
Remick, John A.
Remick, Timothy.

NOYES, REVEREND JAMES, 1640–1719. Chaplain in Expedition against Canonchet, 1676. One of the founders of Yale College.
Inches, George B.

NOYES, JOSEPH, 1736–1826, Newbury, Mass. Soldier in the

Digitized by Google

Second Louisburg Expedition, 1758–59.
Remick, John A.
Remick, Timothy.

NOYES, NICHOLAS, 1614–1701, Newbury, Mass. Deputy to the General Court, 1660, '79–81.
Burnham, Albert W.
Remick, John A.
Remick, Timothy.
Storer, John H.

NOYES, PETER, 1591–1657, Sudbury, Mass. Deputy to the General Court, 1640–41, '50.
Adams, Charles E.

NYE, STEPHEN, 1720–1810, Sandwich, Mass. Representative to the General Court, 1761–66, '68–74.
Wesson, James L.

OLIVER, CAPTAIN PETER, 1618–1670, Boston, Mass. Cornet in the Suffolk County Troop of Horse, 1652. Lieutenant in the Narragansett Expedition, 1654, under Major Williard; Captain, Ancient and Honorable Artillery Company, 1669.
Webber, William O.

OLIVER, CAPTAIN THOMAS, 1646–1715, ——, Mass. Representative, 1692–3, '98, 1700–05, '07, '13. Councillor, 1715.
Wolcott, Roger.

OLNEY, EPENETUS, 1634–1694, Providence Plantation, R.I. Deputy, 1666, '76, '84, '86.
Nickerson, Rev. Thomas W., Jr.

OLNEY, THOMAS, 1600–1682, Providence Plantation, R.I. Assistant, 1649, '53–56, '64–67. Commissioner, 1656, '58–59, '61–63. Deputy, 1655, '67, '70–71. One of the Patentees in the Royal Charter for Rhode Island from King Charles II., July 8, 1663. One of the historic Founders of the Providence Plantation. First Treasurer of the Providence Plantation, 1638.
Nickerson, Rev. Thomas W., Jr.

OSGOOD, CORPORAL HOOKER, 1668–1748, Andover, Mass. Corporal in the Military Company of Andover, 1689.
Houghton, Henry O.

OSGOOD, JOHN, 1595–1651, Andover, Mass. Deputy to the General Court, 1651.
Houghton, Henry O.

OSGOOD, CAPTAIN JOHN, 1631–1693, Andover, Mass. Sergeant in the Andover Militia, 1658–61; Lieutenant, 1666; Captain, 1683. Served in King Philip's War, 1676. Deputy to the General Court, 1668–69, '89–90.
Briggs, Edward C.

PABODIE, WILLIAM, 1620–1707, Duxbury, Plymouth Colony. Deputy to the General Court, 1654–63, '70–82. Member of Captain Myles Standish's Duxbury Company, 1643.
Crandon, Edwin S.
Richardson, George E.
Rogers, Edward L.

PACKARD, ENSIGN SAMUEL, —— 1698, Bridgewater, Mass. Appointed Ensign of the Bridgewater Military Company, October 2, 1689.
Leonard, George H.

PAGE, ROBERT, 1604–1679, Hampton, N.H. Deputy to the General Court of Massachusetts Bay, 1657, '68.
Bennett, Larkin E.
Clarke, George K.

PAINE, NATHANIEL, ——. Representative, 1676–7.
Wolcott, Roger.

PAINE, NATHANIEL, 1661–1723, ——. Councillor, 1703–07, 1709–1720, 1723.
Wolcott, Roger.

PAINE, STEPHEN, —— 1679, Rehoboth, Mass. Deputy, 1647, '49–59, '63–66, '70–71.
Wolcott, Roger.

PALMER, JOSEPH, 1650 ——, Hampton, N.H. Soldier in Captain John Gilman's Company against the Indians, ——; also in Captain Samuel Chesley's Company at Fort William Henry, New

Digitized by Google

Castle, Queen Anne's War, 1708.
Brown, David H.

PALMER, WALTER, 1598–1662, Rehoboth, Plymouth Colony and Stonington, Conn. First Deputy to the General Court of Plymouth Colony, 1646–47.
Eldredge, Zoeth S.

PARISH, ROBERT, —— 1703, Dunstable, Mass. Served in Captain Samuel Moseley's Company under Major Samuel Appleton, Narragansett Campaign, King Philip's War, 1675–6. Member of the garrison, Dunstable, 1676; also of Jonathan Tyng's Garrison, Dunstable, 1689. Early in 1703, he, his wife, and several members of his family were murdered in a combined attack of French and Indians upon Dunstable.
Parker, Moses G.
Reade, Philip.
Storer, John H.

PARISH, DOCTOR THOMAS, 1615 ——, Cambridge, Mass. Surgeon in Captain George Cook's Company in the Expedition ordered against Samuel Gorton, of Warwick, Conn., 1643.
Parker, Moses G.
Reade, Philip.
Storer, John H.

PARKE, JOHN, 1665–1718, Newton, Mass. Soldier in Captain Richard Beers' Company, King Philip's War, 1675; wounded.
Ames, Joseph B.

PARKE, ROBERT, 1573–1665, New London, Conn. Deputy, 1642, '52.
Inches, George B.
Wolcott, Roger.

PARKE, WILLIAM, 1595–1685, Roxbury, Mass. Member of the Ancient and Honorable Artillery Company, 1638. Deputy to the General Court, 1635–38, '40–44, '51, '53–54, '59–70, '72–74, '76–77, '80, — thirty-three terms, — the longest term of service under the old charter. Surveyor-General of arms and ammunition for the Colony, 1660.
Inches, George B.
Robinson, Francis W.
Wolcott, Roger.

PARKER, ABRAHAM, 1612–1685, Chelmsford, Mass. Soldier in garrison at Dunstable, August 24, 1676, and credited to Woburn, King Philip's War.
Parker, John N.

PARKER, LIEUTENANT HANANIAH, 1638–1724, Reading, Mass. Appointed Ensign in Captain Swayne's Reading Foot Company, June 11, 1680. Lieutenant, 1684. Deputy to the General Court, 1683–84. Representative, 1695, '97–99, 1703.
Parker, Charles L.
Parker, C. Wallingford.
Parker, Edward L.
Parker, Herman.
Sprague, Phineas W.
Winship, William H.

PARKER, CAPTAIN JAMES, 1617–1701, Groton, Mass. Lieutenant of the Military Company at Groton, May 7, 1673. Commandant at Groton, after Major Willard, ——. Captain, October 15, 1673. Marched with Major Willard to Brookfield, 1675. Deputy to the General Court, 1683.
Parker, Charles W.
Parker, Charles W., Jr.
Stone, Charles W.

PARKER, JAMES, 1652–1694, Groton, Mass. In garrison at Groton, ——. Member of the Committee of Safety, ——. Slain in the Indian assault of July 27, 1694.
Stone, Charles W.

PARKER, SERGEANT JAMES, 1686–1754, Reading, Mass. Sergeant in Captain Joshua Moodey's Company, 1725.
Parker, Charles W.
Parker, Charles W., Jr.

PARKER, SERGEANT JOHN, 1640–1698, Reading, Mass. Soldier in King Philip's War in Captain

Digitized by Google

Poole's Company, 1675; under Captain Henchman, 1675–6.
Parker, Moses G.

PARKER, JOHN, 1703–1783, Framingham, Mass. Soldier on the Alarm List of Captain Henry Eames' Company at Framingham, April 26, 1757, French and Indian War.
Parker, Charles L.
Parker, C. Wallingford.
Parker, Herman.

PARKER, CAPTAIN JOSEPH, 1681 ——, Andover, Mass. Appointed by Governor Dummer, Captain of a Snow-shoe Company to serve against the Indians, ——. Representative to the General Court, 1730–35, '39.
Eaton, Joseph G.

PARKER, LIEUTENANT JOSIAH, 1694–1756, Lexington, Mass. Lieutenant of the Military Company of Lexington, ——. Trooper under command of Captain John Cutting at the Alarm upon the approach of the French fleet, 1746.
Sprague, Phineas W.
Winship, William H.

PARKER, PETER, 1738–1803, Framingham, Mass. Private in Captain Henry Eames' Alarm Company, French and Indian War, 1757.
Parker, Charles L.

PARSONS, CORNET JOSEPH, 1618–1683, Springfield, Mass. Cornet in Captain John Pynchon's Hampshire County Troop, 1672–78. Member of the Ancient and Honorable Artillery Company, 1679.
Keegan, Vincent E.
Shurtleff, Howard L.

PEABODY, LIEUTENANT FRANCIS, 1614–1699, Topsfield, Mass. Lieutenant in the Military Company at Topsfield, 1668.
Gould, George L.
Hall, George F.
Hicks, Lewis W.
Lunt, William W.
Putnam, George J.
Wilson, Charles H.
Wolcott, Roger.

PEABODY, CORNET FRANCIS, 1694–1769, Topsfield, Mass. Cornet of Middletown Military Company, ——.
Wolcott, Roger.

PEABODY, ISAAC, 1648–1726, Topsfield, Mass. Representative to the General Court from Topsfield, 1707.
Wolcott, Roger.

PEABODY, CAPTAIN JOHN, 1642–1720, Boxford, Mass. Sergeant of the Topsfield Company of Foot, ——; Ensign, 1683; Lieutenant, ——; Captain, ——. Deputy to the General Court, 1689–92, '95, '98–1700, 1710–30.
Hall, George F.
Lunt, William W.
Wilson, Charles H.

PEABODY, WILLIAM, 1646–1700, Topsfield, Mass. Served under Captain Joseph Gardiner in the Narragansett Campaign, King Philip's War, 1675–6.
Dorman, William B.

PEARL, CAPTAIN TIMOTHY, 1723–1789, Willington, Conn. Appointed Lieutenant of the Eighth Company, Fifth Connecticut Regiment, May 13, 1756; Captain, October, 1763. Deputy to the General Court, 1764, '66–67, '69.
Eldredge, Zoeth S.

PEARSON, JOHN, —— 1693, Rowley, Mass. Representative, 1678.
Wolcott, Roger.

PEASLEY, NATHANIEL, 1682 ——, Haverhill, Mass. Representative to the General Court, 1737, '39–42, '46–49, '52–53.
Bell, Charles U.

PEIRSE, CAPTAIN MICHAEL, 1615–1676, Scituate, Plymouth Colony. Appointed Ensign of a Company under Captain James Cudworth, December 17, 1673, for service against the Dutch. Captain, commanding a force of whites and friendly Indians, and killed in ambuscade near

Digitized by Google

what is now Central Falls, March 26, 1676, King Philip's War.
Duncan, James L.
Murdock, Harold.
Murdock, Joseph B.

PENDLETON, BRIAN, 1599–1681, Portsmouth, N.H. Captain of a Portsmouth Military Company, 1664; Major of Saco, 1668. Deputy to the Massachusetts General Court from Watertown, 1635–38, 1647–48; from Sudbury, 1638–39; from Portsmouth, 1652–54. Deputy Governor for the Province of Maine.
Turner, Everett P.

PENHALLOW, CAPTAIN JOHN, 1693–1735, Portsmouth, N.H. Captain of the Militia at Arrowsick, 1720. Took an active part in the wars against the eastern Indians.
Penhallow, Charles S.

PENHALLOW, SAMUEL, 1665–1726, Portsmouth, N.H. Deputy to the General Assembly, 1699. Speaker, 1699. Member of the King's Council, 1702.
Penhallow, Charles S.

PEPPER, CAPTAIN BENJAMIN, 1719–1807, Framingham, Mass. Lieutenant in Captain Caleb Leland's Troop, 1762; Captain, 1771.
Hosmer, Jerome C.

PEPPER, JACOB, 1661–1739, Framingham, Mass. Sentinel in Captain Isaac Clark's Troop, 1725.
Hosmer, Jerome C.

PEPPERRELL, LIEUTENANT-COLONEL WILLIAM, 1654–1734, Kittery, Me. Captain of the Company of Provincial Militia, 1714. Commander of his Majesty's Fort at Kittery Point, 1714. Lieutenant-Colonel of the Provincial Militia of York County, Me., ——. Deputy to the Massachusetts General Court, 1696 ——.
Penhallow, Charles S.
Wilson, Fred A.

PERKINS, DAVID, 1653–1736, South Bridgewater, Mass. Representative to the General Court, 1692.
Tyler, Edward R.

PERKINS, JABEZ, 1677–1742, Norwich, Conn. Representative to the General Court for Norwich, 1720, '22–23, '28. Ensign, 1715. Captain, Fourth Company, ——.
Inches, George B.
Wolcott, Roger.

PERKINS, SERGEANT JACOB, 1625–1701, Ipswich, Mass. Sergeant of the Ipswich Company.
Inches, George B.
Wolcott, Roger.

PERKINS, SERGEANT JOHN, 1590–1654, Ipswich, Mass. Sergeant of the allied English and the friendly Indians under Masconomo during the war with the Tarratines, July to September, 1631. March, 1650, John Perkins, Sr., "being above 60 years of age, was freed from ordinary training by the Court." Representative, 1636.
Howe, Edward W.
Inches, George B.
Perkins, William H.
Reade, Philip.
Wolcott, Roger.

PERKINS, REVEREND CAPTAIN WILLIAM, 1607–1682, Topsfield, Mass. Member of the Ancient and Honorable Artillery Company, 1638. Captain of the Military Company at Weymouth, 1645. Deputy to the General Court from Weymouth, 1644.
Dorman, William B.
Gould, George L.

PETERS ANDREW, 1634–1713, Andover, Mass. Soldier in the Narragansett Campaign, King Philip's War.
Hewins, James.

PHELPS, CAPTAIN TIMOTHY, 1639–1719, Windsor, Conn. Lieutenant of the Windsor Train Band, 1690. Captain of the Train Band on the South side of the River, 1696.
Phelps, George N.

Digitized by Google

PHILLIPS, ENSIGN SAMUEL, 1662–1720, Boston. Member of the Ancient and Honorable Artillery Company, 1693. First Sergeant, 1699; subsequently Ensign.
Brooks, L. Loring.

PICKERING, LIEUTENANT JOHN, 1637–1694, Salem, Mass. Ensign of the Second Military Company of Salem, Essex Regiment under Major Daniel Denison, 1674. Lieutenant, serving under Captain Samuel Moseley, King Philip's War, 1676.
Newhall, James S.
Putnam, George J.
Wolcott, Roger.

PICKERING, CAPTAIN JOHN, 1640–1721, Portsmouth, N.H. Captain of the Portsmouth Company, ——. Member of the Assembly, 1679–1709. Speaker, 1697–99, 1704–09.
Lamson, William G.

PICKERING, JOHN, 1658 ——, Salem, Mass. Representative, 1714, '16.
Wolcott, Roger.

PICKERING, CAPTAIN WILLIAM, 1670 ——, Salem, Mass. Commissioned to protect the fisheries at Cape Sable, 1707.
Andrew, Henry H.

PIERCE, SERGEANT BENJAMIN, 1667–1739, Woburn, Mass. Served in King Philip's War, 1675–6. Sergeant in the Woburn Company of Militia, 1701–37.
Thompson, Abijah.

PIERCE, JOHN, —— 1661, Watertown, Mass. Deputy to the General Court, 1638–39.
Parker, Moses G.

PIERCE, SAMUEL, 1656–1721, Woburn, Mass. Soldier in Captain John Cutler's Company, King Philip's War, 1676.
Thompson, Abijah.

PIERCE, SERGEANT SAMUEL, 1681–1774, Woburn, Mass. Sergeant in the Woburn Company of Militia, 1717–34.
Thompson, Abijah.

PIERCE, CAPTAIN SAMUEL, 1739–1815, Dorchester, Mass. Commissioned Captain of a Company of Foot at Dorchester in the Suffolk County Regiment, Nathaniel Hatch, Colonel, by Governor Thomas Hutchinson, October 21, 1772.
Moseley, Frank.
Pierce, George F.

PIERCE, SERGEANT THOMAS, 1608–1683, Woburn, Mass. Served as a Trooper under Captain Thomas Prentice, and later under Captain Thomas Brattle, King Philip's War, 1675–6. Corporal, 1683. Sergeant in the Woburn Company of Militia, 1669–82. Deputy to the General Court, 1658.
Eldredge, Zoeth S.
Thompson, Abijah.

PIERCE, THOMAS, —— 1706, Dorchester, Mass. Served in King Philip's War in Captain Hutchinson's Troop, Captain Prentice's command, and in the Narragansett Campaign, 1675, under the immediate command of Lieutenant William Hasey. On scouting service later under Lieutenant Edward Oakes, and in September, 1676, in Captain Brattle's Troop.
Daly, M. Ordway.

PIERREPONT, JOHN, 1619–1682, Roxbury, Mass. Deputy, 1672.
Inches, George B.

PLAISTED, JOHN, 1659 ——, Portsmouth, N.H. Speaker of the House, 1696–1727. Member of the Council, 1702–08.
Pierce, Jacob W.

PLATTS, ENSIGN ABEL, —— 1690, Rowley, Mass. Ensign in the Rowley Company in the Expedition against Canada, 1690. Died on the voyage.
Haskins, Leander M.

PLATTS, MOSES, 1707–1745, Rowley, Mass. Died of his wound at the Siege of Louisburg, 1745.
Haskins, Leander M.

Digitized by Google

PLYMPTON, SERGEANT JOHN, 1620–1677, Deerfield, Mass. Sergeant of the Deerfield Military Company, 1674. Captured by the Indians, September 19, 1677; taken to the Canadian Frontier and burned at the stake.
Freeman, James G.

PLYMPTON, LIEUTENANT JOSEPH, 1677–1739, Medfield, Mass. Representative to the General Court, 1720. Commissioned Lieutenant by Governor Dummer, 1723.
Freeman, James G.

POLLARD, CORPORAL JOHN, 1729–1814, Lancaster, Mass. Sentinel in Captain Josiah Willard's Company, 1748. Corporal in the Company of Foot under the command of Captain Thomas Wilder of Leominster, Colonel Oliver Wilder's Regiment, which marched to the relief of Fort William Henry as far as Springfield, 1758. Served also in the Expedition to Lake George, same year, French and Indian War.
Sprague, Phineas W.
Winship, William H.

POLLARD, WILLIAM, 1698 ——, Lancaster, Mass. Soldier in the Company under the command of Captain Israel Williams, 1754–5.
Sprague, Phineas W.
Winship, William H.

POOLE, CAPTAIN JONATHAN, 1634–1678, Reading, Mass. Quartermaster of the Three County Troop, 1671. Cornet, serving under Lieutenant William Hasey, King Philip's War, 1675. Promoted Captain and placed in command of the garrison forces in the Connecticut towns, 1675–6.
Carpenter, Frederick B.
Cox, Edwin B.

POORE, HENRY, 1650–1741, Newbury, Mass. Served under Major Samuel Appleton in the Narragansett Campaign, 1675.
Johnson, George P.

POPE, CAPTAIN SETH, 1648–1727, Dartmouth, Mass. Deputy to the Plymouth Colony General Court, 1689–90. Lieutenant in the Dartmouth Militia, 1686; Captain, 1689.
Wilson, Charles H.

POPE, THOMAS, 1608–1683, Plymouth. Member of the Volunteer Company under Governor Thomas Prince and Lieutenant William Holmes, Pequot War, 1637.
Parker, Edward L.
Wilson, Charles H.

PORTER, AARON, 1729–1820, Conn. Ensign, 1773.
Booth, Charles E.

PORTER, JOHN, 1590–1648, Windsor, Conn. Deputy to the General Court, 1639, 1641, 1643, 1644, 1646–47.
Booth, Charles E.
Moseley, John G.

PORTER, SERGEANT JOHN, 1596–1676, Salem, Mass. Sergeant of the Salem Company, 1646. Deputy to the General Court from Hingham, 1644; from Salem, 1668.
Putnam, George J.

PORTER, JOHN, JR., 1620–1688, Conn. Trooper, 1658.
Booth, Charles E.

PORTER, CAPTAIN JOSEPH, 1702–1759, Conn. Captain of the Wintonbury Company, 1751.
Booth, Charles E.

PORTER, LIEUTENANT TIMOTHY, 1689–1764, Conn. Lieutenant, 1717. Deputy, 1745, 1747, 1748.
Booth, Charles E.

PRATT, SERGEANT DAVID, ——, Framingham, Mass. Sergeant in Buckminster's Rutland Scouts, 1722.
Hosmer, Jerome C.

PRATT, PHINEAS, —— 1680, ——. In skirmishes with the Indians at Weymouth, Dorchester and Ipswich, ——.
Macdonough, Rodney.

PRATT, CAPTAIN THOMAS, 1699–1780, Chelsea, Mass. Lieu-

Digitized by Google

tenant of the Chelsea Military Company, ——; Captain, 1775.
Pratt, Hermon W.

PRENTICE, CAPTAIN THOMAS, 1620–1709, Cambridge, Mass. Lieutenant of a troop of Horse, Middlesex Regiment, May, 1658; Captain, May, 1662. Took a prominent part in King Philip's War, 1675–6. Deputy to the General Court, 1672–74.
Rice, L. Frederick.

PRESCOTT, LIEUTENANT-COLONEL BENJAMIN, 1696–1718; Groton, Mass. Representative, 1723–4, '27, '34–38. Lieutenant-Colonel, 1732.
Wolcott, Roger.

PRESCOTT, JOHN, 1604–1681, Lancaster, Mass. Served in garrison at Lancaster, and in defence of the town against the Indians, 1675–76.
Brown, David A.
Greenlaw, William P.
Kent, Daniel.
Stone, Charles W.
Wolcott, Roger.

PRESCOTT, CAPTAIN JONAS, 1648–1723, Groton, Mass. Captain of the Military Company of Groton, King William's War, 1689. Deputy to the General Court, 1699, 1701–05.
Eaton, Joseph G.
Stone, Charles W.
Wolcott, Roger.

PRESCOTT, CAPTAIN JONATHAN, 1643–1721, Concord, Mass. Deputy to the General Court, 1692–93, '95, '97–99, 1712–13. Captain of the Concord Militia, ——. Performed garrison duty, ——.
Brown, Daniel A.

PRESCOTT, JONATHAN, 1675–1755, Kensington, N.H. At Fort William and Mary, 1696; under Captain John Gilman, 1710.
Palmer, William L.

PRESCOTT, CAPTAIN JONATHAN, 1696–1746, Hampton, N.H. Captain in Sir William Pepperrell's expedition against Louisburg, 1744–5, where he died after the capture of the fortress.
Palmer, William L.

PRESCOTT, COLONEL WILLIAM, 1726–1795, Pepperrell, Mass. Lieutenant, 1755, in expedition against Acadians. Captain of Pepperrell District Company in 1771. Clerk of Military Company, 1746. Colonel of Regiment of Minute Men, 1775.
Wolcott, Roger.

PRESTON, COLONEL WILLIAM, 1677–1750, Stratford, Conn. Representative to the Legislature, 1714–49. Colonel in the Connecticut Militia, ——.
Moseley, John G.

PRICHARD, WILLIAM, —— 1675, Brookfield, Mass. One of the founders of Brookfield; second Sergeant of the Military Company, 1673–75; killed by the Indians.
Baxter, William E.

PRINCE (PRENCE), GOVERNOR THOMAS, 1600–1673, Plymouth. Governor of the Plymouth Colony, 1634, '38, '57–73. Assistant, 1635–37, '39–48, '50–56. Member of the Council of War, 1637, '42, '43, '46, '53, '67, and as a member "went forth" against the Pequot Indians, 1637. Commissioner for the United Colonies, 1645, '50, '53, '63, '70–73.
Bickford, Robert S.
Bowman, Austin L.
Brooks, L. Loring.
Eldredge, Zoeth S.
Freeman, James G.
Howland, Charles W.
Howland, Daniel W.
Lawrie, Andrew W.
Moseley, John G.
Nickerson, Rev. Thomas W., Jr.
Nickerson, Philip T.
Sears, Henry D.

PROVENDER, JOHN, —— 1712, Framingham, Mass. Soldier in Captain Samuel Moseley's Company, King Philip's War,

Digitized by Google

1675–6. At the Great Swamp Fight, December 19, 1675.
Stone, William E.

PUTNAM, CAPTAIN BENJAMIN, 1664–1715, Salem, Mass. Lieutenant of the Salem Company, ——; Captain, 1706.
Newhall, James S.
Putnam, George J.
Wolcott, Roger.

PUTNAM, COLONEL ISRAEL, 1718–1790, Brooklyn, Conn. Captain and Major in the French War, 1755. Lieutenant-Colonel at the Siege of Montreal, 1760, and at the Capture of Havana, 1762. Colonel in Bradstreet's Expedition against the Indians, 1764.
Osgood, Edward L.
Thompson, Rev. Ebenezer.

PUTNAM, CAPTAIN JOHN, 1627–1710, Salem Village, Mass. Corporal of the Train Band of Salem Village, 1672. Served in Captain George Corwin's Troop of Horse, King Philip's War, 1676. Lieutenant, 1678. Captain of the Military Company (Troop of Horse) of Salem and Lynn, 1687. Deputy to the General Court, 1679–80, '86, '91–92.
Newhall, James S.
Putnam, George J.
Wolcott, Roger.

PUTNAM, LIEUTENANT NATHANIEL, 1619–1700, Salem Village, Mass. Deputy to the General Court, 1690, '91. Appointed Lieutenant of the Foot Company of Salem Village, March 30, 1683.
Clarke, George K.
Cochrane, James E.
Newhall, James S.
Parker, Moses G.
Putnam, George J.
Reade, Philip.
Tapley, Nathaniel F.
Watkins, Walter K.
Wolcott, Roger.

PUTNAM, LIEUTENANT STEPHEN, 1694–1772, Salem, Mass. Lieutenant of the Third Foot Company of Salem, Samuel Flint, Captain. In the First Regiment of Essex Militia, Ichabod Plaisted, Colonel, April 10, 1739.
Newhall, James S.
Putnam, George F.
Putnam, George J.

PYNCHON, GOVERNOR WILLIAM, 1590–1662, Springfield, Mass. Assistant ——. Treasurer, 1632–4. Governor of Springfield, 1641–50. Governing Magistrate of Connecticut, 1637–38.
Inches, George B.
Wolcott, Roger.

QUINCY, EDMUND, SR., 1602–1635, Braintree, Mass. Deputy to the General Court, 1634.
Amsden, Franklin D.
Amsden, Henry F.

QUINCY, COLONEL EDMUND, 1629–1698, Braintree, Mass. Deputy to the General Court, 1670, '73, '75, '79, '81–82. Member of the Council, 1689. Captain of the Military Company at Braintree, 1684. Major of the Suffolk Regiment, and Lieutenant-Colonel, 1694; Colonel, 1695.
Amsden, Franklin D.
Eaton, William S., Jr.

QUINCY, EDMUND, 1681–1738, Braintree, Mass. Representative to the General Court, 1713–14. Member of the Council, 1715–29, '34–37.
Amsden, Franklin D.
Amsden, Henry F.
Pierce, Jacob W.
Quincy, Josiah.

RAND, SERGEANT THOMAS, 1627–1683, Charlestown, Mass. Sergeant in Captain John Cutler's Company, 1676.
Wolcott, Roger.

RAYMOND, ENSIGN JONATHAN, ——, Beverly, Mass. Representative, 1724, '25. Ensign, 1701.
Wolcott, Roger.

READ, ESDRAS, —— 1680, Boston. Deputy to the General Court from Wenham, 1648, '51.
Read, Charles F.
Read, Robert Leland.

Digitized by Google

READ, JOHN, 1679–1749, Boston. Representative to the General Court, 1738. Member of the Council, 1741–42.
McIntire, Charles J.

READ, CAPTAIN WILLIAM, 1662–1718, Lexington, Mass. Captain of a Company of Dragoons, 1706. Representative to the General Court, 1714.
Wilson, Charles H.

READE, ENSIGN WILLIAM, 1605–1663, Weymouth, Mass. Deputy to the General Court, 1635–36, '38. Ensign of the Foot Company of Weymouth, 1640.
Reade, Philip.

READE, WILLIAM, 1639–1706, Weymouth, Mass. Soldier in the Mount Hope Campaign under Captain Thomas Prentice and Captain Isaac Johnson; also under Lieutenant Edward Oakes, 1676, King Philip's War.
Reade, Philip.

REDDOCKE, HENRY, ——, Providence, R.I. Deputy to the Assembly, 1654.
Macdonald, Rodney.

REMICK, QUARTERMASTER JOSEPH, 1731–1782, Newbury, Mass. Carpenter in Captain Gideon Woodwell's Command, Crown Point Expedition, 1756. Quartermaster under Colonel Jonathan Bagley in Camp at Fort Henry, October, 1756.
Remick, John A.
Remick, Timothy.

RICE, EDMUND, 1594–1663, Sudbury, Mass. Deputy to the General Court, 1640, '43, '52–54.
Adams, Charles E.
Amee, Albert F.
Bent, S. Arthur.
Green, Charles M.
Green, Robert M.
Holbrook, Levi.
Howe, Edward W.
Parker, Charles L.
Rice, George S.
Rice, L. Frederick.

RICE, EDMUND, 1663–1726, Marlborough, Mass. In King William's War. Served in Captain Thomas Brown's Company in Marlborough, Lancaster, and Groton, Mass., 1690. In Queen Anne's War in Garrison House of Thomas Rice, Marlborough, 1704. In command of his own Garrison House, Chauncy Settlement, 1711. In Phip's Expedition, 1690.
Holbrook, Levi.

RICE, CORPORAL HENRY, 1616–1711, Sudbury, Mass. Corporal in the Military Company of Sudbury, 1686.
Amee, Albert F.
Bent, S. Arthur.
Green, Charles M.
Green, Robert M.

RICE, JOSEPH, 1637–1685, Marlborough, Mass. Owned a Garrison House during King Philip's War, 1675–6. Deputy to the General Court, 1683.
Rice, L. Frederick.

RICE, SAMUEL, 1634–1685, Marlborough, Mass. On duty at Joseph Rice's Garrison House at Marlborough, October, 1674, King Philip's War.
Adams, Charles E.
Holbrook, Levi.
Rice, L. Frederick.

RICE, SETH, 1705–1796, Westborough, Mass. In the French and Indian Wars. Served in Captain Bezaleal Eager's Company of Militia of Westborough, 1757.
Holbrook, Levi.

RICH, SAMUEL, 1684–1752, Truro, Mass. Sergeant in the Military Company at Truro in list dated February 26, 1731.
Bickford, Robert S.

RICHARDS, NATHANIEL, 1648–1726, Dedham, Mass. Served under Captain Thomas Prentice and Major Savage in King Philip's War; furnished and guarded trains sent with supplies to the garrisons, and aided in bringing the people from towns assaulted or destroyed.

Digitized by Google

Guilford, William W.
Hill, James F.
Richards, Elijah L.

RICHARDSON, EZEKIEL, 1602–1647, Woburn, Mass. Deputy to the General Court, 1634–35.
Lunt, William W.
Parker, Moses G.
Storer, John H.

RICHARDSON, LIEUTENANT JAMES, 1641–1677, Chelmsford, Mass. Served in King Philip's War, 1675. By the Governor's order placed in command of a fort at West Chelmsford, April, 1676. Commanded a party of scouts which traversed the Merrimac Valley in search of the hostile Mohawks. Lieutenant, under Captain Benjamin Swett, of the force of soldiers and friendly Indians sent by Massachusetts Bay to protect the settlements in Maine. Killed at Scarborough, June, 28, 1677, in a fight with the hostile Indians.
Hall, William S.
Phelps, John S.

RICHARDSON, JOHN, —— 1697, Medfield, Mass. Soldier in Captain John Jacob's Company, and also credited for service at the garrison at Medfield, King Philip's War, 1676.
Stone, William E.

RICHARDSON, LIEUTENANT JOHN, 1639–1697, Woburn, Mass. Soldier in King Philip's War, 1676. Served in the Expedition to Canada under Sir William Phips, 1690. Lieutenant of the Woburn Military Company, 1690–97.
Thompson, Abijah.

RICHARDSON, CAPTAIN JOHN, 1737–1819, Templeton, Mass. Corporal in Captain Benjamin Hasting's Company, Colonel Abijah Willard's Regiment, Campaign of 1759. Subsequently rose to rank of Captain.
Stone, Charles W.

RICHARDSON, LIEUTENANT JONATHAN, 1720–1768, Dracut, Mass. Lieutenant of Captain Timothy Coburn's Company, 1762.
Storer, John H.

RICHARDSON, JOSEPH, 1643–1718, Woburn, Mass. Soldier in Major Samuel Appleton's Command at the Great Swamp Fight, King Philip's War, 1675.
Lunt, William W.
Swan, Reuben S.

RICHARDSON, CAPTAIN JOSIAH, SR., 1635–1695, Chelmsford, Mass. Captain in the West Regiment of Middlesex Militia during a portion of King Philip's War, 1689–97. In garrison at Chelmsford, March 6, 1691–2.
Parker, Moses G.
Reade, Philip.
Storer, John H.

RICHARDSON, LIEUTENANT JOSIAH, 1665–1711, Chelmsford, Mass. Lieutenant of the West Regiment of Middlesex Militia, ——. In garrison with his father at Chelmsford, March 16, 1691–2.
Parker, Moses G.
Reade, Philip.
Storer, John H.

RICHARDSON, CAPTAIN JOSIAH, JR., 1691–1776, Dracut, Mass. Captain of the Dracut Military Company, ——.
Storer, John H.

RICHARDSON, NATHANIEL, 1651–1714, Woburn, Mass. Served in a Troop of Horse under Captain Thomas Prentice in King Philip's War, and was wounded at the Great Swamp Fight, December 19, 1675. In Lieutenant William Hasey's Three County Troop, 1676.
Brooks, L. Loring.
Richardson, Francis A.
Richardson, George E.
Stone, Charles W.
Tolman, William S.

RICHARDSON, SAMUEL, 1646–1712, Woburn, Mass. Credited for service in King Philip's War under Lieutenant William Hasey, October, 1675; again July, 1676.
Brooks, L. Loring.

Digitized by Google

RICHARDSON, THOMAS, 1645–1721, Billerica, Mass. Soldier in Captain Samuel Gallup's Company in Sir William Phip's Expedition against Canada, 1690. Deputy to the General Court, 1703–04.
Holden, Joshua B.

RICHMOND, CAPTAIN EDWARD, 1632–1696, Newport, R.I. Lieutenant during King Philip's War, 1675–6. Captain, 1690. Deputy to the General Assembly, 1678–79, '86.
Wilbour, Joshua.

RICHMOND, COLONEL EZRA, 1721–1800, Dighton, Mass. Aide-de-camp to his father, Colonel Sylvester Richmond, in the Louisburg Expedition, 1745. Commissioned Colonel in England by George II., ——, and served as such in the French and Indian Wars. Representative to the General Court, 1752–53, '65–67.
Allen, Francis R.

RICHMOND, JOHN, 1594–1664, Newport, R.I. Member of the Rhode Island Court of Commissioners, 1656.
Leonard, George H.

RICHMOND, COLONEL SYLVESTER, 1698–1783, Dighton, Mass. Representative to the General Court, 1741–47. Commissioned by Governor Shirley, February 6, 1744, Colonel of the Sixth Massachusetts Regiment for the Expedition to Louisburg. He planned the assault which led to the fall of Louisburg, and received a French flag at the capture of the fortress.
Allen, Francis R.
Allen, Frederick B.
Tobey, Rufus B.

RICKER, EPHRAIM, 1696–1773, Dover and Somersworth, N.H. Served in Captain Job Clement's Company of Guards, 1748; in Captain John Titcomb's Company, Colonel Nathaniel Meserve's Regiment, Crown Point Expedition, 1757, March 5 to November 5; in Captain John Pickering's Company, Colonel John Hart's Regiment, Crown Point Expedition, 1758, April 10 to October 27.
Ricker, Everett W.

RIDGELY, COLONEL HENRY, —— 1708, ——. Major and Colonel of the Militia in Anne Arundel County, Md.; resigned, 1669. Commissioner, 1683. Member of the Maryland Assembly, 1692. Member of the Governor's Council, ——.

RINDGE, CAPTAIN DANIEL, 1656–1738, Ipswich, Mass. In active service in the Narragansett Fight or Expedition, King Philip's War as Corporal, Sergeant, Lieutenant, and later Captain.
Todd, Thomas.
Todd, Thomas, Jr.

ROBERTS, GOVERNOR THOMAS, ——, Dover, N.H. Governor of Dover, N.H., 1638.
Bickford, Robert S.

ROBESON, ANDREW, 1653–1719, ——, Pa. Member of the Pennsylvania Council, under Governor Fletcher, 1693.
Robeson, Andrew.

ROBESON, JONATHAN, 1686–1766, ——. Member of the Pennsylvania Council, 1729–34, '36–38.
Robeson, Andrew.

ROCKET (ROCKWOOD), BENJAMIN, ——, Dorchester, Mass. Soldier in King Philip's War. Served under Captain Benjamin Swett at Black Point, 1677, where he was severely wounded in the thigh. Confined in Salem Hospital for "a quarter of a year."
Ware, Horace E.

ROCKWOOD, JOSIAH, 1644–1727, Medfield, Mass. Soldier in King Philip's War. Credited for service at the garrison at Springfield, 1676.
Stone, William E.

Digitized by Google

ROGERS, JOHN, —— 1661, Duxbury, Plymouth Colony. Deputy to the General Court, 1657.
Allen, Frederick B.
Leonard, George H.
Wolcott, Roger.

ROGERS, LIEUTENANT JOSEPH, —— 1678, Eastham, Plymouth Colony. Commissioned Lieutenant of the Eastham Military Company, June 1, 1647. Member of the Council of War, 1658.
Bickford, Robert S.
Leonard, George H.

ROGERS, THOMAS, 1652–1735, Newbury. In Great Swamp Fight.
Folsom, Albert A.

ROGERS, JONATHAN, 1702–1757, Newbury. At Crown Point and Fort William Henry, 1756–57.
Folsom, Albert A.

ROSSITER, EDWARD, —— 1630, Boston. Assistant of the Massachusetts Bay Colony, 1629–30.
Thayer, Nathaniel.

ROYALL, WILLIAM, —— 1676, Dorchester, Mass. Assistant, Colony of Massachusetts Bay, 1636, '48.
Moseley, Frank.
Tyler, Edward R.

RUGG, JOHN, —— 1697, Lancaster, Mass. Soldier in garrison at Lancaster, 1675; also in 1676, during attacks by the Indians, King Philip's War.
Reade, Philip.

RUGGLES, BRIGADIER-GENERAL TIMOTHY, 1711–1795, Hardwick, Mass. Representative to the General Court, 1736. Brigadier-General of the Provincial Troops along the Northern Border, 1753, and second in command of the Battle of Lake George, 1755. Delegate to the Congress held in New York, October, 1765, and chosen President.
Green, Samuel S.

RUGGLES, SAMUEL, 1659–1716. Representative, 1696, 7, 9.
Rich, James Rogers.

RUGGLES, CAPTAIN SAMUEL, 1629–1692. Sergeant, 1675. Lieutenant, 1675. Captain, 1692. Deputy, 1689–1692.
Rich, James Rogers.

RUSSELL, ENSIGN JOHN, 1728–1811, Marblehead. Captain, Jeremiah Richardson's Company, Colonel Waldo's Regiment, 1745.
Lord, Calvin.

RUSSELL, JONATHAN, 1700–1775, Sherborn, Mass. Representative to the General Court, 1763, '66, '69.
Stone, William E.

RUST, QUARTERMASTER NATHANIEL, 1639–1713, Boston. Quartermaster in the Expedition to Canada under Sir William Phips, 1690. Deputy to the Massachusetts General Court, 1690–91.
Carter, Edgar.
Rust, Nathaniel J.

SABIN, WILLIAM, —— 1687, Rehoboth, Plymouth Colony. Deputy to the General Court, 1657, '59–61, '70–71.
Brown, George E.

SAGE, CAPTAIN DAVID, 1703–1798, Connecticut. Captain of Eighth Company, Sixth Regiment, 1761.
Booth, Charles E.

SALE, LIEUTENANT EPHRAIM, —— 1690, Boston. Ancient and Honorable Artillery Company, 1674. Lieutenant, 1684.
Wolcott, Roger.

SALTONSTALL, GOVERNOR GURDON, 1666–1724, New London. Governor of the Colony of Connecticut, 1707–24.
Mumford, James G.

SALTONSTALL, COLONEL GURDON, 1708–1785, New London. Colonel of the Third Regiment of Connecticut Militia, 1739.
Mumford, James G.

SALTONSTALL, COLONEL NATHANIEL, 1647–1707, Haverhill, Mass. Colonel in command of the troops sent from Boston "to prevent the usurpation of Governor Andros, and to quiet the people of Casco Bay," 1680.

Digitized by Google

Assistant, Colony of Massachusetts Bay, 1679–86. Member of their Majesties' Council, 1690–92.
Hastings, Henry.
Thayer, Nathaniel.

SALTONSTALL, SIR RICHARD, 1586–1660, Watertown, Mass. Patentee of the Massachusetts Bay Company. Assistant, 1628–31. Original Patentee of Connecticut.
Hastings, Henry.
Thayer, Nathaniel.

SALTONSTALL, SERGEANT MAJOR RICHARD, 1610–1694, Salem, Mass. Deputy, 1635–37. Assistant, 1637–49, '64, '80–82. Sergeant-Major of Colonel Endicott's Regiment, 1641.
Hastings, Henry.
Thayer, Nathaniel.

SANBORN, LIEUTENANT JOHN, 1620–1692, Hampton, N.H. Ensign, 1679. Lieutenant of the Hampton Military Company, 1685. Representative, 1685.
Chase, Charles H.
Chase, Daniel E.
Chase, Daniel E., Jr.
Clarke, George K.
Gordon, Edwin A.

SANBORN, CAPTAIN JOHN, 1649–1723, Hampton, N.H. In garrison at Fort William and Mary, 1708. Soldier in the French and Indian War. Lieutenant of the Hampton Military Company, 1678. Captain at New Castle, 1690.
Clarke, George K.
Gordon, Edwin A.

SANBORN, CAPTAIN JONATHAN, 1672–1741, Kingston, N.H. Captain of a Company of Militia, 1724–26. A noted Indian fighter.
Clarke, George K.

SANBORN, TRISTRAM, 1683 ——, Kingston, N.H. Ensign, ——. Built and owned a garrison house. Representative to the Assembly, 1636–37.
Clarke, George K.

SANBORN, WILLIAM, 1622–1692, Hampton, Mass. Served under Major Samuel Appleton in the Narragansett Campaign, King Philip's War, 1675–6.
Bennett, Larkin E.

SANFORD, PRESIDENT JOHN, —— 1653, Portsmouth, R.I. Cannoneer for Fort at Boston, 1634–'36. Committee as to Ordnance, Boston, 1634. Surveyor of Ordnance and Ammunition at Boston, 1636. Disarmed, 1637. Constable, 1640, at Rhode Island. Lieutenant, 1644. Governor's Assistant, 1647–'49. President of Portsmouth and Newport, 1653.
Moriarty, George Andrews, Jr.

SARGENT, JOHN, 1639–1716, Charlestown, Mass. Served under Lieutenant Gillam, King Philip's War, 1675–6.
Hall, George F.
Winship, William H.

SAVAGE, MAJOR THOMAS, 1607–1682, Boston, Mass. Captain of the Ancient and Honorable Artillery Company, 1641; Lieutenant, 1651. Major commanding the Massachusetts forces in the Mount Hope Campaign, King Philip's War, 1676. Deputy to the General Court, 1654–61, '63, '71, '77–78. Speaker, 1659, '71. Assistant 1680–81.
Andrew, Henry H.
Bell, Charles U.
Brooks, L. Loring.
Brown, Daniel A.
Weld, Charles R.

SAWIN, LIEUTENANT THOMAS, 1657–1728, Sherborn, Mass. Private credited for service from Watertown in King Philip's War, January 14, 1676–7. Lieutenant, ——. Representative to the General Court, 1703.
Hill, Lew C.

SAWYER, CAPTAIN EPHRAIM, —— 1759, Lancaster, Mass. Captain in King George's War, 1746.
Stone, Charles W.

Digitized by Google

SAWYER, FRANCIS, 1681–1756, Wells, Me. Representative to the General Court of Massachusetts Bay, 1720–21.
Appleton, Francis H.
Bent, S. Arthur.

SAWYER, THOMAS, SR., 1616–1702, Lancaster, Mass. In garrison at Lancaster, King Philip's War, in defence of the town against the Indians, 1675–6.
Stone, Charles W.

SAWYER, THOMAS, JR., 1648–1736, Lancaster, Mass. In garrison with his father at Lancaster, King Philip's War, 1675–6. Taken prisoner to Canada, 1705. Deputy to the General Court, 1707.
Stone, Charles W.

SAWYER, WILLIAM, 1656–1728, Newbury, Mass. Private in Captain Samuel Appleton's Company; present at the Great Swamp Fight, King Philip's War, December 19, 1675. Representative to the General Court, 1707, '16–17.
Appleton, Francis H.
Bent, S. Arthur.

SAYWARD, JAMES, 1667–1734, Gloucester, Mass. Representative to the General Court, 1720, '23–24, '26–28, '33.
Rowe, Arthur E.

SCHUYLER, CAPTAIN PHILIP, 1628–1683, ——. Captain in the New York Provincial Forces, 1667. Captain of the Fort at Schenectady, 1669.
Thayer, Nathaniel.

SCHUYLER, COLONEL PHILIP, 1733–1804, Albany, N.Y. Captain in the Colonial Service, 1755; Major, 1758; Colonel, 1767. Engaged in active service in the French and Indian War, 1755.
Thayer, Nathaniel.

SCOTT, RICHARD, 1607–1680, Providence, R.I. Deputy, 1666.
Robeson, Andrew.

SCRUGGS, THOMAS, —— 1652, Salem, Mass. Deputy to the General Court, 1635.
Wolcott, Roger.

SEARS, CAPTAIN PAUL, 1638–1708, Yarmouth, Mass. Captain of the Military Company of Yarmouth, ——.
Sears, Henry D.

SEARS, CAPTAIN SAMUEL, 1664–1742, Harwich, Mass. Commissioned Lieutenant in the Military Company of Harwich, 1706; Captain, 1715.
Sears, Henry D.

SEAVER, ROBERT, 1608–1683, Roxbury, Mass. Soldier from Roxbury in King Philip's War, 1676.
Brown, Daniel A.
Lovering, Henry M.

SEWALL, HENRY, 1614–1700, Newbury, Mass. Deputy to the General Court, 1661–63, '66, '68, '70.
Remick, John A.
Remick, Timothy.

SEYMOUR, LIEUTENANT STEPHEN, 1718–1807, Waterbury, Conn. Ensign of the Military Company in the parish of Northbury in the Town of Waterbury, May, 1764; Lieutenant, May, 1765.
Bickford, Robert S.

SHARP(E), LIEUTENANT JOHN, 1643–1676, ——. Lieutenant in Captain Samuel Wadsworth's Command, King Philip's War. Killed at the Sudbury Fight, April 21, 1676.
Brown, Daniel A.
Hastings, Henry.

SHATTUCK, SERGEANT JOHN, 1647–1675, Watertown, Mass. Sergeant in Captain Richard Beers' Company, King Philip's War, 1675. Marched to the relief of Northfield. Drowned while crossing Charlestown Ferry as messenger from the fight to the Colonial Government.
Shattuck, Edward H.

SHAW, EDWARD, 1688–1764, Hampton, N.H. Member of a Scouting Party under command of Captain James Davis, 1712.
Folsom, Albert A.

Digitized by Google

SHAW, NATHANIEL, 1724–1804, Raynham, Mass. Private in the Company of Militia of Raynham under command of Captain Philip King, April 7, 1757.
Leonard, George H.

SHAW, ROGER, —— 1661, Hampton, N.H. Deputy to the General Court, Massachusetts Bay Colony, 1651–53.
Folsom, Albert A.

SHEAFE, JACOB, 1616–1659, Boston. Member of the Ancient and Honorable Artillery Company, 1648.
Hastings, Henry.

SHELTON, LIEUTENANT DANIEL, —— 1728, Stratford, Conn. Commissioned Lieutenant of the Stratford Train Band, May, 1717.
Moseley, John G.

SHEPARD, MAJOR JOHN, 1690–1781, Canton, Mass. Captain, ——, 1741. Commanded his regiment encamped near Boston at the Alarm of the French fleet under D'Anville, 1746. Major, ——.
Pierce, George F.

SHERBURNE, HENRY, 1612–1680, Portsmouth, N.H. Deputy to the General Court of Massachusetts Bay, 1660.
Clarke, George K.
Storer, John H.

SHERBURNE, CAPTAIN SAMUEL, 1638–1691, Hampton, N.H. Deputy to the General Court of Massachusetts Bay, 1660. Cornet of the Provincial Troop of Horse, 1680; Captain, ——. Killed by the Indians, August 4, 1691.
Clarke, George K.

SHERMAN, ASAPH, 1741 ——, Grafton, Mass. Private in Captain William Paige's Company, 1761.
Endicott, Eugene F.

SHERMAN, CAPTAIN JOHN, 1613–1691 Watertown, Mass. Deputy to the General Court, 1651, '53, '63, '82. Ensign of the Military Company of Watertown, 1654; Captain, 1680.
Brown, Francis H.
Endicott, Eugene F.
Hall, Harrison C.
Willey, William L.
Wilson, Charles H.

SHERMAN, JOSEPH, 1650–1731, Watertown, Mass. Representative to the General Court, 1702–05.
Endicott, Eugene F.
Wilson, Charles H.

SHERMAN, ENSIGN NATHANIEL, 1696 ——, Grafton, Mass. Sergeant in Captain James Whipple's Company, August 16, 1757. Ensign in Captain Stephen Maynard's Company, 1759.
Endicott, Eugene F.

SHERMAN, PHILIP, 1610–1689, Providence. First Secretary of the Providence Plantations, 1639. Member of the Court of Commissioners, 1656. Deputy to the Assembly, 1665–67.
Mumford, James G.

SHRIMPTON, JONATHAN, —— 1673, Boston. Member of the Ancient and Honorable Artillery Company, 1665.
Hastings, Henry.

SILL, CAPTAIN JOSEPH, 1639–1696, Lyme, Conn. Served as Captain during King Philip's War, 1675–6. Captain of the Train Band at Lyme, 1692.
Brown, Daniel A.
Hall, George F.

SIMKINS, NICHOLAS, ——, Boston. First Captain of the Castle, 1634. Member of the Ancient and Honorable Artillery Company, 1650.
Appleton, Francis H.

SIMONDS (SYMONDS), JAMES, 1658–1717, Woburn, Mass. Soldier in King Philip's War, ——, and in the Expedition to Quebec, 1690.
Brooks, L. Loring.
Wilson, Charles H.

SIMONDS, ENSIGN JOSEPH, 1652–1733, Woburn, and Lexington, Mass. Served in garrison at Chelmsford, King Philip's War, 1675–6. Soldier in Captain Joseph Sill's Company, 1676. Sergeant of the Lexington Mili-

Digitized by Google

tary Company, 167-; Ensign, 1712.
Stone, Charles W.
SIMPKINS, PILGRIM, 1624-1720, Boston. Received £02.085 for naval service in King Philip's War, June 24, 1676.
Tyler, Edward R.
SKELTON, REVEREND SAMUEL, ——, 1634, ——. One of the Council of the Governor of Massachusetts Bay elected in London, 1629.
Newhall, James S.
Putnam, George J.
SMITH, DANIEL, ——, Pepperrellborough, Mass. Representative to the Massachusetts General Court from Pepperrellborough, 1747, '49-50.
Bacon, Horace S.
SMITH, EDWARD, —— 1675, Newport, R.I. Commissioner, 1655, '59. Assistant, 1654-55, '58-59, '65-6. Deputy, 1665-66, '69.
Nickerson, Rev. Thomas W., Jr.
SMITH, EDWARD, —— 1693, Providence, R.I. Sergeant, 1662. Assistant, 1671. Deputy, 1665.
Robeson, Andrew.
SMITH, FRANCIS, 1733-1812, Beverly, Mass. Soldier in Captain Samuel Flint's Company, Colonel Plaisted's Regiment. Fought in the battle at Fort Edward, September 8, 1755.
Smith, George H.
SMITH, COLONEL HENRY, 1679 ——, Brookhaven, L.I. Colonel of the Suffolk County Regiment, 1707.
Stone, Charles W.
SMITH, JOHN, —— 1690, Taunton, Mass. Soldier in 1690 Expedition to Canada.
Dutcher, Frank J.
SMITH, JOHN, ——, Dorchester, and Sudbury, Mass. Soldier in King Philip's War under Major Simon Willard at the Relief of Brookfield, August 2, 1675; also under Major Richard Walderne; Captain Samuel Wadsworth, Sudbury Fight, April 21, 1676; Captain William Turner, Great Falls Fight, May 18, 1676; Captain John Cutter and Captain Parker, 1676.
Reade, Philip.
SMITH, ENSIGN JOHN, —— 1682, Rhode Island. Ensign, 1654. Deputy, 1666-72.
Robeson, Andrew.
SMITH, LIEUTENANT JOHN, 1621-1706, Reading, Mass. Representative from Reading, 1669. Lieutenant of Reading Company, ——.
Wolcott, Roger.
SMITH, LIEUTENANT SAMUEL, 1602-1680, Hadley, Mass. Deputy to the Connecticut General Court from Wethersfield, 1640 ——. Deputy to the Massachussetts General Court from Hadley, 1661 ——. Lieutenant of the Hadley Troop, 1663-1678. Commissioner to negotiate with the Mohawks, 1667.
Hall, Harrison C.
Stearns, Frank W.
SMITH, COLONEL WILLIAM, 1655-1705, New York. Royal Governor of Tangier, 1675-83. Grantee of Saint George's Manor, L.I., from William III., 1693. Member of the Colonial Council of New York, 1691-1704. Commander of the Suffolk County Forces, 1693. Colonial Governor, 1701.
Stone, Charles W.
SMYTH, RALPH, —— 1685, Hingham, and Eastham, Mass. Deputy, 1636.
Nickerson, Rev. Thomas W., Jr.
SNOW, CAPTAIN MARK, 1628-1695, Eastham, Mass. Deputy, 1675, '77, '86, '89. Captain, 1659. Member of the Council of War, 1675. Member of the Militia, 1643.
Nickerson, Rev. Thomas W., Jr.
Nickerson, Philip T.
SNOW, NICHOLAS, —— 1676, Eastham, Mass. Deputy, 1636, '48, '50-52, '57.
Bickford, Robert S.
Nickerson, Rev. Thomas W., Jr.

Digitized by Google

SOULE, GEORGE, —— 1680, Duxbury, Plymouth Colony. Deputy to the General Court, 1645–46, '50–51, '53–54. In the "First Encounter," at Great Meadow Creek (Eastham), December 8, 1620. In the Expedition against the Pequots, 1637.
Crandon, Edwin S.
Parker, Edward L.
Parker, Frederick W.
Richardson, George E.

SOUTHWORTH, LIEUTENANT CONSTANT, 1615–1679, Duxbury, Plymouth Colony. Served in the Pequot War, 1637. Ensign of the Duxbury Military Company, 1646; Lieutenant, 1653. Deputy to the General Court, 1647–48. Member of the Council of War, 1658. Commissioner for the United Colonies, 1668.
Freeman, James G.
Long, Harry V.
Richardson, George E.
Sears, Henry D.
Shaw, Henry S.

SOUTHWORTH, CAPTAIN THOMAS, 1616–1669, Plymouth. Appointed Lieutenant of the Plymouth Train Band, 1648; Commander (Captain), 1659–69. Deputy to the General Court, 1651–53. Assistant, 1652–69. Commissioner of the United Colonies, 1659, '62. Governor of the Kennebec, ——.
Crandon, Edwin S.
Crandon, John H.
Leonard, George H.

SPARHAWK, NATHANIEL, 1598–1647, Cambridge, Mass. Deputy to the General Court, 1642–47.
Bent, S. Arthur.
Brooks, L. Loring.
Clarke, George K.
McIntire, Charles J.
Merriam, Frank.

SPARROW, CAPTAIN JONATHAN, 1630–1695, Eastham, Plymouth Colony. Appointed Lieutenant, October 4, 1675, in Captain John Graham's Company, which as the Second Company of the Plymouth Regiment took part in the Great Swamp Fight, King Philip's War, December 19, 1675. Appointed Captain of the Military Company at Eastham, ——, and as such served in King William's War, 1690. Deputy to the General Court, 1668–70, '73–79, '81–86, '89–91. Representative to the Massachusetts General Court, 1692. Member of the Council of War, 1681, '85, '89.
Freeman, James G.
Sears, Henry D.

SPA(U)LDING, LIEUTENANT JOHN, 1633–1721, Chelmsford, Mass. Served in Captain Nicholas Manning's Company, King Philip's War, 1675. Lieutenant under Lieutenant William Tyng, 1701; and under Lieutenant-Colonel Jonathan Tyng, 1702, Queen Anne's War.
Reade, Philip.
Young, Harry.

SPA(U)LDING, OLIVER, 1710–1757, Chelmsford, Mass. Enlisted July 15, 1740, under Captain John Prescott in the Expedition against Cuba. Embarked September 23, 1740.
Reade, Philip.

SPENCER, ENSIGN JARED, 1610–1685, Haddam, Conn. Deputy to the General Assembly, 1674–75, '78–80, '83. Ensign of the Train Band at Lynn, Mass. 1656. Ensign of the Train Band at Haddam, 1675.
Booth, Charles E.
Macdonough, Rodney.

SPOFFORD, DAVID, 1710, ——, Townsend, Mass. Soldier in the French and Indian War, 1757–8; at the Siege of Louisburg, 1759–60.
Crockett, Edward S.

SPOFFORD, (SPAFORD), JOHN, 1648–1697, Rowley, Mass. Served in Captain Thomas Prentice's Troop, Narragansett Campaign, King Philip's War, 1675–6. Drafted from Captain Appleton's Troop.

Digitized by Google

Dorman, William B.
Storer, John H.

SPRAGUE, CAPTAIN JOHN, 1624–1692, Malden, Mass. Captain of the Military Company at Malden, 1685. Deputy to the General Court, 1690.
Clarke, George K.
Sprague, Phineas W.

SPRAGUE, JOHN, 1719–1801, Hingham, Mass. Soldier in Captain Samuel Thaxter's Hingham Company, Crown Point Expedition, 1756.
Brooks, L. Loring.

SPRAGUE, JONATHAN, 1656–1731, Malden, Mass. Served in Captain Samuel Moseley's Company, King Philip's War, 1675.
Green, Samuel S.

SPRAGUE, ENSIGN PHINEAS, 1666–1736, Malden, Mass. Ensign in the Malden Military Company, 1689. Representative to the General Court, 1690–91.
Sprague, Phineas W.

SPRAGUE, LIEUTENANT RALPH, 1603–1650, Charlestown, Mass. Deputy to the General Court, 1635–45. Appointed Sergeant in Captain Underhill's Company, 1634. Member of the Ancient and Honorable Artillery Company, 1637. Lieutenant of the Charlestown Foot Company, 1637. "Discharged, on his request, therefrom," 1646.
Clarke, George K.
Holden, Joshua B.
Sprague, Phineas W.

SPRAGUE, SAMUEL, 1640–1710, Marshfield, Mass. Representative from Marshfield, 1682–84, 1686. Sergeant, Marshfield Train Band, Major William Bradford's Plymouth Colony Regiment, 1682–86. Secretary, Plymouth Colony, 1686–92.
Gilbert, Edward W.

SPRING, LIEUTENANT JOHN, 1630–1717, ——, Mass. Lieutenant, ——. Representative to the General Court, 1704, '07.
Brown, Francis H.

STAATS, MAJOR ABRAHAM, —— 1694, Albany, N.Y. Captain of the Company of Foot at Albany, 1669. Major, ——. Surgeon at Rensselaerwyck. Member of the Council at Beverwyck, and its President, 1644. Indian Commissioner, 1690.
Amsden, Franklin D.
Amsden, Henry F.
Thayer, Nathaniel.

STANDISH, CAPTAIN MYLES, 1584–1656, Plymouth. Military Commander (Captain) at Plymouth (the first military commission given in New England), February 27, 1621, and until his death. Assistant, ——. "General-in-Chief" of all the Plymouth Colony Companies, 1649.
Blackmer, Henry R.
Coffin, Rufus.
Curtiss, Frederic H.
King, Henry P.
Lockwood, Thomas St. John.
Reed, James.
Reed, James H.
Standish, Myles.

STANHOPE, JONATHAN, —— 1702, Sudbury, Mass. One of the participants in the Sudbury Fight, April 21, 1676.
Bickford, Robert S.

STANTON, THOMAS, 1616–1677, Saybrook, Conn. Indian interpreter at Saybrook Fort and to the General Court of Connecticut.
Inches, George B.

STANLEY, THOMAS, —— 1663, Conn. Deputy, 1635, 1643, 1649.
Booth, Charles E.

STANLEY, TIMOTHY, 1603–1648, Conn. Deputy, 1641–42, 1644–45, 1647.
Booth, Charles E.

STARBUCK, EDWARD, 1604–1690, Dover, N.H., and Nantucket. Deputy to the General Court of Massachusetts Bay, 1643.
Robeson, Andrew.
Storer, John H.
Wolcott, Roger.

STARR, JOHN, —— 1704, Duxbury, Plymouth Colony. Soldier in

Digitized by Google

King Philip's War. Credited for service under Captain Samuel Wadsworth, March 24, 1675–6; for service at the garrison at Mendon, October, 19, 1675, and at Wrentham, November 20, 1675, and June 24, 1676.
Ballou, Hosea S.

STARR, DOCTOR THOMAS, 1616–1658, Mass. Surgeon in the Pequot War.
Booth, Charles E.

STEARNS, LIEUTENANT JOHN, 1654–1728, ——. Lieutenant in Captain John Lane's Company, 1704. Marched to the relief of Dunstable, 1706.
Stearns, Albert H.
Stearns, Frederick M.

STEBBINS, LIEUTENANT THOMAS, 1620–1683, ——. Lieutenant in Captain William Turner's Company at the Falls Fight, King Philip's War, May 19, 1676.
Moseley, John G.
Thomson, Arthur C.

STEBBINS, THOMAS, 1648–1695, Springfield, Mass. Served in King Philip's War in defence of the Garrison House against the Indians at Northampton.
Moseley, John G.

STEELE, CAPTAIN JAMES, 1662–1713, Conn. Captain, 1710. Deputy, 1710–11.
Booth, Charles E.

STEELE, JOHN, —— 1665, Hartford, Conn. Deputy to the Massachusetts General Court from Cambridge, 1635. One of eight Commissioners appointed by the General Court of Massachusetts to govern the Connecticut Colony for one year from March 3, 1636. Secretary of the Connecticut Colony, 1636–39. Deputy to the Connecticut General Assembly, 1637, '39, '40–43, '45–48. Member of the Upper House, 1636–37, when war was declared against the Pequots.
Booth, Charles E.
Wead, Leslie C.

STEELE, LIEUTENANT SAMUEL, 1626–1685, Conn. Deputy, 1669–1677, 1681.
Booth, Charles E.

STETSON, CORNET ROBERT, 1613–1703, Scituate, Plymouth Colony. Deputy to the General Court, 1655–57, '59–62, '66–67, '69–74, '77–78. Member of the Council of War, 1661, '71, '81. Cornet of the First Body of Plymouth Horse, 1659. Press Master, 1676.
Crandon, Edwin S.
Stetson, Henry C.

STILES, EPHRAIM, 1645–1714, Stratford, Conn. Deputy to the General Court, 1686, '96; to the Court of Elections, 1695, 1708. One of the Committee of Safety for Fairfield County, ——.
Moseley, John G.

STOCKING, SERGEANT SAMUEL, —— 1683, Middletown, Conn. Deputy to the General Assembly, 1658–60, '65, '69, '74, '77, '81. Sergeant of the Train Band of Middletown, 1677.
Macdonough, Rodney.

STOCKTON, LIEUTENANT RICHARD, 1606 ——, Flushing, N.Y., and Princeton, N.J. Commissioned Lieutenant of horse, 1665. Elected Lieutenant of the Flushing Foot Company, 1669.
Stockton, John Wishart.

STODDARD, ANTHONY, —— 1687, Boston. Member of the Ancient and Honorable Artillery Company, 1639. Deputy to the General Court, 1659–60, '65–84.
Hastings, Henry.

STODDER, SERGEANT SAMUEL, 1640–1731, Hingham, Mass. Sergeant in King Philip's War, ——.
Sprague, Frank W.
Whitcomb, Lawrence.
Willcutt, Levi L.

STONE, DANIEL, 1668–1702, Framingham, Mass. Served in the Expedition to Canada, 1690.
Robinson, Francis W.
Storer, John H.

Digitized by Google

STONE, EBENEZER, 1663–1754, Newton, Mass. Representative to the General Court, 1708–16. Councillor, 1730–33.
Burnham, Albert W.

STONE, GREGORY, 1592–1672, Cambridge, Mass. Deputy to the General Court, 1638.
Bent, S. Arthur.
Cutler, Elbridge G.
Green, Charles M.
Green, Robert M.
Sprague, Phineas W.
Stone, Charles W.
Stone, William E.
Storer, John H.
Winship, William H.

STONE, JOHN, 1618–1683, Cambridge, Mass. Deputy to the General Court, 1682–83.
Bent, S. Arthur.
Green, Charles M.
Green, Robert M.
Stone, William E.
Storer, John H.

STONE, CORPORAL JOHN, 1663–1713, Lexington, Mass. Corporal of the Lexington Military Company, ——.
Sprague, Phineas W.
Winship, William H.

STONE, MICAH, 1699–1738, Framingham, Mass. Representative to the General Court, 1734–35.
Storer, John H.

STONE, REVEREND SAMUEL, 1602–1663, Conn. Chaplain in Pequot War.
Booth, Charles E.

STONE, CAPTAIN SAMUEL, 1630–1715, Lexington, Mass. Trooper under Major Willard in the Expedition against Ninigret, Sachem of the Nyantics, 1654. Captain of the Lexington Company, ——.
Stone, Charles W.

STONE, SAMUEL, 1656–1743, Concord, Mass. Trooper under Captain Prentice in the Narragansett Campaign, King Philip's War. Wounded at the Great Swamp Fight, December 19, 1675.
Stone, Charles W.

STONE, SIMON, 2d, 1631–1708, Watertown, Mass. Deputy to the General Court, 1678–84, '86, '89–90.
Stone, Charles W.

STONE, SIMON 3d, 1656–1741, Watertown, Mass. Served in the garrison at Mendon, December, 1675; in the garrison at Groton, January, 1675–6; and under Captain Sill, 1676, King Philip's War. Served also in King William's War at Exeter, 1690, and was severely wounded.
Brown, David H.
Stone, Charles W.

STOOTHOFF, CAPTAIN ELBERT ELBERTSON, 1620–1688, ——. Captain of Militia in the Dutch Conquest, 1673.
Robeson, Andrew.

STORER, COLONEL JOHN, 1694–1768, Wells, Me. Captain of the Wells Company of Militia, 1723. Commissioned by Governor Shirley, February 5, 1744, Second Lieutenant-Colonel, and Captain of the Third Company, First Regiment of Massachusetts Troops, in the Expedition against Louisburg; Colonel, 1755.
Storer, John H.

STORER, LIEUTENANT JOSEPH, 1648–1730, Wells, Me. Lieutenant, ——. Built and maintained a garrison house at Wells which successfully resisted all attacks upon it.
Storer, John H.

STOUGHTON, SERGEANT-MAJOR ISRAEL, —— 1644, Dorchester, Mass. Chosen Ensign to Captain Mason, November 5, 1633. Deputy to the General Court, 1634–35. Assistant, 1637–44. Captain and Commander-in-Chief of the Massachusetts Forces in the Expedition against the Pequots, 1637. Sergeant-Major in Colonel Winthrop's Regiment, 1641.
Stone, Charles W.

Digitized by Google

STOW, JOHN, 1595–1643, Roxbury, Mass. Member of the Ancient and Honorable Artillery Company, 1638. Deputy to the Deputy Court, 1639.
Inches, George B.
Macdonough, Rodney.

STOW, THOMAS, —— 1684, Braintree, Mass. Member of the Ancient and Honorable Artillery Company, 1638.
Macdonough, Rodney.

STOW, LIEUTENANT THOMAS, 1650–1730, Middletown, Conn. Ensign of the North Company of Middletown, 1717. Lieutenant of the Third Company, 1723.
Macdonough, Rodney.

STRAIGHT, CORPORAL THOMAS, 1619–1681, Watertown, Mass. Corporal in the Watertown Company, ——.
Stone, Charles W.

STRONG, THOMAS, 163– –1689, Windsor, Conn. Trooper under Captain John Mason at Windsor, 1658.
Strong, Thomas M.

STURGIS, EDWARD, —— 1678, Yarmouth, Plymouth Colony. Deputy to the General Court, 1664, '66–67, '72.
Locke, Charles A.

SUMNER, WILLIAM, 1605–1692, Dorchester, Mass. Deputy to the General Court, 1666–70, '72, '78–81, '83–86.
Lovering, Henry M.
Ware, Horace E.

SUTTON, RICHARD, 1736–1825, Ipswich, Mass. Soldier in Captain Thomas Peevor's Company in the Regiment commanded by Colonel William Brattle, Expedition against Crown Point, 1755.
Sutton, Eben.

SWAIN, MAJOR JEREMIAH, 1643–1710, Reading, Mass. Lieutenant of the First Company, Massachusetts Regiment under General Josiah Winslow, Narragansett Campaign, King Philip's War, 1675. Captain, 1676. Captain of the Reading Foot Company, 1679. Major and Commander-in-Chief of the Forces sent against the Indians to the eastward (Kennebec), 1688. Deputy to the General Court, 1685–86, '89. Member of the Governor's Council, 1689–91. Representative, 1694, 1702, '04–06.
Carpenter, Frederick B.
Parker, Charles W.
Parker, Charles W., Jr.
Parker, Edward L.
Swain, Julius C.
Swain, Julius M.

SWAN, GERSHOM, 1654–1708, Cambridge, Mass. Credited with service in King Philip's War under Captain Joseph Sill, November, 1675, and in garrison at Springfield, June, 1676.
Swan, Reuben S.

SWAN, RICHARD, ——, Rowley, Mass. Deputy to the General Court, 1666, '77. Served in King Philip's War, 1675; also in an Expedition to Canada, ——.
Gordon, Edwin A.

SWAN, ROBERT, 1628–1698, Haverhill, Mass. Soldier in Lieutenant Benjamin Swett's Company at the Great Swamp Fight, King Philip's War, 1675.
Gordon, Edwin A.

SWETT, CAPTAIN BENJAMIN, 1626–1677, Hampton, N.H. In King Philip's War; Lieutenant, Captain, 1675.
Clarke, George K.

SWIFT, WILLIAM, 2d, —— 1705, Sandwich, Mass. Member of Lieutenant John Blackmer's Company, 1643. Deputy to the General Court, 1676, '77.
Swift, Henry W.

SYLVESTER, CAPTAIN JOSEPH, —— 1690, Scituate, Plymouth Colony. Deputy to the General Court, 1689–90. Chosen Captain of the Scituate Military Company, October 2, 1689. Captain in the Expedition of 1690 during which he died.
Parker, Edward L.

Digitized by Google

SYMONDS, DEPUTY-GOVERNOR SAMUEL, 1595–1678, Ipswich, Mass. Deputy to the General Court, 1638–43. Assistant, 1643. Deputy-Governor, 1673–78.
Appleton, Francis H.
Bent, S. Arthur.
Brown, Daniel A.
Curtiss, Frederic H.
Sands, Edward P.

TABER, PHILIP, 1605–1669, Yarmouth, Plymouth Colony, and Providence, R.I. Deputy to the General Court, 1639–40. Commissioner, 1660–61, '63.
Lovering, Henry M.
Nickerson, Rev. Thomas W., Jr.

TALCOTT, JOHN, 1600–1660, Wethersfield, Conn. Deputy to the General Court of Massachusetts Bay, 1634–36; to the General Assembly of Connecticut, 1637–53. Assistant, 1654–60. Treasurer, 1652–60. Commissioner for the United Colonies, 1656–58.
Inches, George B.
McIntire, Charles J.
Wolcott, Roger.

TALCOTT, LIEUTENANT-COLONEL JOHN, 1620–1688, Hartford, Conn. Sergeant-Major of the Connecticut Colony Troops, 1672. Ensign of the Hartford County Troops, 1650; Captain, 1660; Major, 1673. Commander-in-Chief of the Connecticut Forces in King Philip's War, 1675–6. Lieutenant-Colonel, ——. Patentee in the Charter for Connecticut from Charles II., 1662.
McIntire, Charles J.

TALCOTT, CAPTAIN SAMUEL, 1635–1691, Wethersfield, Conn. Lieutenant at Wethersfield, 1677; Captain of Troop, October, 1681. Deputy, 1669–1684. Assistant, 1685–87, '89–91. Commanded Dragoons at Deerfield, June, 1690.
Inches, George B.
Wolcott, Roger.

TAFF, EDMUND, —— 1653, Milford, Conn. One of the Patentees of Milford, Conn., 1639. One of the Judges or Magistrates to the General Court of Milford, 1639 ——. Magistrate or Assistant to the General Court of New Haven Colony, ——.
Bickford, Robert S.

TARBELL, JOHN, 1657 ——, Lynn, Mass. Served in King Philip's War, under Major Willard, 1675–6.
Ferris, Alexander M.
Newhall, James S.

TEMPLE, ABRAHAM, ——, Concord, Mass. Served in Captain Nathaniel Davenport's Company, King Philip's War, 1676.
Houghton, Henry O.

TEW, RICHARD, —— 1673, Rhode Island. Commissioner, 1654–61. Assistant, 1657–62. Deputy, 1663–5.
Nickerson, Rev. Thomas W., Jr.
Robeson, Andrew.

TEWKSBURY, THOMAS, —— Manchester, Mass. Representative to the General Court, 1692.
Galloupe, Isaac F.

THACHER, ANTONY, —— 1667, Yarmouth, Plymouth Colony. Deputy to the General Court, 1643–47, '51–52, '54, '59, '63, '65. Member of the Council of War, 1642.
Locke, Charles A.

THACHER, COLONEL JOHN, 1713, Yarmouth, Plymouth Colony. Appointed Ensign of the Yarmouth Military Company, July 7, 1674; Lieutenant, June 7, 1681. Member of the Council of War, 1681. Captain, 1685. Major of ——, 1697. Colonel in the Expedition of ——, 1697. Colonel in the Expedition of ——, 1703–4. Deputy to the General Court, 1668–71, '73–74, '76, '78–80. Representative, 1692–93. Assistant, 1682–86, '89–91. Councillor, 1694–1707.
Locke, Charles A.

THAXTER, CAPTAIN JOHN, 1626–1687, Hingham, Mass. Deputy to the General Court, 1665–66.

Digitized by Google

Ensign of the Military Company at Hingham, 1676. Captain of a Troop of Cavalry from Hingham and neighboring towns, 1680.
Andrew, Henry H.
Green, Robert M.
Soule, Horace H., Jr.
Swan, Robert T.

THAXTER, COLONEL SAMUEL, 1665–1740, Hingham, Mass. Deputy to the General Court, 1697, 1708–12, '14–18. Assistant, ——. Member of the Council, ——. Colonel in the —— Regiment, 1725. Commissioner on the Canadian Embassy, 1724.
Green, Robert M.
Swan, Robert T.

THAXTER, MAJOR SAMUEL, 1723–1771, Hingham, Mass. Captain in Colonel Gridley's Regiment, Crown Point Expedition, French and Indian Wars, 1755. Major, Fort William Henry, 1756.
Andrew, Henry H.
Swan, Robert T.

THAYER, LIEUTENANT JONATHAN, ——, Braintree, Mass. Lieutenant of the Braintree Military Company, 1773. Resigned his Commission, November 14, 1774.
Thayer, Charles I.

THAYER, RICHARD, —— 1705, Braintree, Mass. Soldier in Captain Isaac Johnson's Command, King Philip's War, 1676.
Leeds, Charles.

THING, CAPTAIN JONATHAN, —— 1694, Exeter, N.H. Ensign in the Military Company at Exeter, 1690; Captain, 1692.
Folsom, Albert A.

THOMAS, CAPTAIN NATHANIEL, 1610–1674, Marshfield, Plymouth Colony. Ensign in Captain Myles Standish's Company, 1635; Lieutenant, 1643; Captain, 1644. Deputy to the General Court, 1641.
Leonard, George H.

THOMAS, WILLIAM, 1573–1651, Marshfield, Plymouth Colony. Assistant, 1642–44, '47–51. Deputy to the General Court, 1640, '44.
Leonard, George H.

THOMPSON, ABIJAH, 1739–1811, Woburn, Mass. Served in the Massachusetts Colonial Forces in the French and Indian War, 1758. Was stationed at Lake George. Enlisted in Captain Ebenezer Jones' Company at Wilmington, ——.
Thompson, Abijah.

THOMPSON, ANTHONY, 1612–1648, New Haven. Soldier in the Indian troubles, 1642.
Moseley, John G.
Thomson, Arthur C.

THOMPSON, CAPTAIN JACOB, 1662–1726, Middleboro, Mass. Captain of the Middleboro Military Company, 1711.
Leonard, George H.

THOMPSON, LIEUTENANT JOHN, 1616–1696, Middleboro, Mass. Deputy to the Plymouth Colony General Court from Barnstable, 1671–72; from Middleboro', 1674–75, '80–86. Sergeant of the Barnstable Military Company, 1673; Lieutenant, 1675, and given command of the garrison, and the garrison in the field, King Philip's War, 1675–6.
Leonard, George H.
Parker, Frederick W.
Reade, Philip.

THOMPSON, CAPTAIN SAMUEL, 1669–1749, New Haven. Deputy to the General Court, 1716. Lieutenant of the New Haven Train Band, 1710; Captain, 1713.
Thomson, Arthur C.

THORNDIKE, CAPTAIN PAUL, 1643 ——, Beverly, Mass. Lieutenant in Captain Dixie's Foot Company, 1677; Captain, 1689. Deputy to the General Court, 1681.
Thorndike, Augustus L.
Thorndike, Townsend W.

THORNTON, ENSIGN TIMOTHY, 1646–1726, Boston. Ensign of the North Boston Company, 1689. Ensign of the Ancient and Honorable Artillery Company, 1691.

Digitized by Google

Representative to the General Court, 1694–95.
Thornton, James B.
THORP, SAMUEL, 1711–1745, Dedham, Mass. Soldier in Major Twing's Company, Colonel John Clarke's Regiment, November 13, 1745, in the Louisburg Expedition. His name appears subsequently in a list of officers and men of the Third Company, Eighth (late Choate's) Regiment, under Lieutenant-Colonel William Williams. Died, at Cape Breton.
Wheeler, Bertrand T.
THURSTON, DANIEL, —— 1693, Newbury, Mass. Trooper, under Captain Samuel Appleton, King Philip's War, 1675.
Haskins, Leander M.
THWING, COLONEL NATHANIEL, 1703–1768, ——. Captain in Colonel Gridley's Regiment, ——. Lieutenant-Colonel, Crown Point Expedition, 1759. Colonel, serving in Nova Scotia, 1760, and at Halifax, 1761.
Furness, Dawes E.
TIDD, SERGEANT JOHN, —— 1643, Woburn, Mass. Sergeant in the Woburn Company of Militia, ——.
Adams, Charles E.
Brown, George E.
Stone, Charles W.
Thompson, Abijah.
TILESTON, LIEUTENANT TIMOTHY, 1636–1697, Dorchester, Mass. Served in Captain Samuel Wadsworth's Company under Major-General Josiah Winslow, King Philip's War, 1676. Ensign in the Dorchester Company, 1689; Lieutenant, 1694. Deputy to the General Court, 1689, '92–94.
Hollingsworth, Zachary T.
Ware, Horace E.
TILLEY, JOHN, ——, Plymouth. In the "First Encounter" with the Indians at Great Meadow Creek (Eastham), December 8, 1620.
Crandon, Edwin S.
Leonard, George H.
Locke, Charles A.
Richardson, George E.
TILLINGHAST, PARDON, 1622–1718, Providence, R.I. Deputy to the Assembly, 1672, '80, '90, '94, '97, 1700.
Lovering, Henry M.
Nickerson, Rev. Thomas W., Jr.
TILLINGHAST, PHILIP, 1669–1732, Providence, R.I. Deputy, 1707–10, '12–13, '15, '22–23, '26–27, '31. In Captain Gallup's Company in the Expedition against Canada, 1690.
Nickerson, Rev. Thomas W., Jr.
TILTON, LIEUTENANT ABRAHAM, ——, Ipswich, Mass. Lieutenant in the Expedition of 1690 against Canada under command of Sir William Phips.
TILTON, LIEUTENANT DANIEL, 1697–1745, Ipswich, Mass. Fought against the Indians at Fox Bay, Mass., June 14, 1722. Commissioned by Governor Shirley, February 7, 1744, Lieutenant of the Second Company, Edward Eveleth, Captain, in the Fifth Massachusetts Regiment, Robert Hall, Colonel, in the Expedition against Cape Breton, under Lieutenant-General Pepperrell.
TISDALE, JOHN, —— 1675, Taunton, Plymouth Colony. Deputy to the General Court, 1674. Killed by the Indians, June 27, 1675.
Moseley, Frank.
Tyler, Edward R.
TITCOMB, BENAIAH, 1653 ——, Newbury, Mass. Soldier in Captain Thomas Noyes' Company of Foot, 1696.
Remick, John A.
Remick, Timothy.
TITCOMB, WILLIAM, ——, Newbury, Mass. Deputy to the General Court, 1655.
Remick, John A.
Remick, Timothy.
TOLMAN, THOMAS, 1633–1718, Dorchester, Mass. Soldier in the Troop under command of Quartermaster Thomas Swift of Milton, King Philip's War, 1675.
Bird, Robert.
Daly, M. Ordway.

Digitized by Google

TORREY, CAPTAIN WILLIAM, 1608–1691, Weymouth, Mass. Deputy to the General Court, 1642–44, '48–49, '80, '83. Clerk of the House, 1650–55. '57, '61, '66, '84. Lieutenant of the Train Band, 1645; Captain, 1657.
Torrey, Benjamin B.

TOWNSEND, HENRY, ——, Warwick, R.I. Deputy to the Assembly, 1653.
Macdonough, Rodney.

TOWNSEND, COLONEL PENN, 1651–1727, Boston. Deputy, 1686, '89–98. Speaker, 1696–97. Councillor, 1698–1707, '09–14, '16–27. Lieutenant-Colonel, 1676. Captain, 1680.
Wolcott, Roger.

TOZER, RICHARD, —— 1675, Kittery. Killed by Indians, October 16, 1675.
Lord, Calvin.

TRACY, LIEUTENANT JOHN, 1633–1718, Norwich, Conn. Ensign of the Duxbury (Plymouth Colony) Company, 1682; Lieutenant, 1689. Deputy to the General Court from Duxbury, 1683–84, '86.
Moseley, John G.

TREAT, RICHARD, 1584–1669, Wethersfield, Conn. Deputy to the General Court, 1637, '44. Assistant, 1657–65. Patentee in the charter from Charles II. to Connecticut, 1662.
Bickford, Robert S.
Booth, Charles E.
Moseley, John G.

TREAT, ENSIGN RICHARD, 1623–1693, Wethersfield, Conn. Corporal, 1658. Ensign, 1652.
Booth, Charles E.

TREAT, GOVERNOR ROBERT, 1622–1710, Milford, Conn. Lieutenant of the Milford Train Band, 1654; Captain, 1661. Major of the Connecticut Forces, 1673. Commander-in-Chief of the same in the Narragansett Campaign, King Philip's War, 1675. Commissioned Colonel of the New Haven County Militia by Governor Andros, November 7, 1687. Magistrate in the New Haven General Court, 1659–65. Deputy to the General Assembly, 1665–71. Deputy Governor, 1676–82. Governor, 1683.
Ames, Joseph B.
Bickford, Robert S.

TROWBRIDGE, LIEUTENANT JAMES, 1636–1717, Newton, Mass. Deputy to the General Court from Cambridge, 1700, '03. Appointed Lieutenant of the Cambridge Village (Newton) Company, February 21, 1675–6; resigned, October 22, 1677.
Brown, Daniel A.
Burnham, Albert W.

TUCK, JOHN, 1652–1742, Hampton, N.H. Deputy to General Assembly, 1696, 1717.
Palmer, William L.

TUCK, JONATHAN, 1697–1781, Hampton, N.H. Deputy, 1754, 1758.
Palmer, William L.

TUCKER, LIEUTENANT BENJAMIN, 1646–1713, Roxbury, Mass. Lieutenant in the Roxbury Militia, 1710.
Brooks, L. Loring.
Nickerson, Rev. Thomas W., Jr.

TUCKER, ROBERT, 1604–1682, Milton, Mass. Deputy to the General Court, 1669, '80–81.
Brooks, L. Loring.
Nickerson, Thomas W., Jr.
Ware, Horace E.
Wheeler, Bertrand T.

TUFTS, CAPTAIN PETER, 1648–1721, Medford, Mass. Representative to the General Court, 1689–92, '95, '97 '99–1700, '02. Lieutenant of ——, 1690. Captain of a Company of Horse in the Campaign of 1706 against the Indians.
Brooks, L. Loring.
Wolcott, Roger.

TUPPER, THOMAS, SR., —— 1676, Sandwich, Plymouth Colony. Deputy to the General Court, 1644, '47–48, '50–55, '57, '61, '72, '75.
Lovering, Henry M.

TUPPER, THOMAS, JR., ——, Sandwich, Mass. Deputy to the

Digitized by Google

General Court of Plymouth Colony, 1679. Deputy to the General Court of Massachusetts, 1692.
Lovering, Henry M.

TUTTLE, LIEUTENANT JOHN, 1596–1656, Ipswich, Mass. Deputy to the General Court, 1644. Member of the Ancient and Honorable Artillery Company, 1644.
Gordon, Edwin A.
Wolcott, Roger.

TUTTLE, CAPTAIN JOHN, 1646–1720, Dover, N.H. Lieutenant at Dover, 1689. Captain, 1692. Representative to the Assembly, 1692–93, '98–99, 1705–07.
Parker, C. Wallingford.
Parker, Herman.
Soule, Horace H., Jr.

TWICHELL, JOSEPH, 1654–1710, Dorchester, Mass. Soldier in Captain Samuel Moseley's Company, Great Swamp Fight, King Philip's War, December 19, 1675.
Stone, William E.

TYLER, JOHN, 1725–1794, Attleboro, Mass. Quartermaster and Lieutenant in the Third Bristo County Regiment, Troops of Horse, 1762–71.
Carpenter, Wheaton A.

TYLER, ROYALL, 1724–1771, Boston. Member of the Honorable Council, 1764–71.
Tyler, Edward R.

TYNG, EDWARD, 1600–1681, Boston. Deputy to the General Court, 1661–62. Assistant, 1668–81.
Bell, Charles U.

TYNG, CAPTAIN WILLIAM, —— 1653, Boston, and Braintree, Mass. Member of the Ancient and Honorable Artillery Company, 1638. Ensign, 1640. Deputy to the General Court from Boston, 1639–43, '47; from Braintree, 1649–51.
Jones, George W.
Stone, Charles W.
Webber, William O.

UPHAM, JOHN, 1597–1681, Malden, Mass. Deputy to the General Court from Weymouth, 1636–39.
Sprague, Phineas W.
Winship, William H.
Wolcott, Roger.

UPHAM, LIEUTENANT PHINEAS, 1635–1676, Malden, Mass. Lieutenant in Captain Wayte's Company, King Philip's War, with Major Samuel Appleton, October, 1675, and later with Captain Jonathan Poole. Lieutenant of the Fourth Massachusetts Company under Captain Isaac Johnson, in the Great Swamp Fight, December 19, 1675. After Captain Johnson was shot he took command until wounded. He died from the effect of his wounds in October, 1676.
Bell, Charles U.
Gould, Levi S.
Upham, Charles C.
Upham, James B.
Upham, Henry M.
Upham, Robert H.
Winship, William H.

UPHAM, PHINEAS, 1659–1720, Malden, Mass. Deputy to the General Court, 1701–02, '05, '16, '18.
Bell, Charles U.
Winship, William H.

USHER, ENSIGN HEZEKIAH, —— 1676, Boston. Member of the Ancient and Honorable Artillery Company, 1638; Second Sergeant, 1647; First Sergeant, 1663; Ensign, 1664. Deputy to the General Court of Massachusetts Bay from Billerica, 1671–73.
Brooks, L. Loring.
Stone, Charles W.

VANCE, CAPTAIN JOHN, —— 1673, New Castle, Del. Captain in the Lower Regiment, New Castle County Militia, 1747, '56.
Macdonough, Rodney.

VAN CORTLANDT, COLONEL OLOF STEVEN, 1600–1684, ——. Colonel of the Burgher Corps

Digitized by Google

in New Amsterdam, 1649. The last Burgomaster, 1656–64, before the conquest of the English.
Thayer, Nathaniel.

VAN CORTLANDT, COLONEL STEPHEN, 1643–1700, ——. Colonel in the King's County Regiment, 1671–93. Member of the Council, Colony of New York, 1680–1700.
Thayer, Nathaniel.

VAN EPPS, JAN BAPTIST, 1673 ——, Schenectady, N.Y. Taken captive by the French and Indians at the attack on Schenectady, February 8–9, 1690; escaped, 1693, and brought warning to Major Peter Schuyler of the approach of a large force of French and Indians. Envoy to the Five Nations, ——. Private in the First Foot Company of Schenectady under Captain Johannes Sanderse Glen, 1715.
Eldredge, Zoeth S.

VAN EPPS, LIEUTENANT JOHANNES, —— 1690, Schenectady, N.Y. Served as Lieutenant under Major Peter Schuyler, ——. Lieutenant of the Schenectady Company, and killed by the French and Indian attack and massacre, Schenectady, February 8–9, 1690.
Eldredge, Zoeth S.

VAN GUYSLING, MYNDERT, 1691–1772, Schenectady, N.Y. Private under Captain Harmen V. Slyck, in Second Foot Company of Schenectady, N.Y. Company of Militia, 1715.
Van Guysling, George Edmund.

VAN RENSSELAER, COLONEL JEREMIAS, —— 1674, Albany, N.Y. The Second Patroon. Member of the Colonial Assembly, and Speaker, 1664. Colonel of the Albany Militia, ——.
Thayer, Nathaniel.

VAN RENSSELAER, KILLIAN, 1663–1719. Second Lord and Third Patroon of the Manor of Rensselaerwyck. Member of the Council, Colony of New York, 1693–1719.
Thayer, Nathaniel.

VAN SCHAIK, CAPTAIN G. GERRITSE. Lieutenant, 1670. Captain, 1673.
Inches, George B.

VARNUM, GEORGE, 1593–1649, Ipswich, Mass. Member of Manning's Ipswich Company, ——.
Eaton, Joseph G.

VAUGHAN, MAJOR WILLIAM, 1640–1719, Portsmouth, N.H. Lieutenant of the Cavalry under Captain Robert Pike, 1672; Captain, 1684. Member of the Royal Council, 1679, '92–98. President, 1706–15. Commanded the Provincial Militia, 1690. Major, ——.
Rust, Nathaniel J.

VINTON, CAPTAIN JOHN, 1680–1760, Stoneham, Mass. Lieutenant of the Stoneham Train Band, 1720; Captain, 1723. Representative to the General Court, 1734.
Parker, C. Wallingford.
Parker, Herman.

VOSE, LIEUTENANT THOMAS, 1641–1708, Milton, Mass. Lieutenant of Captain Samuel Wadsworth's Company 1676.
Brown, Charles A.

WADE, COLONEL THOMAS, 1651–1696, Ipswich, Mass. Appointed Cornet of the Ipswich Troop under Captain Appleton, October, 1683; Captain, July, 1689. As Colonel of the Middle Essex Regiment received orders from Lieutenant-Colonel Stoughton, April 5, 1696, to call out his men against the French and Indians as occasion demanded.
Wade, Henry F.

WADSWORTH, CHRISTOPHER, ——, 1688, Duxbury, Plymouth Colony. Deputy to the General Court, 1640, '54, '66–67.
Leonard, George H.
Richardson, George E.

WADSWORTH, JOHN, 1638–1700, Duxbury, Mass. Representa-

Digitized by Google

tive to the General Court, 1690–92, '94.
Leonard, George H.
Richardson, George E.

WADSWORTH, CAPTAIN SAMUEL, 1631–1676, Milton, Mass. Captain in King Philip's War. Killed by the Indians at the Sudbury Fight, April 21, 1676.
Wadsworth, Dexter E.

WAITE, CAPTAIN JOHN, 1618–1693, Malden, Mass. Deputy to the General Court, 1666–84. Speaker, 1684. Ensign of the Malden Train Band, 1651; Lieutenant, 1654; Captain, 1662–84. Led a detachment of soldiers to Marlborough, 1675, and served subsequently in Major John Pynchon's command, King Philip's War.
Brooks, L. Loring.
Clarke, Charles E. F.
Sprague, Phineas W.
Stone, William E.

WAITE, CAPTAIN SAMUEL, 1680–1740, Malden, Mass. Representative to the General Court, 1735–36. Captain, ——.
Sprague, Phineas W.

WALDERNE (WALDRON), MAJOR RICHARD, 1617–1689, Dover, N.H. Deputy to the General Court of Massachusetts Bay Colony, 1654–79. Speaker of the House, 1666–68, '73–79. Member of the Council of New Hampshire, 1680–82. Vice-President, 1680. President, 1681. Captain of the Yorkshire Militia, 1672; Sergeant-Major, 1674. Commander-in-Chief of the Expedition against the Penobscot and Kennebec Indians, King Philip's War, 1675–6. Commander of the Provincial Forces of New Hampshire, 1679–89. Killed by the Indians at Dover, June 27, 1689.
Rust, Nathaniel J.
Wilson, Fred A.
Webber, William O.

WALDRON, COLONEL RICHARD, 1650–1730, Dover, N.H. Deputy to the General Assembly, 1691. Member of the Council, 1692. Colonel of the New Hampshire Provincial Militia, ——.
Rust, Nathaniel J.

WALKER, EDWARD, 1694–1787, Woburn, Mass. Representative to the General Court, 1745, '51–54. Corporal in the Woburn Company, 1718–37, '47–52.
Thompson, Abijah.

WALKER, SERGEANT JOHN, 1665–1699, Woburn, Mass. Corporal in the Woburn Company of Militia, 1694; Sergeant, 1697–99.
Thompson, Abijah.

WALKER, PHILIP, —— 1679, Rehoboth, Plymouth Colony, Deputy to the General Court, 1669. Contributed £26 for the war against King Philip, 1675.
Houghton, Henry O.

WALKER, CAPTAIN RICHARD, 1592–1687, Reading, Mass. Deputy to the General Court, 1640–41, '48–49. Served in a Company defending Lynn against the Indians, 1632; Ensign, 1637. Ordered out against the Pequots by the General Court, April 18, 1637. Member of the Ancient and Honorable Artillery Company, London, 1662; Boston, 1638; Lieutenant, 1642; Captain, 1656.
Brown, Daniel A.
Gordon, Edwin A.
Thompson, Abijah.
Wood, Alva S.

WALKER, CAPTAIN SAMUEL, 1615–1684, Woburn, Mass. Captain of the Woburn, Company, ——. Soldier in Captain Joshua Scottow's Company at Black Point, King Philip's War, 1676–7.
Brown, Daniel A.
Gordon, Edwin B.
Hall, George F.
Thompson, Abijah.
Walker, Joseph.
Wood, Alva S.

Digitized by Google

WALKER, ENSIGN SAMUEL, 1642–1704, Woburn, Mass. Corporal of the Woburn Company of Militia, 1683–4. Sergeant, 1684–90. Ensign, 1690–92. Member of the Convention at Boston, 1689. Deputy to the General Court, 1694.
Brown, Daniel A.
Gordon, Edwin A.
Stearns, Albert H.
Thompson, Abijah.
Wood, Alva S.

WALKER, LIEUTENANT SAMUEL, 1655–1712. Rehoboth, Mass. Served under Captain Joshua Scottow, King Philip's War, 1676. Lieutenant, —— 168–. Representative to the General Court, 1705.
Houghton, Henry O.

WALKUP, GEORGE, —— 1748, Reading, Mass. Sentinel in Captain Isaac Clark's Framingham Company, 1725.
Reade, Philip.

WALLINGFORD, CAPTAIN THOMAS, 1697–1771, Portsmouth, N.H. Captain of the Military Company of Somersworth, N.H., 1746.
Soule, Horace H., Jr.

WARD, ANDREW, —— 1659, Wethersfield, Conn. One of the Commissioners appointed by the Massachusetts General Court, March 3, 1635–6, to govern the people of Connecticut. Assistant, Connecticut Colony, when war was declared against the Pequots, May 1, 1637. Deputy to the Connecticut General Court, ——.
Moseley, John G.

WARD, SAMUEL, 1593–1682, Hingham, Mass. Deputy from Hingham in 1637.
Wolcott, Roger.

WARD, MAJOR SAMUEL, —— 1690, Marblehead and Ipswich, Mass. Sergeant, 1666; Lieutenant, 1670; Captain, 1679. Major in Quebec Expedition, 1690.
Wolcott, Roger.

WARD, WILLIAM, —— 1687, Marlborough, Mass. In garrison at Marlborough, October, 1675, King Philip's War.
Thompson, Abijah.

WARE, CAPTAIN JOHN, 1646–1718, Wrentham, Mass. Served in Captain Thomas Brattle's Company, King Philip's War, 1675. Headed a band of men in an attack against the Indians at Indian Rock, ——. Lieutenant of the First Military Company at Wrentham, 1689–1704; Captain, 1715.
Green, Robert M.
Merriam, Frank.
Nash, Louis P.

WARE, JONATHAN, SR., 1686–1740, Wrentham, Mass. Representative to the General Court, 1726–27.
Ware, Horace E.

WARE, JONATHAN, JR., 1734–1774, Wrentham, Mass. In Captain Samuel Day's Company, Colonel Miller's Regiment, Expedition to Lake George, 1758.
Ware, Horace E.

WARE, ROBERT, SR., —— 1699, Dedham, Mass. Member of the Ancient and Honorable Artillery Company, 1644.
Endicott, Eugene F.
Green, Robert M.
Merriam, Frank.
Ware, Horace E.

WARE, ROBERT, JR., 1653–1724, Wrentham, Mass. In the garrison at Wrentham, 1676. Volunteer from Dedham in Captain Samuel Moseley's Company, King Philip's War, December, 1675. Soldier in the Wrentham Military Company, 1689. Representative to the General Court, 1703.
Ware, Horace E.

WARREN, DANIEL, 1628 ——, Watertown, Mass. Member of the Train Band at Watertown, Hugh Mason Captain, 1653. Soldier in Captain Nathaniel Davenport's Company, King Philip's War, at the Great

Digitized by Google

Swamp Fight, December 19, 1675. Served also in the Sudbury Fight, 1676.
Bickford, Robert S.
Dorman, William B.
Warren, Nathan.

WARREN, JACOB, 1642–1723, Chelmsford, Mass. Member of the garrison in the West Regiment in Middlesex, at Chelmsford, March 16, 1692–3, under Lieutenant Ephraim Hildreth.
Warren, Albert C.
Warren, Walter B.

WARREN, CAPTAIN JOHN, 1622 ——, Watertown, Mass. Appointed Captain of the Foot Company at Watertown, July 5, 1684.
Adams, Charles E.

WARREN, JOSEPH, —— 1696, Plymouth. Deputy to the General Court, 1681–86.
Crandon, Edwin S.
Parker, Edward L.

WARREN, RICHARD, —— 1628, Plymouth. In the "First Encounter" with the Indians at Great Meadow Creek (Eastham), December 8, 1620.
Bouve, Charles O.
Brooks, L. Loring.
Crandon, Edwin S.
Dorman, William B.
Murdock, Joseph B.
Palmer William L.
Parker, Edward L.
Sprague, Frank W.
Swift, Henry W.
Thomas, Frank R.

WARRINER, JAMES, 1640–1727, Mass. Soldier in 1668, 1675.
Booth, Charles E.

WASHBURN, JOHN, SR., 1585–1670, Duxbury, Plymouth Colony. In an Expedition against the Narragansetts, 1645.
Tyler, Edward R.

WASHBURN, JOHN, JR., 1621–1686, Bridgewater, Plymouth Colony. Soldier under Captain Church, Expedition against the Narragansetts, 1645.
Leonard, George H.
Tyler, Edward R.

WATERMAN, LIEUTENANT JOHN, 1718–1790, Halifax, Mass. Lieutenant in Captain Josiah Sturtevant's Company, Colonel George Watson's Regiment, 1771.
Waterman, Frank S.
Waterman, George H.

WATERMAN, RICHARD, 1590–1673, Providence, R.I. Deputy, 1655, '56, '58. One of the historic Founders of the Providence Plantation.
Nickerson, Rev. Thomas W., Jr.
Robeson, Andrew.

WATERS, LAWRENCE, ——. Soldier in the garrison at Lancaster, King Philip's War, 1675, and earlier.
Houghton, Henry O.

WATKINS, JOHN, —— 1756, Ashford, Conn. Clerk of Captain John Slapp's (4th) Company, Colonel Nathan Whiting's (3d) Regiment, Connecticut troops under General John Wilson in the Crown Point Expedition, 1756; served from April 6 to his death, October 8.
Watkins, Walter K.

WATSON, GEORGE. 1603–1689, Plymouth. Captain of the barque to convey the Expedition under Captain Myles Standish against the Dutch, 1653. Member of the Plymouth Militia, ——.
Tyler, Edward R.

WATTS, JOHN, 1668–1717, Arrowsick, Me. Restored Arrowsick after the Peace of Utrecht, 1713. Built, fortified, and maintained a garrison house there. Envoy of the Province to the Indians at Norridgewock, ——.
Stone, Charles W.

WEEKS, JOHN, 1651–1690, Dorchester, Mass. Died on the Expedition to Canada, 1690.
Moseley, Frank.

Digitized by Google

WELD, CAPTAIN JOSEPH, 1595–1646, Roxbury, Mass. Ensign, Ancient and Honorable Artillery Company, 1638. Captain of Roxbury Company, 1636–1646. Deputy, 1637–38, 1641, '43–44.
Booth, Charles E.

WELLES, CAPTAIN SAMUEL, 1630–1675, Wethersfield, Conn. Ensign of the Wethersfield Military Company, 1658; Lieutenant, 1665; Captain, 1670. Deputy to the General Court, 1660–62. Member of the Council of the General Court, 1675.
Booth, Charles E.
Moseley, John G.

WELLES, GOVERNOR THOMAS, 1598–1660, Wethersfield, Conn. Magistrate of the Governing Court, 1637–60. One of the commissioners governing the Connecticut Colony from 1637 to 1639. Second Treasurer of the Colony, 1639–51. Assistant, 1655–59. Governor pro tem., 1651. Secretary of the Colony, 1640–48. Commissioner for the United Colonies, 1649. Deputy Governor, 1654, '56, '57, '59. Governor, 1655, '58.
Booth, Charles E.
Eldredge, Zoeth S.
Inches, George B.
Moseley, John G.
Wolcott, Roger.

WELLES, QUARTERMASTER THOMAS, 1627–1668, Hartford, Conn. Quartermaster in Captain Richard Lord's Company under command of Major John Mason at Hartford, March 11, 1658. Named in the Royal Charter of Connecticut, 1662. Assistant, 1668.
Moseley, John G.

WELLINGTON, JOSEPH, 1643–1714, Watertown, Mass. Soldier in King Philip's War, 1676.
Stone, Charles W.

WELLINGTON, CORPORAL ROGER, 1609–1698, Watertown, Mass. Corporal in the Watertown Company, ——.
Endicott, Eugene F.
Stone, Charles W.

WELSH, SERGEANT THOMAS, 1622–1701, Charlestown, Mass. Sergeant of the Charlestown Training Band, 1681–86.
Welsh, Willard.

WENDEL, CAPTAIN JOHANNES, 1649–1692, Albany, N.Y. Captain of the Infantry at Albany, 1684.
Pierce, Jacob W.
Webber, William O.
Wendell, Barrett.

WENTWORTH, CAPTAIN CHARLES, 1686–1780, Canton, Mass. Lieutenant in the Third Company, Fourth Regiment, 1744; promoted Captain, 1746.
Pierce, George F.

WENTWORTH, EZEKIEL, 1651–1712, Dover, N.H. Representative, 1711.
Lord, Calvin.

WENTWORTH, LIEUTENANT-GOVERNOR JOHN, 1671–1730, Portsmouth, N.H. Lieutenant-Governor of New Hampshire, 1717–1730.
Penhallow, Charles S.
Pope, Percival W.

WENTWORTH, WILLIAM, 1616–1697, Dover, N.H. Garrison duty, 1689.
Lord, Calvin.

WESTCOTT, STUKELEY, 1592–1677, Providence, R.I. One of the historic Founders of the Providence Plantations. Commissioner, 1651–53, '55, '60. Twice chosen Assistant.
Nickerson, Stephen W.
Nickerson, Rev. Thomas W., Jr.

WETHERBEE, JOHN, 164– –1711, Marlborough, Mass. Soldier in King Philip's War, in garrison at Marlborough, 1675.
Green, Charles M.
Green, Robert M.
Wetherbee, Winthrop.

WHEELER, SERGEANT THOMAS, 1625–1704, Concord, Mass. Sergeant

Digitized by Google

of the Concord Foot Company, 1662.
Bent, S. Arthur.
Merriam, Frank.

WHEELER, ENSIGN THOMAS, 1660–1734, Concord, Mass. Ensign of the Concord Company, ——.
Bates, Theodore C.

WHEELER, CAPTAIN TIMOTHY, 1604–1687, Concord, Mass. Ensign of the Concord Foot Company, 1646; Lieutenant, ——; Captain, 1662–77.
Bent, S. Arthur.

WHEELWRIGHT, COLONEL JOHN, 1664–1745, Wells, Me. Served under Major John Converse, ——. Colonel, 1733. Stationed at Fort Mary on the Saco, ——. Deputy to the Massachusetts General Court, 1692, 1742. Member of the Council, 1708–33. Commissioner to the Indians, 1714, '41.
Littlefield, Marcellus.
Pierce, Jacob W.
Wheelwright, Edmund M.

WHIPPLE, JOHN, —— 1669, Ipswich, Mass. Deputy to the General Court, 1640–42, '46, '50–53.
Browne, Daniel A.
Clarke, George K.
Stone, Charles W.

WHIPPLE, CAPTAIN JOHN, 1617–1685, Providence, R.I. Served under Captain Roger Williams in King Philip's War, 1675. Commanded an Expedition against the Indians, ——. Deputy to the General Assembly, 1666, '69, '70, '72, '74, '76, '77.
Blackmar, Wilmon W.
Nickerson, Rev. Thomas W., Jr.
Robeson, Andrew.

WHIPPLE, CAPTAIN JOHN, 1626–1683, Ipswich, Mass. Cornet in Captain John Appleton's Troop, 1668. Lieutenant in Captain Nicholas Paige's Company in the Mount Hope Campaign, King Philip's War, 1675. Captain of the Ipswich Troop, 1676. Marched against the Indians at Marlborough, 1676. Engagements at Quabog and Salisbury, 1677. Deputy to the General Court, 1674, '79, '80–83.
Brooks, L. Loring.
Gould, Levi S.
Merriam, Frank.

WHIPPLE, COLONEL JOSEPH, 1662–1746, Providence, R.I. Deputy, 1698–1728. Assistant, 1714. Colonel of land forces, 1719–20.
Robeson, Andrew.

WHITCOMB, JOHN, —— 1683, Lancaster, Mass. Served in the garrison at Lancaster, King Philip's War, 1675.
Houghton, Henry O.

WHITCOMB, JOSIAH, —— 1718, Lancaster, Mass. Representative to the General Court, 1710. Commanded Garrison No. 20 at Lancaster, 1711.
Houghton, Henry O.

WHITE, JOHN, —— 1673, Lancaster, Mass. Soldier in the Lancaster Military Company under Captain Abijah Willard, Alarm at Boston, 1747.
Houghton, Henry O.

WHITE, ELDER JOHN, —— 1684, Hadley, Mass., and Hartford, Conn. Deputy to the General Court of Massachusetts Bay from Hadley, 1664, '69.
Booth, Charles E.
White, William R.

WHITE, CAPTAIN PEREGRINE, 1620–1704, Marshfield, Plymouth Colony. Served against the Pequots among the volunteers from Marshfield, 1637. Ensign of the Marshfield Company, 1642; Lieutenant, 1655.
White, Charles S.

WHITE, CAPTAIN THOMAS, 1599–1679, Weymouth, Mass. Captain of the Weymouth Military Company, ——. Deputy to the General Court, 1637, '40, '57, '71.
Amsden, Franklin D.
Amsden, Henry F.
Leonard, George H.

Digitized by Google

WHITING, OLIVER, 1665–1736, Billerica, Mass. Representative to the General Court, 1719–20, '28.
Bigelow, Henry N.

WHITMAN, ENSIGN JOHN, —— 1692, Weymouth, Mass. Ensign of the Weymouth Foot Company. Received his discharge in 1680, owing to age.
Coffin, Rufus.
Tyler, Edward R.

WHITMARSH, JOHN, —— 1708, Weymouth, Mass. Soldier in King Philip's War, serving under Captain Johnson in the Narragansett Campaign, 1675. Also credited under Captain Jacob, 1676.
Healey, David A.

WHITMORE, SERGEANT FRANCIS, 1625–1685, Cambridge, Mass. Trooper in Major Simon Willard's command, King Philip's War, 1676. Sergeant, ——.
Gould, Levi S.
Merriam, Frank.
Thompson, Abijah.
Thompson, Eben F.

WHITMORE, LIEUTENANT FRANCIS, 1650–1700, Middletown, Conn. Lieutenant, 1699.
Booth, Charles E.

WHITMORE, JOHN, 1654–1739, Medford, Mass. Served under Major Swayne against the Indians at Saco, 1677.
Gould, Levi S.
Merriam, Frank.

WHITMORE, JOHN, —— 1648, New Haven. Deputy, 1642–43.
Booth, Charles E.

WHITMORE (WETMORE), THOMAS, 1615–1681, Middletown, Conn. Deputy to the General Court, 1654–55, '65.
Ketchum, Charles J.

WHITNEY, BENJAMIN, 1643–1723, Watertown, and Sherborn, Mass. Served in the Narragansett Campaign, King Philip's War, 1675.
Hill, Lew C.
Stone, William E.

WHITNEY, ENSIGN DAVID, 1697–1745, Waltham, Mass. Ensign in the Waltham Company, ——.
Stone, Charles W.

WHITNEY, JOHN, 1624–1692, Watertown, Mass. Member of Captain Hugh Mason's Company, King Philip's War. Served at the Sudbury Fight, April 29, 1676.
Adams, Charles E.
Endicott, Eugene F.
Harrington, Charles.
Whitney, Ralph H.
Whitney, Richard.
Whitney, Robert B.

WHITTEMORE, CAPTAIN JOSEPH, 1667–1746, Charlestown, Mass. Captain, ——.
Wolcott, Roger.

WHITTINGHAM, CAPTAIN JOHN, —— 1649, Ipswich, Mass. Member of the Ancient and Honorable Artillery Company, 1638. Ensign, 1644. Captain, 1645. Appointed Lieutenant at Ipswich, May 14, 1645.
Appleton, Francis H.

WILLARD, HENRY, ——, Lancaster, Mass. Commanded the garrison at Still River (Lancaster), 1692.
Houghton, Henry O.

WILLARD, COLONEL JOSIAH, SR., 1693–1750, Lunenburg, Vt. Colonel and Commander of Fort Dummer (Brattleboro, Vt.), under the Massachusetts Government, 1740–50.
Howe, Edward W.

WILLARD, COLONEL JOSIAH, JR., 1716–1786, Winchester, N.H. Officer in his father's Company at Fort Dummer, 1740. Major, 1746, when he with a small force repulsed an attack by Canadians and Indians on Charlestown, N.H. Lieutenant-Colonel, 1750, when he was placed in command of Fort Dummer upon his father's death. Colonel in the New Hampshire service, 1755, and stationed at Fort Edward, N.S. Representative

Digitized by Google

to the Provincial Assembly, 1768, ——.
Howe, Edward W.

WILLARD, MAJOR JOSIAH, 1736–1801, Keene, N.H. Lieutenant-Colonel in his father, Lieutenant-Colonel Josiah Willard, Jr.'s Command, 1754; Captain, ——; Major, 1770. Representative to the Assembly, 1770–71.
Howe, Edward W.

WILLARD, MAJOR SIMON, 1605–1676, Concord, and Groton, Mass. Lieutenant commanding the First Military Company in Concord, 1637. Captain, 1646. Sergeant-Major of Middlesex County, 1653. Commander-in-Chief of the Expedition of the United Colonies against Ninigret, Sachem of the Nyantics, 1654. Commanded the Middlesex Regiment of Troops in King Philip's War, 1675. Led the heroic relief at the Battle of Brookfield, August, 1675. Deputy to the Massachusetts General Court, 1636–42, '44–46, '49–54. Assistant, 1654–76.
Blood, John B.
Booth, Charles E.
Hayden, Charles.
Houghton, Henry O.
Howe, Edward W.
Johnson, Emery W.
Pierce, Dean.
Pierce, Jacob W.
Reade, Philip.
Rice, L. Frederick.
Stevens, Solon W.
Willard, Joseph.
Willard, Martin S.

WILLETT, COLONEL THOMAS, 1645–1722, New York. Major and Colonel commanding the Queen's County Militia, 1683–89. Member of the Governor's Council, 1690–98.
Robeson, Andrew.

WILLEY, JOHN, 1648–1688, ——. Soldier in the Narragansett Campaign, King Philip's War, 1675–6.
Willey, William L.

WILLIAMS, COLONEL ABRAHAM, 1695–1781, Marlborough, Mass. Colonel of one of the Middlesex Regiments, 1757.
Williams, Robert B.

WILLIAMS, EBENEZER, 1650–1718, Dorchester, Mass. In Captain Wadsworth's Company, 1676.
Brown, Charles A.

WILLIAMS, ENSIGN GEORGE, 1717–1803, Taunton, Mass. Commissioned by Governor William Shirley, April 19, 1754, Ensign of the Third Foot Company of Taunton, Ebenezer Dean, Captain, and Ephraim Leonard, Colonel. Served in the French and Indian War, 1757. Taken prisoner.
Williams, Borland.
Williams, Charles J.
Williams, Samuel K.

WILLIAMS, JOHN, ——, Scituate, Plymouth Colony. Deputy to the General Court, 1641, '43–44, '47–48.
Crandon, Edwin S.

WILLIAMS, COLONEL JOSEPH, 1708–1798, Roxbury, Mass. Colonel of the line, 1755; Mohawk War; Canadian Campaign, 1758–60.
Beal, Boylston Adams.

WILLIAMS, RICHARD, 1609–1693, Taunton, Plymouth Colony. Deputy to the General Court, 1643, '45–46, '48, '50–51, '53–57, '59, '64–65.
Foster, F. Apthorp.
Leonard, George H.

WILLIAMS, ROBERT, Roxbury. Member Ancient and Honorable Artillery Company, 1644.
Inches, George B.

WILLIAMS, GOVERNOR ROGER, 1599–1683, Providence. Assistant President, 1649. President of the Colony of Rhode Island, 1654, '56. Assistant under Governor Arnold, 1664. Captain of the Train Band at Providence during King Philip's War, 1675–6.
FitzGerald, Desmond.

Digitized by Google

WILLIAMS, SAMUEL, ——. Soldier in King Philip's War, and grantee in Narragansett.
Wolcott, Roger.

WILLIAMS, CAPTAIN STEPHEN, 1640–1720, Roxbury, Mass. Captain of a Troop serving at the Eastward, 1704–05. Captain of the Troop of Horse in Command of the Frontier, 1707–12. Served as a guard in the summer of 1710 to Colonel Schuyler and the Maqua Indians.
Hastings, Henry.
Williams, John D.

WILLIS, JOHN, —— 1693, Bridgewater, Plymouth Colony. Deputy to the General Court, 1657–60, '64, '66–67, '69–80. Member of the Council of War, 1676.
Tyler, Edward R.

WILLIS, SERGEANT JOSEPH, 1712 ——, Sudbury, Mass. Sergeant in the Second Foot Company of Sudbury, Josiah Richardson, Captain, 1757.
Willis, Henry A.

WILSON, REVEREND JOHN, 1588–1667, Boston, Mass. Appointed Pastor of the First Church in Boston, 1630. In 1637, appointed Military Chaplain to troops sent by Massachusetts to assist in the war against the Pequots, and personally accompanied the expedition.
Allen, Crawford C.

WILSON, SERGEANT JOHN, —— 1687, Woburn, Mass. Soldier in King Philip's War, serving under Captain Samuel Moseley, at Mount Hope, 1675; under Captain Richard Beers, 1675–6; under Captain Samuel Brocklebank, and Captain John Cutler, 1676. Sergeant, ——.
Parker, Moses G.

WILSON, SERGEANT JOSEPH, 1655–1710, Kittery, Me. Sergeant, ——. Keeper of the Garrison House at Kittery, ——.
Wilson, Fred A.

WILSON, SERGEANT SAMUEL, 1658–1729, Woburn, Mass. Corporal in the Woburn Military Company, 1694; Sergeant, 1695–1729.
Parker, Moses G.
Reade, Philip.

WINGATE, COLONEL JOSHUA, 1679–1769, Dover, N.H. Captain of the Military Company at Hampton, 1716. Commissioned Major of the Dover Regiment, 1731; Colonel, 1744. Despatched two companies of his Regiment for service at Louisburg, 1745. Was present at the Siege.
Bell, Charles U.
Thayer, Nathaniel.
Wolcott, Roger.

WINN, INCREASE, 1641–1690, ——. Served under Captain Thomas Brattle, King Philip's War, 1675.
Hastings, Henry.

WINN, ENSIGN JOSEPH, —— 1725, Woburn, Mass. Soldier in King Philip's War, serving under Captain Thomas Wheeler and Lieutenant Henry Woodhouse, 1676–7. Also in Lieutenant William Hasey's Three County Troop; and under Captain Edward Hutchinson and Cornet Jonathan Poole. Ensign of the Woburn Foot Company, ——.
Reade, Philip.

WINSHIP, LIEUTENANT EDWARD, 1613–1688, Cambridge, Mass. Member of the Ancient and Honorable Artillery Company, 1638. Ensign of the Military Company in Cambridge, 1647; Lieutenant, 1660. Deputy to the General Court, 1663–64, '81–86.
Endicott, Eugene F.
Noyes, James A.
Sprague, Phineas W.
Winship, William H.

WINSHIP, SAMUEL, 1712–1780, Lexington, Mass. "Gentleman Trooper" in the Governor's Horse Guards under command of Brigadier-General Isaac Royal, 1764.

Digitized by Google

Sprague, Phineas W.
Winship, William H.

WINSLOW, COLONEL EDWARD, 1669–1753, Boston. Member of the Ancient and Honorable Artillery Company, 1700; Sergeant, 1702; Lieutenant, 1711; Captain, 1714–29. Major of the Boston Regiment, 1729; Colonel, 1733.
Winslow, Erving.
Winslow, George S.

WINSLOW, JOHN, 1597–1674, Plymouth. Deputy to the General Court, 1644, '53–54. Member of the Council of War, 1646.
Cabot, Louis.
Crandon, Edwin S.
Leonard, George H.
Shaw, Henry.

WINSLOW, JOSIAH, 1605–1674, Marshfield, Plymouth Colony. Deputy to the General Court, 1643, '46–47.
Brooks, L. Loring.
Locke, Charles A.
Lovering, Henry M.
Nickerson, Rev. Thomas W., Jr.
Wolcott, Roger.

WINTHROP, GOVERNOR JOHN, JR., 1606–1676, Ipswich, Mass. Lieutenant-Colonel of the Essex County Regiment, 1636. Governor of the Colonies of New Haven and Connecticut, 1657–76.
Mumford, James G.

WINTHROP, MAJOR-GENERAL WAITSTILL, 1641–1717, Boston. Member of the Council, 1686. Major-General, ——.
Mumford, James G.

WISWALL, CAPTAIN NOAH, 1638–1690, Newton, Mass. Captain of a Company which marched to the relief of Casco, now Portsmouth, July 4, 1690, and with a number of his officers was killed at Wheelwright's Pond, July 6.
Brown, Daniel A.

WITT, CAPTAIN OLIVER, 1720–1808, Leicester, Mass. Captain in command of a Company in Colonel John Chandler's Regiment which marched to the relief of Fort William Henry, August, 1757.
Brown, David H.

WOLCOTT, HENRY, 1578–1655, ——. Deputy to the General Assembly, 1639.
Wolcott, Roger.

WOLCOTT, COLONEL OLIVER, 1726–1797, ——. Deputy, 1764, '67–68, '70. Assistant, 1771–74. Major, Thirteenth Connecticut Regiment, 1771. Colonel of the Seventeenth Regiment, 1774.
Wolcott, Roger.

WOLCOTT, GOVERNOR ROGER, 1679–1767, Windsor, Conn. Deputy to the General Assembly, 1709. Commissary of the Connecticut stores in the Expedition against Canada, 1711. Member of the Council, 1714. Deputy Governor, 1741. Commander of the Connecticut forces in the Expedition against Louisburg, 1745. Commissioned Major-General second in command by Governor Shirley, March 7, 1745. Governor, 1750.
Wolcott, Roger.

WOLCOTT, CAPTAIN SIMON, 1625–1687, Simsbury, Conn. Captain of the Simsbury Train Band, 1673. Deputy to the General Assembly, 1673. Trooper from Windsor under Major Mason, March, 1657.
Wolcott, Roger.

WOOD, JONATHAN, 1651–1676, Sherborn, Mass. In King Philip's War, in which, as recited in letters issued by the Court, he was "killed in the service of the country" during the Indian attack on Medfield, February 21, 1675–6.
Holbrook, Levi.

WOOD, JOSIAH, 1629–1691, Charlestown, Mass. Private in Captain John Cutler's Company, King Philip's War, 1676.
Wood, Alva S.

WOODBRIDGE, REVEREND JOHN, ——. Deputy, 1636/7. Sur-

Digitized by Google

veyor of Arms, 1637. Member of Ancient and Honorable Artillery Company, 1644.
Rich, James Rogers.

WOODBURY, JOHN, ——. Deputy, 1635, '37–39.
Wolcott, Roger.

WOODBURY, SERGEANT PETER, ——, Beverly, Mass. Representative to the General Court, 1689, '92. Sergeant, 1685.
Wolcott, Roger.

WOODMAN, LIEUTENANT EDWARD, ——, Newbury, Mass. Deputy to the General Court, 1636–37, '39, '43. Appointed Lieutenant of the Newbury Company, 1637.
Clarke, George K.

WOODWARD, GEORGE, 1621–1676, Watertown, Mass. Soldier in Captain John Cutler's Company, King Philip's War. Died in service, 1676.
Brown, George E.
Burnham, Albert W.

WOODWARD, JONATHAN, 1740–1840, Dunstable, Mass. Private, Captain Leonard Whiting's Company, March 31–December 2, 1761. Captain, Benjamin Edwards' Company, March 16–November 18, 1762.
Dyar, Perlie A.

WORCESTER, SAMUEL, —— 1681, Bradford, Mass. Deputy to the General Court, 1679–81.
Bigelow, Henry N.

WRIGHT, CAPTAIN EDWARD, —— 1703, Sudbury, Mass. In King Philip's War. Lieutenant, 1689.
Bickford, Robert S.
Hicks, Lewis W.

WYMAN, FRANCIS, 1617–1699, Woburn, Mass. His house was used as a garrison in King Philip's War, 1675–6.
Stone, Charles W.
Thompson, Abijah.

WYMAN, LIEUTENANT JOHN, 1621–1684, Charlestown and Woburn, Mass. Cornet in the Mount Hope Campaign, King Philip's War, August, 1675. Wounded in the eye by an arrow, December 15. Lieutenant in Captain Thomas Prentice's Troop at the Great Swamp Fight, December 19, 1675.
Brooks, L. Loring.
Noyes, James A.
Richardson, George E.

WYMAN, JOHN, 1648–1675, Woburn, Mass. Killed in the Great Swamp Fight, King Philip's War, December 19, 1675.
Dexter, Charles W.

WYMAN, CAPTAIN SETH, SR., 1665–1715, Woburn, Mass. Lieutenant of the Woburn Militia 1705–12; Captain, 1712–15.
Brooks, L. Loring.

Digitized by Google

OFFICERS OF THE MASSACHUSETTS SOCIETY FROM ITS ORGANIZATION, 5 APRIL, 1893.

Elected.	Governors.	Retired.
1893.	William Franklin Draper.	1893.
1893.	Francis Ellingwood Abbot.	1896.
1896.	Arthur John Clark Sowdon.	1905.
1905.	Joseph Grafton Minot.	

	Deputy Governors.	
1893.	Francis Ellingwood Abbot.	1893.
1893.	Henry Oscar Houghton, Senior.	1895.
1895.	Arthur John Clark Sowdon.	1896.
1896.	Hosea Morrill Knowlton.	1901.
1901.	Joseph Giles Eaton.	1904.
1904.	Joseph Grafton Minot.	1905.
1905.	Nathaniel Johnson Rust.	

	Lieutenant Governors.	
1893.	Samuel Swett Green.	1895.
1895.	Merriweather Hood Griffith.	1896.
1896.	Charles John McIntire.	1899.
1899.	Charles Sumner Hamlin.	1901.
1901.	Joseph Grafton Minot.	1904.
1904.	Francis Henry Appleton.	

	Secretaries.	
1893.	Walter Kendall Watkins.	1896.
1896.	Edward Webster McGlenen.	

	Treasurers.	
1893.	Abijah Thompson.	1903.
1903.	Charles Sherburne Penhallow.	

Digitized by Google

Registrars.

1893.	WALTER GILMAN PAGE.	1894.
1894.	JAMES ATKINS NOYES.	1896.
1896.	FRANCIS APTHORP FOSTER.	1902.
1902.	EDWIN SANFORD CRANDON.	1903.
1903.	BOYLSTON ADAMS BEAL.	1904.
1904.	PAUL MASCARENE HUBBARD.	

Historians.

1893.	JAMES ATKINS NOYES.	1894.
1894.	WALTER GILMAN PAGE.	1896.
1896.	ROBERT THAXTER SWAN.	1902.
1902.	JOHN HOWLAND CRANDON.	1904.
1904.	BARRETT WENDELL.	

Genealogist.

1896.	WALTER KENDALL WATKINS.	

Chancellors.

1894.	MELVILLE MADISON BIGELOW.	1899.
1899.	CHARLES UPHAM BELL.	

Surgeons.

1894.	MYLES STANDISH.	1899.
1899.	CHARLES MONTRAVILLE GREEN, M.D.	

Chaplains.

1893.	GEORGE MADISON BODGE, D.D.	1900.
1900.	RT. REV. WILLIAM LAWRENCE, D.D.	

Gentlemen of the Council.

1901.	FRANCIS HENRY APPLETON.	1904.
1893.	EDWARD TOBEY BARKER.	1896.
1905.	EDWARD TOBEY BARKER.	
1895.	SAMUEL ARTHUR BENT.	1900.
1905.	SAMUEL ARTHUR BENT.	
1905.	JOHN HENRY BROOKS.	
1896.	FREDERIC BANKER CARPENTER.	1897.
1893.	ARTHUR WELLINGTON CLARK.	1893.
1900.	EDWIN SANFORD CRANDON.	1902.

Digitized by Google

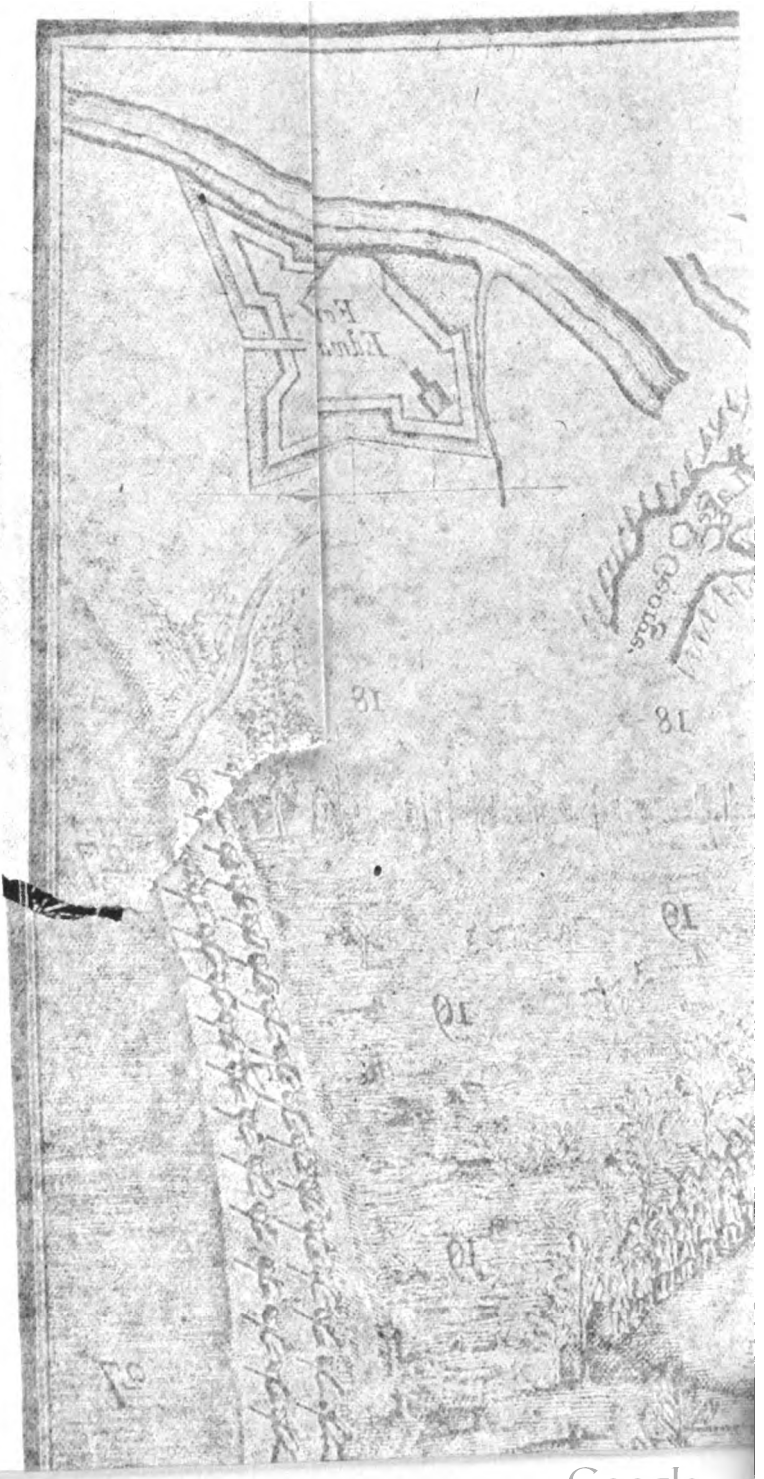
1905.	EDWIN SANFORD CRANDON.	
1893.	WALTER HOLBROOK DRAPER.	1895.
1897.	JOSEPH GILES EATON.	1899.
1893.	ALBERT ALONZO FOLSOM.	
1902.	FRANCIS APTHORP FOSTER.	1904.
1905.	DAWES ELIOT FURNESS.	
1895.	CHARLES MONTRAVILLE GREEN.	1897.
1904.	HENRY OSCAR HOUGHTON.	
1897.	CHARLES LEWIS HUTCHINS.	1905.
1895.	ALFRED GILPIN JONES.	1896.
1897.	HENRY MORTON LOVERING.	
1895.	FRANK MERRIAM.	1901.
1896.	JOSEPH GRAFTON MINOT.	1901.
1896.	JAMES ATKINS NOYES.	1900.
1899.	CHARLES WALLINGFORD PARKER.	1905.
1901.	MOSES GREELEY PARKER.	
1895.	NATHANIEL JOHNSON RUST.	
1896.	LEONARD KIP STORRS.	1897.
1895.	ROBERT THAXTER SWAN.	1896.
1895.	NATHANIEL THAYER.	1896.
1904.	ABIJAH THOMPSON.	1905.
1901.	JAMES BROWN THORNTON.	1905.

Digitized by Google

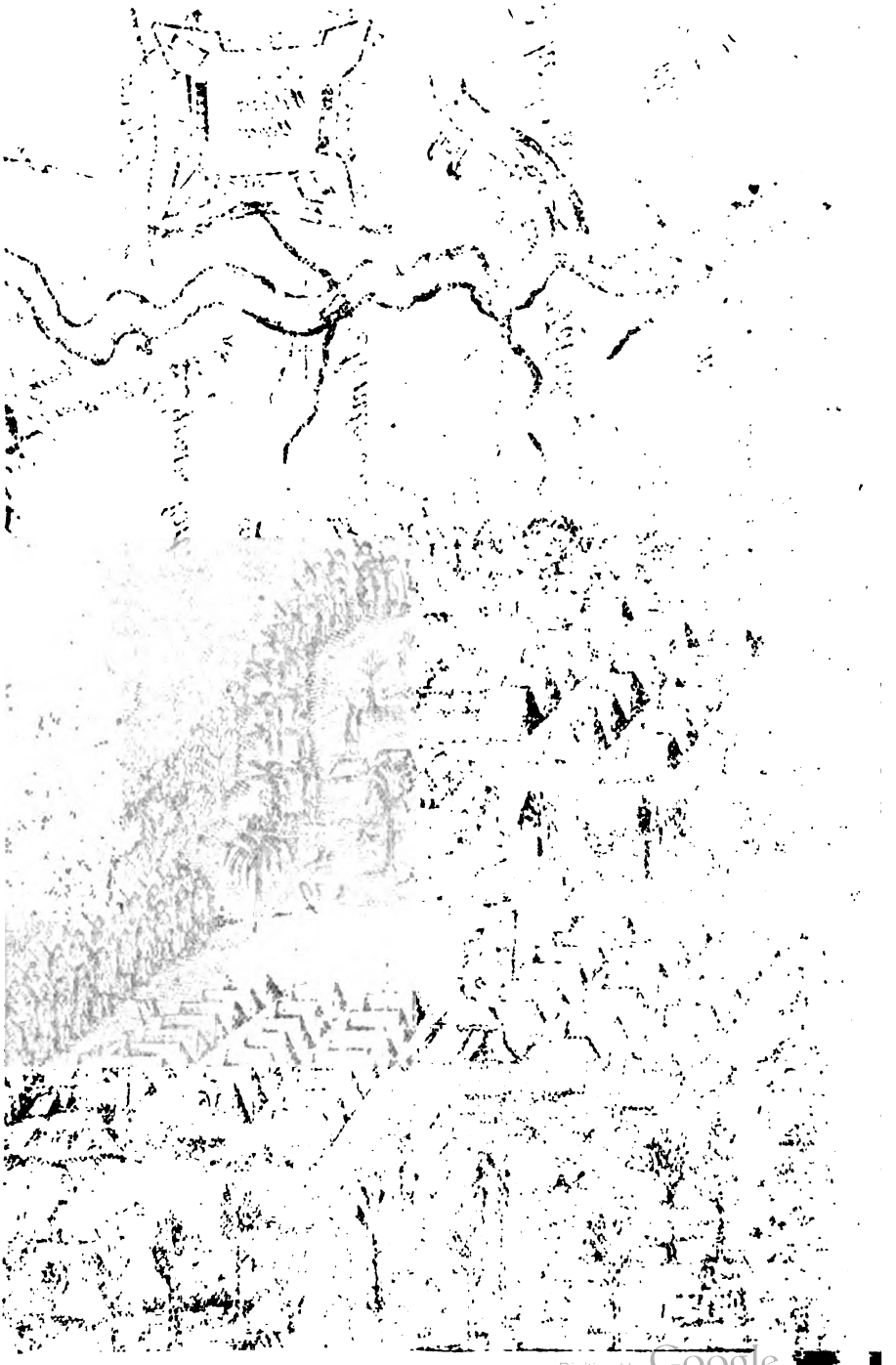
RECENTLY ELECTED.

State Society No.		General Society No.
585	ALBERT BUSHNELL HART, Cambridge.	3850
586	WILLIAM VAIL KELLEN, Boston.	3851
587	WILLIAM THEODORE FURNESS, Brookline.	3852
588	ORVILLE KNIGHT GERRISH, Lakeville.	3853
589	FOSTER WATERMAN STEARNS, Newton.	3854
590	ERVING WINSLOW, Boston.	3887
591	HENRY HALL, Dorchester.	3888
592	WILLIAM CROWNINSHIELD ENDICOTT, Danvers.	3889
593	EDRIC ELDRIDGE, Boston.	3943
594	CHARLES NORCROSS BREED, Lynn.	3944
595	DWIGHT MORTIMER PROUTY, Brookline.	3945
596	MORTON EDDY COBB, Newton.	3946
597	Rev. SAMUEL SNELLING, West Roxbury.	1337
598	WATSON GRANT CUTTER, Cambridge.	
599	FRED NAHUM DAY, Newton.	
600	FRANK WATERMAN STEARNS, Newton.	
601	ELIOT ALBERT CLARK, Pittsfield.	
602	Rev. GLENN TILLEY MORSE, Cambridge.	
603	RICHARD JOHNSON NICHOLS, Lynn.	
604	ARTHUR EMMONS PEARSON, Roxbury.	
605	WILLIAM HENRY PEARSON, Roxbury.	
606	ROSWELL RAYMOND ROBINSON, Malden.	
607	Rev. GEORGE FRANCIS WELD, Hingham.	
223	Rev. GEORGE HODGES, D.D., Cambridge.	1707

Digitized by Google



Digitized by Google



Digitized by Google

A

PROSPECTIVE-PLAN

OF THE

Battle near Lake *George*,

ON THE

Eighth Day of *September*, 1755.

WITH AN

EXPLANATION thereof;

CONTAINING

A full, tho' ſhort, Hiſtory of that important Affair.

By *Samuel Blodget*,

Occaſionally at the Camp, when the Battle was fought.

BOSTON; NEW-ENGLAND:

Printed by *Richard Draper*, for the Author.

MDCCLV.

Digitized by Google

ADVERTISEMENT.

I Herewith offer to the Public a visible Representation *of two of the* Engagements *the* English *had with the* French, *on the* 8th *of last* September, *with* explanatory Notes; *by the help of which any one, who will be at the Pains to compare what is said under each* Figure *with the corresponding* Figure *in the* Prospective Plan, *may easily be let into a clear Idea of this whole Affair.*

The Representation *I have given, whether as appearing to the* Eye *in this* Plan, *or to the* Mind *in the* descriptive Notes, *contains the real Truth. I was my self present in the* Camp; *and tho' I could not be in the* Front, *and* Rear, *and on* either Wing, *at the same Time, yet being an independent Person, not belonging to the Army, I had, it may be, as good an Opportunity, as any Person whatever, to observe the whole Management on both Sides; especially as I took my Post at the* Eminence *where the* Field-Piece *was planted, from whence I could, with Advantage, view the Action, in all it's Parts, from the Beginning to the End of it: Tho' I must confess, the* thick Smoke, *which arose from the discharge of so many Guns on both Sides, rendered the Sight less clear than I could have wished; and I was often interrupted by taking Care, that the Guards, beginning at the above Eminence, kept to Order, and attended their Duty. I have not therefore contented my self with my own Observations, but made it my Business to converse with those, at the Camp, who were most capable of enabling me to give a fair and full Account of the Transactions of this memorable Day. After all, I may have fallen into some smaller Mistakes; tho' I am not sensible of any such. I am sure, I have no sinister End to serve, nor do I know of any Thing that should biass me to vary in the least from the Truth of Fact.*

As to the Fight *of the* Detachment *of which Col.* Williams *had the chief Command, I am beholden to others, but of the best Character in the Army, for the Account I have given of it; and I received it* immediately *from their Mouths: Tho' I was my self well acquainted with the Ground upon which they fought, and viewed the Dead as they lay after the Battle was over.*

What I have said of the last Engagement *also, in which a Party of our Men from* Lyman's Fort *drove off the Ground, and routed, double the Number of the Enemy, I had from those that were present at it, best able, and most disposed, to represent the matter as it really was.*

As the Action near Lake GEORGE *is the greatest, in it's Kind, that ever happened in* NORTH-AMERICA, *it is hoped, the* Prospect, *and* Account, *here given of it, will not be unacceptable, unless to those who don't wish well to his* Britannick *Majesty's Interest in these Parts of the World.*

Boston, *November* 10th. 1755.

Samuel Blodget.

Digitized by Google

An EXPLANATION of the PROSPECTIVE-PLAN of the Battle near Lake *GEORGE*, *September* 8. 1755: Containing a full, tho' short, History of that important Affair.

N. B. *The Figures* 1. 2. 3. &c. *answer to the same Figures, as they are placed on the* Prospect, *and* explain *what is there represented to the* Eye.

The *first Engagement.*

THE Road from the Camp to *Lymen*'s Fort, in which Road a Detachment of 1000 *English*, and about 150 *Indians*, with *Hendrick* the *Mohawk* Sachem among them, were marching in order to annoy the Enemy, who, it was supposed, were attacking the Fort, or retreating from it.

2. The *Form* in which the *French* and *Indians* appeared, being like that of a *Hook*; for so they had placed themselves, extending a curve Line from their Front on each Side of the Road, near half a Mile on the Right, and about one half that Space on the Left. They had Opportunity to do this, as they had received Intelligence from a Scout they had sent out, that a considerable Body of our Men were marching in order to oppose them. The Reason of their thus forming themselves was this;---on the *Left* of the Road, all along the Line they had placed themselves in, they had the Advantage of being covered with a thick growth of *Brush* and *Trees*, such as is common to *swampy* Land as this was: On the Right, they were all along defended, as with a Breast-work, by a *continued Eminence* filled with *Rocks*, and *Trees*, and *Shrubs* as high as a Man's Breast. Our Men, while marching in the Road, were within 150 Yards of the Enemy, who lay *invisible* on either Side. They had posted themselves in the most advantageous Place there was between the *Camp* and the *Fort* for an *Ambuscade*. And considering this, together with their great Superiority in Numbers, being upwards of 2000, 'tis a wonder they had not entirely routed and destroyed this Detachment. Our Men must have behaved with the utmost Bravery, and Wisdom too, or they could not have made so honorable a Retreat, killing even more of the Enemy, than they lost themselves; as the *French General* owned, after he was taken: Tho', in this Fight, which began about two Miles and an half from the Camp, our loss, both of Officers, and private Men, was much greater than in the other *Battle*.

3. *Hendrick*, the *Indian Chief*, or *King* of the *Six Nations*, who was dressed after the *English* Manner. He only was on *Horse-back*, because he only could not well travel on Foot, being somewhat corpulent as well as old. He fell in this Fight, to the great Enragement of the *Indians*, and our loss; as he was a very good Friend to the *English*, and had most Influence to keep the *Mohawks* so.

4. Our Men represented as breaking their Order, and hastily running. Their Design herein was to gain the Advantage of the *Eminence* on the Right; but the Enemy having un-

Digitized by Google

unhappily got the Possession of it, rose up from the *Rocks*, and *Shrubs*, and from behind the *Trees*, when our Men came within sure Reach of their Guns, and made a considerable Slaughter among them. The Trees were thinly scattered where our Men were thus fired upon, and the Shrubs but low: However, they made the best use of them they could, and continued Fighting here for some Time with the greatest Resolution. The *greater* Part that were killed in this Fight, whether of the Enemy, or of our People, were found the next Day at this *Ambuscade*, or not far distant from it; tho' they lay scattered more or less all the Way to the Camp.

5. An advanced Party of *Indians*, who first discovered the Enemy, and fired upon them; which gave the Alarm to our Men, began a very furious and desperate Fight, and led the Enemy, by our Retreating from them, into the Engagement they afterwards had with the Army at the Camp.

The *second Engagement.*

6. The Appearance of the *Canadians* and *Indians*, as they made their approach to our Camp, and began their Fire within about 140 Yards of the Breast-work (such as it was) about it's Front. It is to be noted here, after the first Fire, both the *Canadians* and *Indians* became *invisible* to our Men, by squatting below the under-growth of *Shrubs*, and *Brakes*, or by-concealing themselves behind the *Trees*, only when they rose up with their Heads above the former, and discovered Part of their Bodies from behind the latter, in order to make their Fire after they had charged their Muskets.

7. A View of the *Regulars*, supposed to be about 4 or 500, drawn up in Order, and beginning their Fire in Platoons: Tho' it is to be observed, they kept their Order but a little while; for after the Discharge of our Cannon once, or twice at most, they went into the *Indian* Way of Fighting, squatting below the Shrubs, or placing themselves behind the Trees. And indeed, had they not done thus, they must all have soon been destroyed; as our People took sight, and were all good Mark's-men.

8. The Road we had cleared, leading from the Camp to the Fort at the Carrying-Place. And this was the only clear Ground there was. All the rest was in it's natural State of Wildness, covered with *pitch-Pine* Trees, and a thick under-growth of Shrubs interpersed with Brakes, both Waste-high.

9. The *Form* in which our Men were placed, when the Action begun, and in which they remained during it's whole Continuance, only as they might somewhat alter their Posture while loading their Muskets.

10. The *Breast-work* Gen. *Johnson* speaks of in his Letter; which was nothing more than the Bodies of Trees laid singly on the Ground. They were hastily fell'd while our Men were retreating from the former Battle, and not in Number sufficient to lie all of them contiguous to each other. The under-growth also was all cleared away about the Camp; for which Reason, the Enemy were better defended than we were.

11. Three heavy Cannon in the Front, which did not do the Execution we should have been glad of, while the *Regulars* were together; and afterwards they were, in a Manner, useless: Nor were they discharged more than 4 or 5 Times.

12. The Field-Piece on the *Eminence* mentioned by General *Johnson* in his Letter; and not fired more than once or twice.

13. A long large wind-fallen Tree, upon a rising Spot of Ground, within 18 Rods of our Breast-work, behind which a number of *Indians* posted themselves, and did us Mischief.

14. The Manner in which a great Number of the Enemy (chiefly *Indians*) ran *naked*, [for it is their Manner to Fight without any other covering than a Flap over those Parts it is decent should be concealed] in order to reach a Swamp on our Right Wing; where, having posted themselves, they were under Advantage to do us Damage; and from hence it was we received most hurt.

15. A Ridge of Land, 15 Rods distant from our Men, behind which some Hundreds of

Digitized by Google

of the Enemy (mostly *Indians*) covered themselves; not being obliged to discover more than the Tops of their Heads, and not these, only when they were about to Fire. Here also was a wind-fallen Tree, which added to their Safety.

16. Col. *Titcomb*, and Lieut. *Barron*, that they might fire at the Enemy with greater advantage, got behind this large Tree; tho' at a Rod's Distance from the Breast-work: And here it was they both unhappily fell, being insensibly flank'd by some of the Enemy.

17. The Guards, as placed about the Camp, consisting of more than 500 Men. This lessened the Number of those who were in Action; bringing it down to about 1500.

18. Wet swampy Land, not at all cleared on our right Wing, which gave the Enemy great Advantage.

19. Two Gullies, which, together with the swampy Land within the Camp, occasioned the Tents of the several Regiments to be placed in the form they are here represented, however irregular, or inconvenient.

20. Cannon pointed all the Ways in which the Enemy could attack us, with a Number of Men to make use of them. Here was the Place where we kept our Powder, Shot, Shells, &c.

21. Waggons placed so as to be a kind of Battery to the Guard and Cannon about our Powder, &c.

22. Our Magazine of Powder.

23. Our Store of Shot of various Sizes.

24. Our Shells of various Sizes.

25. Two Mortars, from the smallest of which two Shells were thrown into the Swamp on our right Wing, suppos'd to be full of *Indians*.

26. A Causey 12 Rods in length, extending thro' the swampy miry Land between the Camp, and the edge of the Lake.

27. The Battoes in the Lake.

28. Store-Houses, not finished, for the use of the several Regiments.

29. A Log-house, in which the Prisoners were kept till they were sent to *Albany*.

30. The *Mohawks* running to the Breast-work to join our Men, who were now, and had for some Time been, in Action. The Reason why they did not join them at first was this;---when they retreated from the first Battle, they went to their Camp, beyond the swamp on our right Wing, to take Care of the Squaws and Children they had brought with them; and having conducted them to the safest Place, which took some Time, they then hastened in the Form here represented to join the Army in the Fight.

31. General *Johnson*'s Tent.

32. General *Lyman*'s Tent, and the Tents of his Regiment.

33. Col. *Harris*'s Tent, and the Tents of his Regiment.

34. Col. *Cockroft*'s Tent, and the Tents of his Regiment.

35. Col. *Williams*'s Tent, and the Tents of his Regiment.

36. Col. *Ruggles*'s Tent, and the Tents of his Regiment.

37. Col. *Titcomb*'s Tent, and the Tents of his Regiment.

38. Col. *Gutridge*'s Tent, and the Tents of his Regiment.

39. Officers, who appear very few in Number; because so mixed with the private Men, while in Action, as to be undistinguished from them.

The *Third* or *last* Engagement between a Party of our Men, and a greater Party of the Enemy, I have not represented to the *Eye*; but the *History* of it is, in brief, this, ——They heard at Fort *Lyman*, between 9 and 10 o'Clock, the Noise of a Multitude of Guns; and, as it continued without Interruption, they judged our Army at the *Camp* was attacked by a large Body of *French* and *Indians*: Upon which it was tho't proper to detach between 2 and 300 Men to their Assistance. This Detachment consisted partly of *Yankers*, but mostly of *New-Hampshire* Troops, and was put under the Command of Capt. *Ginnis* and Capt. *Folsom*. They arrived between 4 and 5 o'Clock at the Place where the *French* encamped the Night before,

Digitized by Google

which was near the Place where the Fight began in the Morning; and here they discovered about 500 of the Enemy (chiefly *Indians*,) who had fled from the Battle at the Camp: Upon which they fell upon them, drove them from the Encampment, and pursued them till the Evening came on, making a considerable Slaughter among them. Our Loss was small; but, by all Accounts, an Hundred of the Enemy were killed. Our Men loaded themselves with their Packs, and left great Numbers behind that they could not carry away; which were bro't in the next Day, with as much Ammunition, Provisions, and other Plunder, as filled 4 or 5 Waggons. Their Flight was so hasty, that they drop't some of the Scalps of our Men, which we recovered.

Upon the whole, The Day of this Action, the 8th of *September*, may well be recorded in the *New-England* Annals, as one of our most memorable Days. The greatest Battle was now fought, and the greatest Victory obtain'd, that we can yet tell of. The Number of the Enemy is tho't to have been between 2 and 3000. Our Number, inclusive of Indians is known to have been about 2250: Tho' it ought to be remembred here, not more than 1500 *English* were in Action at the Camp, (the rest being employed as Guards) which, with the *Indians*, will fall short of 1800. The wounded on our Side are 94 *English*, about 12 *Indians*; the missing, 61; the killed 126 *English*, and about 20 *Indians*. Among our Slain are two Colonels, one Major, about 12 Captains and 2 or 3 Lieutenants. How many of the Enemy were wounded, or missing, we can't tell; but we have abundant Reason to think 700 of them at least were killed. This we collect partly from the Numbers of their Dead we found within a few Days; partly, from the Numbers (50 in one Place) we have since found that were concealed; partly, from the Scores of *Biers* we have found in a bloody Hue; partly, from the offensive Stench which has been smelt in all Places within 6 or 7 Miles of the Camp; and partly also, from the dead Bodies our Scouts have found in many Places, even as far as *Crown-Point*. The *French* General is a Prisoner in our Hands; and from him, with the other Prisoners, we learn, that most of their Officers were slain; in particular, their Major-General; and St. *Pierre*, the chief Commander of the *Indians*.

I shall only say, I heartily wish our Troops, in spite of all Difficulties, may yet proceed on the projected Expedition against *Fort-Frederick*, tho' the Season is far advanced; and if they should, I shall expect soon to hear it is in *English* Hands.

As to the *Plan* I have given of *Hudson*'s River; it is partly designed for the Direction of *Navigation*, and partly to convey a more plain Idea of the Difficulty of the *Carriage* from *Albany* to *Lake-George*, to which Difficulty it is principally ascribed that our Army has not, as yet, been able to proceed any further on the intended Expedition.

The *River* is navigable from *New-York* to *Albany*; And tho' the *Tide* flows as far as the Mouth of the *Mohawk*'s *River*, it does not set or run up, further than the *Flats*, in Summer Season; that is, not more than about 6 Miles from *Albany*. 'Tis observable, The Time of *High-Water* at the aforesaid *Flats* and *New-York*, is one and the same; the it is dead *low Water* at that Time at *Sopus*, which is half Way from *New-York* to said *Flats*; The occasion whereof is the Length of the River. As I have given two Scales; one for the Length, and another for the Breadth of the River, with a Compass; any Person, acquainted with the Names of the Places here mentioned, may very easily, without being at the Charge of a *Pilot*, proceed from the *former* to the *latter* of these Cities, by attending to the *Marks* here laid down for his Direction: In order whereto, it is to be noted, the *pricked Line* stands for the *Channel*; the *dotted Places* for *Shoals* or *Flats* that will take up any common Sloop; and the Mark +++ for *sunken Rocks*. The first *Flat* or *Shoal* is at *Tappaanzee*, the second at the *Glass-House* at *New-Winsor*, &c. On the East Side of the River,

Digitized by Google

River, against the House of Mr. *Martin Hoffman*, is as difficult a *Flat* as any. The Channel here shoots first to the East and then to the West, &c. After you have got past *Kenderhook*, if you incline to the East Side of the Islands, you must give the Point a Birth, and you will find 11 or 12 Feet of Water for Miles together and a sandy Bottom. Keep the Middle of the River till you come up with the westermost Island, where the *pricked Channel* meets; keep this Island close a-board for near 20 Rods, then bare over to the East Side gradually, as the *Channel* will shew itself if you observe the Current; for there is the *upper Overflaw*, or *Reef of Sand*, at high Water 6 Feet Depth, or more, every common Tide. As to the West Side of the three Islands, I have given it as near the Truth as I could by the Description I had from the *Pilot*, not passing that Way my self.

The River from *Albany* to *Lyman's* Fort has such a Multitude of *iron-Falls*, and *Reefs*, and is so extremely rapid in its Motion, especially in these Places, that it was with infinite Difficulty our Men could get the Battoes, as filled with Stores, to the Carrying-Place. Many Hundreds of them were employed in this Business. It took them much Time, and immense Labour. They were obliged to be so often, and so long, in the Water to force them along, that many of them fell Sick, and others became so infirm as to be capable of little Service. Instead therefore of conveying our Provisions and Stores any more by Water, it is done from *Albany* by Land. The *pricked Line* from *Albany* to *Lake George* represents the *Waggon Road* in which all our Stores are carried. This *Road* you may observe, crosses the *three Branches* the *Mohawks* River divides itself into, each Branch being about 30 Rods Wide, and yet *fordable*, at least in the Summer Season, not being more than 20 Inches or at most 2 Feet deep. The Road in general, the whole Way from *Albany* to *Lake George* is plain and easy, with but few Hills, and these not high and difficult; and tho' it crosses the River at *Saratoga*, this is easily done in Summer, as the Water then does not exceed three Feet in Depth, or half a Foot more at the largest Allowance.

As to Fort-*Lyman*, (now call'd Fort-Edward) of which I have given a Plan, it is planted upon the Edge of the Bank of *Hudson's* River, so as that the River serves instead of a Trench upon the Western Side, it's Bank being near 30 Feet in height from the Water, very steep. In like manner the small Brook pointed out in the Plan, serves the same End on the South Side, it's Bank being equally steep and high, tho' the Stream is small.— Thus the Fort, being planted in the Crotch that is formed by the River and Brook, is advantagiously situated, and impregnably defended on these two Sides, with the help of only a little Labour and Art.

I have only to add, That I've receiv'd from a Friend a Sketch of Fort William Henry, which is not as yet compleated: This Fort is built at Lake George, and is equally defended as Fort Edward; being planted in the Crotch of Land form'd by the Lake and the Brook that empties itself into said Lake. The Banks are somewhat higher than those at Fort Edward, and equally steep. On the Westermost Part of this Fort is a Mountain near two Miles from the Fort to the top of it: This Mountain being very steep and high, the Enemy can receive no Advantage from it, unless they can look from the Top into our Fort; but as the Trees are very thick, it will in a great Measure prevent their taking a proper View thereof. As the Dimensions of this Fort is in Figures on every Angle, I shall only mention the Height and Thickness of it's Walls which are as follows, The Foundation 32 Feet thick; the Parapets, 16 Feet Thick, and is 12 or 14 Feet high, where it is finished: It's built of Pine Logs, and filled up with Earth; and somewhat larger than Fort Edward, and is supposed (if well mann'd) able to withstand all *Canada*.

Digitized by Google

Digitized by Google

Digitized by Google

Digitized by Google

THE BORROWER WILL BE CHARGED
AN OVERDUE FEE IF THIS BOOK IS NOT
RETURNED TO THE LIBRARY ON OR
BEFORE THE LAST DATE STAMPED
BELOW. NON-RECEIPT OF OVERDUE
NOTICES DOES NOT EXEMPT THE
BORROWER FROM OVERDUE FEES.

WIDENER
BOOK SHOP
JUL 14 1983
7728422

Digitized by Google

2044 097 903 660

Digitized by Google